LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Law of Life Enlightener

Compiled and Edited
by
Louis Legatus

In Unity, Freedom and Service, We are ONE.

Law of Life Enlightener

2014 Copyright by A.D.K. Luk Publications

Published and Distributed by

A.D.K. Luk Publications

First Edition

Printed in the United States of America

Library of Congress

All rights reserved unconditionally throughout the world, including foreign translation. No part of this Work may be reproduced or copied in any form without permission of the publisher.

Law of Life, A.D.K. LUK Publications
PO BOX 718
Oakland, FL 34760

www.lawoflife.com

DEDICATION

This Work Is Dedicated to the Mighty Victorious Presence Of God, I AM, My Holy Christ and Sentient Buddhic Self, The Threefold Flame Active and Alive in my Heart, To The Holy Sponsors of My Lifestream, Blessed Sanat Kumara and Lady Master Venus, Beloved Saint Germain and Goddess Of Justice, Portia, Elohim Peace and Aloha, Mighty El Morya and Lady Miriam, Beloved Djwal Kul and Lady Luk, Beloved Lord Maha Chohan, Paul and Cosmic Holy Spirit, Aeolus, Beloved Serapis, Beloved Krishna, Beloved Jesus and Magda, Archangel Michael and Lady Faith, Archangel Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst.

I AM SO GRATEFUL, I AM SO GRATEFUL, I AM SO GRATEFUL!!!

For lighting my path back to thee. Your Will, Wisdom, Love, Purity, Truth, Service and Freedom give me Infinite Joy and Victory. I Am every day in awe for the Privilege of knowing Thee.

I THANK YOU and I LOVE YOU

In Divine Eternal Adoration and Blessings I AM,

Louis Legatus

FOREWARD

A.D.K.Luk (Alice Schutz) was directed by the Masters to prepare and publish a "Newsletter". Its Purpose was to utilize the Ascended Master Instruction in a practical way for application. Within it contains history, Discourse, Dictation and teaching on many subjects. It was published from 1979 (25 A.F.) – 1994 (41 A.F.). We are blessed to present it here in its entirety.

PREFACE

HOLY CHRIST SELF - HIGHER MENTAL BODY

By Alice Schutz

The Christ Self is beautiful, youthful and perfect. It has eternal youth and Never appears as one over 21 years of age. That is why some elderly people whose Physical body is 70 or 80 years of age, still feel young inside. The Christ Self has a flower fragrance just like an Ascended Master. The human self asserts itself and makes mistakes by using Life Energy from the "I AM PRESENCE." Since the Christ Self is the Directing Intelligence, the student may call to It to withdraw the power the human self has given itself and refuse to accept that it has any power to make further mistakes. When dealing with others – ask your and their Christ Self for guidance. If an individual's thoughts. Feelings, and motives are constructive the Christ Self will "Act" according to Universal Law, to bring the desired results. If it is destructive – It will not act on it. The "I AM PRESENCE" is the OWNER of everything. So It is the Intelligence, Energy, Power and Action that can take command of conditions in the outer world to provide whatever one requires. The Christ Self is "One" with the "Presence" and is in Harmony with all Life, and wants Perfection for the outer self. When one needs financial or other supply, [since, most are not yet Precipitating] Call to the "Presence" and The Christ of yourself and others, who are Serving the Light, who need supply; to move into action and bring about conditions in the outer world, whereby the required supply is provided. The Christ Self of every human being wants Perfection for the outer self, no Matter how destructive the activities of the personality are. The "Resistance" comes when the outer mind is given a "Truth" and resists it in the "Feelings." This comes about when the outer self is so preoccupied with human beliefs and concepts,

and will not admit there is any resistance. The student may ask for assistance while asleep, and Charge the Christ Self to Direct and Charge Its currents of energy through the Four Bodies; to Transmute, Purify and Restore their Perfection. The Christ Self has a complete and total knowledge of the outer self and its human consciousness. It is aware of every thought, feeling, motive and experience. Although the outer self thinks and feels otherwise - it is "Impossible" to "Deceive" the Christ Self. In vibratory action the Christ Self is the Step-Down Consciousness for the "Presence" on the Fourth Dimensional Plane. The Three-Fold Flame within the Heart, Directed by the Christ Self, is the Step-Down Consciousness on the Third Dimensional Plane or the world of form. The Flame within the Heart is the "Outpost" of the Christ Self. This Flame is the embryo Christ Consciousness and can only grow in Power and Action by the Attention, Love, and Devotion given It by the outer self. When one is willing to give "All" of his or her's Energy to It, then the Seed Within will grow and wax Strong - "Surrendering" the human to the Christ Self.

Beloved Master Jesus knew that even the disciples who had been closest To Him could not of themselves externalize their Christ Consciousness. Therefore, He asked for the SPIRIT OF COMFORT to be sent to His disciples, which would animate within them those Powers they had allowed to lie dormant by resting upon His accomplishments. The Beloved Lord Maha Chohan answered Jesus, and on the first Whitsuntide released those Tongues of Flame referred to in the Bible. These were actually Magnetic Currents of Energy, which Expanded the Christ Consciousness in their Soul's and expanded the Christ Flame within their Heart's.

The Bridegroom [as referred to in the Bible] represents the Action of one's own Christ Self. When one has purified himself or herself enough, and can keep their Four Bodies Harmonious and at Peace at all times; then, the Christ Self can draw the Gifts, Qualities and Powers from their Causal Body and externalize them into their

world. By Turning one's Attention to and holding it on their Christ Self that Beam of Energy draws and magnifies their Divine Powers and Qualities. The Christ Self of everyone is ONE in Action. Only a small portion of the Christ Self is within the Heart, [the Golden Man within the Heart] the greater part is outside and above the physical body. When one becomes FULLY ONE with their Christ Self they are no longer of the human realm. One's Real Mission on Earth begins when their Consciousness is no longer the "plaything" of the Four Bodies, which are transformed to become the "Servants" of the Divine Will. One's conscience is the Action of their Christ Self. It is one's judge! It is IN COMMAND, as opposed to the human personality, and "Decides" when to terminate life On the Earth plane. At the point of passing the individual cannot speak an untruth. The Christ Self is not just an abstract idea, or a hazy, vapory sort of thing, but a tangible Individualization of Intelligence and Feeling. It is an INDIVIDUAL BEING OF LIGHT! When taking embodiment, the final decision is made by the Christ Self, as to who one's Parents shall be. The moment an individual allows imperfection into his thoughts and Feelings - he has created a "separation" with his Christ Self, - which can only be corrected by dwelling on Perfection. The outer consciousness must be Purified and Developed, with Mastery and Peace Externalized, before the Christ Self can take possession of the personality.

The Ascended Masters watch and guard the students through their Christ Self. That way the students are never separated from the Master. The students are Prompted through the Christ Self of what the Masters have said. The Divine Qualities and Activities that the Masters Amplify, to benefit the Soul, must go through the Christ Self of that one. When the "Initiate," through centuries of righteous living, has achieved that consciousness whereby the White Dove is externalized within his or her aura, then that One is in Harmony with the Cosmic Christ and the Lord Maha Chohan. And into Their Consciousness is released the Full Pressure and

Power of Their Christ Self. Thus, the student becomes the "only begotten Son," and his Mission, like that of the Master Jesus, is to externalize the Divine Will of God.

TRIBUTE

February 26, 1967

MY "I AM PRESENCE" AND DJWAL KUL

"I AM" draw me into Yourself
Beloved Djwal Kul my Twin Ray,
Merge all of me now with Yourself,
Keep it so forever to stay.
My "I AM" give Your Great Command,
Djwal Kul my Beloved Twin Flame,
Rip human out by Divine Hand,
Transmute it by the Purple Flame.
Dear Djwal Kul one with You make me,
Beloved, let me Yourself see,
Transmute all never meant to be,
And set me forevermore Free.
White Fire Body from whence we came,
Release Actions of the Sacred Fire,
Thru our "I AM" the Three Fold Flame,
Beloved, make me all You desire.
Of my world take full authority
Do all needed, produce Perfection,
Give me all of Your Mastery,
You had before Your Ascension.
My own Beloved Djwal Kul dear,
Draw the Power from the Central Sun,

And take of me full command here,
Now make me to with You become one.
A.D.K. Luk

TABLE OF CONTENTS

DEDICATION
FOREWARD
PREFACE
TRIBUTE
V.1 N.1, May-June, 25 A.F. (1979)
V.1 N.2, July-August, 25 A.F. (1979)
V.1 N.3, September-October, 25 A.F. (1979)
V.1 N.4, November-December, 25 A.F. (1979)
V.1 N.5, January-February, 25 A.F. (1980)
V.1 N.6, March-April, 25 A.F. (1980)
V.2 N.1, May-June, 26 A.F. (1980)
V.2 N.2, July-August, 26 A.F. (1980)
V.2 N.3, September-October, 25 A.F. (1980)
V.2, N.4, November-December, 26 A.F. (1980)
V.2 N.5, January-February, 26 A.F. (1981)
V.2 N.6, March-April, 26 A.F. (1981)
V.3 N.1, May-June, 27 A.F. (1981)
V.3 N.2, July-August, 27 A.F. (1981)
V.3 N.3, September-October, 27 A.F. (1981)
V.3 N.4, November-December, 27 A.F. (1981)
V.3 N.5, January-February, 27 A.F. (1982)
V.3 N.6, March-April, 27 A.F. (1982)
V.4 N.1, May-June, 28 A.F. (1982)
V.4 N.2, July-August, 28 A.F. (1982)
V.4 N.3, September-October, 28 A.F. (1982)
V.4 N.4, November-December, 28 A.F. (1982)
V.4 N5., January-February, 28 A.F. (1983)
V.4 N6., March-April, 28 A.F. (1983)

V.5 N.1, May-June, 29 A.F. (1983)
V.5 N.2, July-August, 29 A.F. (1983)
V.5 N.3, September-October, 29 A.F. (1983)
V.5 N.4, November-December, 29 A.F. (1983)
V.5 N.5, January-February, 29 A.F. (1984)
V.5 N.6, March-April, 29 A.F. (1984)
V.6 N.1, May-June, 30 A.F. (1984)
V.6 N.2, July-August, 30 A.F. (1984)
V.6 N.3, September-October, 30 A.F. (1984)
V.6 N.4, November-December, 30 A.F. (1984)
V.6 N.5, January-February, 30 A.F. (1985)
V.6 N.6, March-April, 30 A.F. (1985)
V.7 N.1, May-June, 31 A.F. (1985)
V.7 N.2, July-August, 31 A.F. (1985)
V.7 N.3, September-October, 31 A.F. (1985)
V.7 N.4, November-December, 31 A.F. (1985)
V.7 N.5, January-February, 31 A.F. (1986)
V.7 N.6, March-April, 31 A.F. (1986)
V.8 N.1, May-June, 32 A.F. (1986)
V.8 N.2, July-August, 32 A.F. (1986)
V.8 N.3, September-October, 32 A.F. (1986)
V.8 N.4, November-December, 32 A.F. (1986)
V.8 N.5, January-February, 32 A.F. (1987)
V.8 N.6, March-April, 32 A.F. (1987)
V.9 N.1, May-June, 33 A.F. (1987)
V.9 N.2, July-August, 33 A.F. (1987)
V.9 N.3, September-October, 33 A.F. (1987)
V.9 N.4, November-December, 33 A.F. (1987)
V.9 N.5, January-February, 33 A.F. (1988)
V.9 N.6, March-April, 33 A.F. (1988)

V.10 N.1, May-June, 34 A.F. (1988)
V.10 N.2, July-August, 34 A.F. (1988)
V.10 N.3, September-October, 34 A.F. (1988)
V.10 N.4, November-December, 34 A.F. (1988)
V.10 N.5, January-February, 34 A.F. (1989)
V.10 N.6, March-April, 34 A.F. (1989)
V.11 N.1, May-June, 35 A.F. (1989)
V.11 N.2, July-August, 35 A.F. (1989)
V.11 N.3, September-October, 35 A.F. (1989)
V.11 N.4, November-December, 35 A.F. (1989)
V.11 N.5, January-February, 35 A.F. (1990)
V.11 N.6, March-April, 35 A.F. (1990)
V.12 N.1, May-June, 36 A.F. (1990)
V.12 N.2, July-August, 36 A.F. (1990)
V.12 N.3, September-October, 36 A.F. (1990)
V.12 N.4, November-December, 36 A.F. (1990)
V.12 N.5, January-February, 36 A.F. (1991)
V.12 N.6, February-March, 36 A.F. (1991)
V.13 N.1, May-June, 37 A.F. (1991)
V.13 N.2, July-August, 37 A.F. (1991)
V.13 N.3, September-October, 37 A.F. (1991)
V.13 N.4, November-December, 37 A.F. (1991)
V.13 N.5, January-February, 37 A.F. (1992)
V.13 N.6, March-April, 37 A.F. (1992)
V.14 N.1, May-June, 38 A.F. (1992)
V.14 N.2, July-August, 38 A.F. (1992)
V.14 N.3, September-October, 38 A.F. (1992)
V.14 N.4, November-December, 38 A.F. (1992)
V.14 N.5, January-February, 38 A.F. (1993)
V.14 N.6, March-April, 38 A.F. (1993)

V.15 N.1, 39 A.F. (1993)
V.15 N.2, 39 A.F. (1993)
V.15 N.3, 39 A.F. (1993)
V.15 N.4, 40 A.F. (1994)
V.15 N.5, 40 A.F. (1994)
V.15 N.6, 40 A.F. (1994)
V.16 N.1 41 A.F.
V.16 N.2, 41 A.F.
V.16 N.3, Age of Freedom

V.1 N.1, May-June, 25 A.F. (1979)
(A.F., Age of Freedom began May 1, 1954)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

VOL. 1 NO. 1 MAY-JUNE YEAR 25 A.F. (1979)

INSTRUCTION OF ASCENDED MASTERS

FREEDOM LIBERTY JUSTICE OPPORTUNITY

Law of Life is the activity of the "I AM"

The Maltese Cross is Saint Germain's Electronic Pattern, and also that of the Goddess of Justice since they come forth from the same Spirit Spark or White Fire Body. The Maltese Cross represents the Freedom Flame to earth.

"Saint Germain, Chohan of the Seventh Ray, represents the perfect (mature) Man to the planet earth. He is the bridge between the kingdoms

of the Angels the Elementals and Man. He is the bridge between heaven and Earth. With outstretched arms, He forms within Himself the Maltese Cross of Freedom." (Lord Maha Chohan)

The north end of the vertical bar represents Saint Germain and/or the Ascended Masters, the south end represents Man; the east end of the cross bar represents the Elemental kingdom; the west end represents the Angelic Host. The Illumination Flame is represented in the center.

The New Age – the Age of Freedom (A.F.) stands for Freedom, Liberty, Justice and Opportunity. **Freedom** is the Ascended Master Saint Germain's Cosmic Quality and Name. **Liberty** is the other part of the Seventh Ray, the feminine aspect, Freedom is the masculine aspect. **Justice** and **Opportunity** are Portia's, Saint Germain's Divine Complement, Qualities and names and service to earth.

The New Era

May 1, 1979 starts year 25 of the new era of the cycle of 2,000 years of the Seventh Ray, the Age of Freedom. Although the Sixth Ray cycle closed January 1, 1954 according to the Master Jesus, and therefore in a sense the next cycle began. But the Master Saint Germain Who is Chohan and the authority of the new cycle, asked permission to have the ceremony (at inner levels) on May 1st instead. Because the month of May is dear to Him, and especially May 1st, was very dear to Him in His last (final) embodiment.

The new cycle of 2,000 years of the Seventh Ray, from the inner standpoint officially began May 1, 1954. Hence on May 1st we celebrated the 25th year of the Age of Freedom (A.F.) which will be the calendar for the new cycle. (Law of Life by Divine beings pg. 389) On May 1, 1954, Saint Germain received the Cosmic Crown and that coronation gave Him the authority to increase an understanding in the power and presence of Freedom and the Violet Fire and Ray which He represents to this planet. This brought about an expansion of the consciousness of Freedom at inner levels.

Psychic and Astral Realm

It was said that when the psychic and astral realm was in the process of disillusionment and purification, we would become cognizant of it through earth rocking, tornadoes, tidal waves, plagues, epidemics and

various things. If there were groups to make the right kind and sufficient application much of this could be handled and avoided by the Great Ones at inner levels before it manifested in the outer world.

Wesak Festival

On the day of the Full Moon in the month of May, Lord Gautama Buddha has each year since His Ascension, the departure from the physical plane, given His outpouring of the Buddha Life Force. This is known as the Wesak Festival. This was the provision made for Him to infuse His particular blessings and benediction upon the people of earth once each year.

This takes place in the month of May because that is the anniversary of His birth, His attainment of Buddhahood and His Ascension. The time of Full Moon was chosen because the emotional bodies of the people are at their fullest tide, and there is more opportunity to pour the radiation from the Realms of Light.

Each year Lord Gautama has always made this visitation in the lower atmosphere over the hills in India. Thus sending forth His outpouring to the assembled White Brotherhood, to the pilgrims who were able to be there in their physical bodies and to the students who could consciously leave bodies and attend in their inner bodies, and spread the radiation over the earth, the people and through nature.

Until 1953, this visitation was always made in His Luminous Presence. But since then He has appeared there in His Ascended Light Body, visible to the inner sight. Since becoming Lord of the World (January 1, 1956), the full gathered momentum which He has gained and which enabled Him to fill that position is released at the Wesak Festival through the attending pilgrims to all evolutions of earth. Now that the Western mind has been made aware of the Great White Brotherhood, the Retreats and many inner activities, the students can direct their consciousness there at the time of the Wesak Festival and attend in consciousness and their inner bodies. (May 11, this year)

Application

Make effort to better understand – and become more aware.

Question: What is most important in each one’s life?

Answer: To again be aware of and know one's own individualized "I AM" Presence. Read, study, think about it and get the feeling – the awareness of its **reality**.

Application is important, and it is important to do it each day, rhythmically, not just spasmodically. We eat; we sleep each day as a rule. We do not just eat once and think that is sufficient. The earth makes its revolution each day so the sun's rays cover certain portions of the planet each day.

The Ascended Master Teaching is for the purpose of spiritual self-development and to attain mastery. The only way that can be done is through application. The same way a baby grows, it needs to eat and exercise, and no one else can do that for it.

One can read any number of receipt books and it will not produce a meal, not until one applies it, makes effort in the right direction. Application should be made at least twice a day, morning and evening. In the early work it was suggested that the students do it three times a day.

Application, particularly for those of you to whom this teaching is new, do some decrees, not just meditate. When a person wants to learn to play the piano, he/she does not just meditate or read about it. One has to practice, release energy through the physical body. By also meditating on it will help to become a good musician.

Application is more than just decreeing. It means to do some meditation or contemplation, giving attention to the Presence; do some decreeing and some studying. Even though you have read these things before by going over them again you may see some points you missed before. As your consciousness expands and you get familiar with these unorthodox things and terminology, the Presence can illumine other points to you as your thinking process changes.

As you make application you will begin to feel more positive in your feelings, have more assurance and confidence, and perhaps get a new meaning and purpose in life, the reason for being. Then later on come to know the "I AM" Presence more and more as a reality, also that there is a Divine Plan beyond the human way of living.

The "I AM" Presence

Everyone knew his/her own Individualized I AM Presence in the beginning, as we know each other today. This means more than just intellectually know of it and that it is there above or outside of you. It is anchored in your heart, but the greater portion is outside, above.

It dwells at inner levels at great heights and words at cosmic levels in a creative capacity. It is active constantly, and independent of you in the physical here. It is not just a stationary figure above you. All the work it does is done through wielding Light Rays.

To get the awareness of the I AM Presence, one has to give attention to it, and learn to contemplate it. Upon awakening give attention to it before getting involved in outer activities.

To contemplate, if possible be where you will not be disturbed for a while. Still yourself. Think of your I AM Presence as an individual living Being. A Being of blazing white Light, a Being of Love, of Power, of Wisdom and all God Qualities. If it was not there you would not be here. You would not have life. Try to realize that it has the power to produce whatever is required. It can protect you and does even unknown to you many times. It gives you intelligence and **being**. Without it you would not have a body nor would is function.

Be grateful to again know about your I AM Presence. Call on the Law of Forgiveness for having turned from the Light and therefore from It, and call on the Law of Forgiveness for all your mistakes and those of all mankind. Pour love to it, relax and be at peace.

Retreat

Through the ages the only way anyone got into an Ascended Master Retreat was by invitation. And only those who qualified received an invitation. To qualify one had to have attained a certain degree of mastery.

Then in the 1930's after the Master Saint Germain's work had begun and the student were made aware of some of the activities which took place in the Teton Retreat, the Masters began to permit students to attend certain activities as they were going on, in their inner bodies, while asleep in the outer. Then 20 years later in the 1950's, during that intensive work other Retreats, and Temples, were opened to the students to attend in the same manner.

Each month from the 15th of the month through the 14th of the next month, we give recognition and attention to one of the Ascended Master Retreats. For the Month beginning May 15th, we will take the Retreat at Luxor, Egypt. We can ask to be taken there during sleep, and go in consciousness. Just because you may not remember it is no proof you were not there.

From June 15th through July 1st will be the Teton Retreat in the Grand Teton Mountain in Wyoming. This is the same each year because the Karmic Board meets there.

Ascension Day

The recognized day for the anniversary this year of Jesus' Ascension is May 24th. It is figured the 40th day from Easter, this includes Easter Day. That is the way they counted it at that time. So actually it is 39 days after Easter. Hence it always come on a Thursday since Easter is always set for a Sunday.

Young People

When we come into embodiment there is an approximate time span set by the Christ Self for that embodiment. It releases a certain amount of energy to the outer self during that time. Each one has free will and must choose as to the use and qualification of that energy. So discrimination must be used how or for what he/she is going to use that energy. All the things that go along with old age can be seen among the people everywhere. That has come to be mass acceptance but it was not that way originally. This is evident they misused much of that energy which the Christ Self released to them pure and perfect.

Mankind is to return to the original plan. To return to the Divine Plan we have to change ourselves change our thoughts and feelings, and actions. The Masters have said the only difference between their states of consciousness and ours is thought and feeling. Their world is all perfect, ours is all not perfect. So we and everything down here has to change.

Children and young people want to express themselves. They should have the opportunity to do so when it is constructive, but not just for emotional excitement, which is often the case. The outer self on its own wants to assert itself.

With most everyone the emotional body has much discord in it, of various human qualities, an accumulation through many past embodiments. It is this accumulation that wants expression. But instead it needs to be curbed and held under control at all times. Furthermore it needs to be cleaned out with the Transmuting Violet Flame. The purpose for which we are here is self-mastery. Each individual has a Divine plan for this embodiment and should find out what it is, and not just follow mass consciousness and outer world temptations. Instead of following the crowd and going along with the gang and wasting your energy, you can have a goal and work towards it. Tell no one. Be in the world but be not of the world.

The Cosmic Law is such now that everyone has to choose (each one having free will) whether he/she wants to go the way of the Light or not. It is evident the majority wants to go the human way not the way of the Light.

For each one of us that is here in embodiment, two lifestreams were denied that opportunity. Opportunity here means to make things right. If we just go the worldly ways and do not fulfill our vows taken at inner levels (of which we usually know not in the outer consciousness), then had one of the two which were denied come in that one might have done better. Yet we were probably chosen because of certain vows we were willing to take at inner levels, and possibly had certain qualifications which the others did not.

Children's Corner

The Explanation of the Chart in "Law of Life for Children" booklet can be read or portions of it, depending on the age of the child; some of the material for grown-ups in other books can also be used. Some even at the age of three, respond and have an awareness of their "I AM" Presence.

Many children now can understand this Teaching very young and even better than their parents. This is because now those out of embodiment are being taught these laws in schools at inner levels, whereas formerly that was not the case. Therefore parents and guardians should not have the attitude that the children need to go through the steps of learning that they themselves did.

When the explanation of the Chart is presented to the children and they see that Chart, they may have an awareness of their Presence and

an inner confirmation of it.

V.1 N.2, July-August, 25 A.F. (1979)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Maltese Cross

Of the Maltese Cross, the two points at the end of each arm, eight in all, represent Beatitudes: humility, obedience, comfort, justice, mercy, purity, peace, gratitude. By holding an attitude makes it become a reality. Beatitude equals, be the attitude. By living and becoming these Beatitudes, possessing these virtues, one can become the mature Man which Saint Germain represents to this planet.

Impersonal Service

When the Master Saint Germain started this work in the 1930's, there were set into action ways and means by which students could render impersonal service. They could while learning the Law, purify themselves and start to put their own world in order, also at the same time learn to render impersonal service through group decree work.

Because of turning away from the Light it is required of us to give back to life some sort of balance. This is done through impersonal service.

New Cycle

During the three days in the tomb Jesus consciously went into the psychic-astral realm and drew currents of Light into it, establishing an action for the release of the disembodied there who were earth-bound. He did this while He still had the physical body because it had a connection with the vibratory action of mankind, therefore gave Him the authority to do so.

However, the accomplishment of this only came when the Seventh Ray cycle began to be put into action through the Chohan of the Seventh Ray, the Master Saint Germain.

The first action for the removal of the disembodied was July 4, 1936, during the Shrine class in Los Angeles. Under the direction of Saint Germain through Mr. and Mrs. Ballard the audience for the first time gave

the decree to remove the disembodied individuals from the atmosphere of earth.

Then in the nearly three and a half years following, during the classes in the various large cities in the U.S. the decree for removal of the disembodied went forth and it was carried out by the Divine Beings. Hundreds and thousands and even hundreds of thousands would be taken in one night.

In the over-all Cosmic Plan these things move into action and are accomplished only in certain cycles. This shows how Cosmic actions are carried out under their respective Rays. Jesus started the initial impulse but only around 1,900 years later did the real action which brought manifestation begin.

Jesus evidently had the authority and power by which disembodied individuals who were earth-bound were removed from individuals He contacted and in the region where He moved. But it was not a Cosmic action which affected all those all over the earth as was the case now.

Those who hang on to the teaching of the last 2,000 year cycle and believe Jesus is the answer to everything, are like those in the time when Jesus walked the earth who hung on to the Mosaic teaching, and some still do. The new cycle has begun. Saint Germain has worked for a long time preparing for the inception of the New Age which could only come for here in America. The United States as a country was not brought forth by Jesus, but by Saint Germain and the Goddess of Liberty. They worked on the inner, and the outer work was done through George Washington and others – the Founding Fathers. George Washington was reembodied as Mr. Ballard, who was the spearhead for the new Teaching for the new cycle. Benjamin Franklin was reembodied as Mrs. Ballard; Lafayette was reembodied as their son, Donald. Also Von Steuben, Rochambeau and others were here again to help Saint Germain.

Saint Germain endeavored to secure in the original Constitution clauses abolishing the right to hold slaves. But through free will of some of the men, this important clause was omitted, which would have avoided the Civil War.

Saint Germain was the “unknown” man who fired the men to sign the Declaration of Independence. This country was established in love and

born out of His hear, and destined to be the "cup" to hold the Flame of Freedom until the rest of the world was ready to receive It.

Application

There is an action in understanding the I AM Presence and in the application that differs from any other Teaching. It is not a matter of following a personality, no matter how much charisma he may have. But it does give the weaker ones an excuse to not make the effort to stand on their own. They want something to worship in the outer tangible world. To attain the goal it takes more than just following some human being.

Through application by purifying our inner bodies, learning how the I AM Presence works and learn to let the Presence be the doer, then in the right way calling the Presence into action differs from the various means of other teachings. Instead of praying for something you want or even for the good of someone else, or through mental force concentrate to produce manifestation, or working under a guru, or calling to a Being like Jesus as the orthodox world knows Him. In the latter case it is not the Master Jesus who is limited but the lack of understanding in the caller. In making calls the Presence will not produce imperfection, but sometimes when an individual is so determined to have a certain thing he desires the Presence may let it come about although it is not the Divine Plan and it process out to be not the best for him. That is done to teach him a lesson he would not learn any other way.

When the Presence is called into action to fulfill a certain portion of the Divine Plan or for something that is in accordance with the Divine Plan, then the inner action is: since the I AM Presence of all individuals being **one** in action then that action – the answer to the call – benefits everyone, not just the ones for which the call is made.

Before we had the use of electricity, it was there but we lacked the means to **harness it.** So has mankind been through the ages in relation to spiritual powers.

Young People

The energy from the Presence comes down through the top or the head and into the heart where the outermost end of the Ray is anchored, producing the Spark of Life. This Spark in the heart is a potential Three-fold Flame. Only in great spiritual development does it become the Three-fold Flame. This stream of energy should be returned to the Presence in

love, completing the circuit. Through free will you can return it or drive it down below the belt.

The Christ Self and Body Elemental of course distribute and use enough of that energy to carry on the functions of the body and our activities in the outer world.

When we come into this Teaching and want to pursue it, one usually finds there are things one needs to change, human concepts, habits, etc. Often the outer self does not want to do so and rebels. That is because of the humanly qualified energy is the inner bodies. We have now learned that rebellion was the first action which brought about the so-called 'fall of man". (Refer to Law of Life & Teachings by Divine Beings, page 134.) When rebellion flares up, one should stop and think instead of expressing such a feeling and the part of wisdom is to correct oneself.

It is necessary to make effort and maintain self control at all times. Instead of speaking impulsively, it is better to just walk away and wait till things calm down. Then calmly talk things over if possible.

****

Children can learn these things about creation, the Spiritual Hierarchy, action of the Flames, etc., along with what they get at school. They can learn to keep quiet about it. Learn when to speak and when not to speak.

From July 15 through Aug. 14, we will take Saint Germain's Retreat in Transylvania – the Freedom Flame, color purple.

From Aug. 15 through Sept. 14, will be the Temple of Truth in the etheric over Crete – the Flame of Truth, color mainly green.

V.1 N.3, September-October, 25 A.F. (1979)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Maltese Cross

Twin Rays having the same Electronic Pattern, and by taking another Maltese Cross representing the Goddess of Justice, and placing it in between the bars of the Maltese Cross, it makes a "whole".

Door Closes For Reembodiment On Earth

Previous to 1929 mankind was quite free to choose whether or not to go on in a somewhat indefinite manner, and most individuals did that. In 1929 that privilege ended and they must now choose between the human way and the Light. So at the end of this embodiment each one will have a choice accordingly.

Now the power of the Cosmic Light is acting in the feeling world of mankind. All stand at the Gateway of Freedom. Each one through free will and choice must choose whether he/she will enter in and go forward or go the human way. One not only must but is compelled to choose before the greater energy and power is released (to him).

The 2,000 year cycle of the Sixth Ray has closed and we have entered the 2,000 year cycle of the Seventh Ray which is the last 2,000 year cycle of the greater cycle of 14,000 years. Thus coming to the close of the minor and a major cycle. The Law has said this is the final cycle for wayward mankind to embody on earth. This is the reason so much more assistance has been allowed at this time by the Cosmic Law than ever before. Therefore, the Divine Beings have poured their pressure of Their Light and Flames desiring to get from those of mankind who were stirring in their soul-sleep, the assistance of those lifestreams also.

Already 20 years ago it was said that those individuals who do not desire to profit (in spiritual development) by the Ascended Masters' Instruction would not be permitted to reembody on earth. This includes the so-called laggards to whom earth offered a planetary home so long ago, those of mankind of earth and those imprisoned angels, and particularly those who are dedicated by mouth but not by heart, to the

cause of Light, and those who have not been able to accelerate their consciousness and the vibratory action of their four lower bodies.

These lifestreams have been received in the Halls of Karma many times where they were re-assigned to a new opportunity to serve, and at the proper time again passed through the gates of birth. Now the cycle has closed. These individuals at the close of this embodiment shall never reembody on this planet. Yet they owe a karmic debt. The planet earth must be cleared so the Seventh root race can come in.

For this purpose has been arranged a separate place, focus or orb where they can accelerate themselves and take more time. This provision which has been made was referred to as a separate little star or planet by the name of Polaroid. Evidently it is not a regular planet. But it is of sufficient density (that does not mean there has to be discord), whereupon individuals who at this time cannot or who refuse to accelerate (the vibratory action of) their lower bodies, shall have to make their evolutionary progress on this special orb provided for them. This way giving them more time in which to meet the requirement of the Law of their being. Here they can express their free will (hopefully constructively only) and progress more slowly but not have access to the consciousness of the evolutions on earth, hence cannot influence those who desire to express their Divine Nature and go along with the acceleration of the planet earth.

This means of course, those individuals who do not come under the Dispensations by which they can now make the Ascension at inner levels, the Dispensation for those in military service and the one for the relatives of certain students.

For the planet earth to go forward into the Light and into higher orbit, the inner realms have to be cleared of all lower vibratory action as well as the physical realm.

Hence the schools, temples and abiding places now provided for those individuals after passing on, who do not desire to or cannot accelerate their vibratory action sufficiently cannot be maintained in these realms. These lifestreams are different from those who first come forth to take embodiment on a planet. Because those on earth already have experienced that and have a certain amount of development the results of which are built into their Causal Bodies. But they also have discord and imperfection, hence bad karma to redeem which the others do not have.

In the 1950's, Archangel Michael petitioned the Karmic Board to take every individual at the close of this embodiment out of the atmosphere of earth and into the Temples of Light, to be trained and prepared so they need not reembody. That the karma which they leave be placed in a fiery cosmic furnace of the Violet Fire for which students were willing to make the application that this could be done. A partial grant of this Dispensation had already been gotten, which that was given for their relatives, removing them from the necessity to reembody, giving them the freedom to complete their evolution at inner levels.

Archangel Gabriel on June 30, 1954, also asked for this Dispensation and said He was willing to strip every humanly created entity from them so none would be forced to return. He also asked to free Elemental life.

Portia, Spokesman for the Karmic Board, asked Lord Michael: "We ask you what provision can you make for these souls: To keep these souls of all types of development in a Temple for any period longer than one hour would be a major test. You shall have to then show us how the other 23 hours of the 24-hour cycle will provide for the wellbeing of these individuals where they may put into action the Law as presented, and learn the mastery of energy and vibration."

Michael: "Serapis and the Brothers of the Fourth Realm have offered with me to provide not only Temples but homes and focuses of a sufficient density to be satisfactory to these types."

The reason the grant for the relatives of certain students was given was because these students were willing and make the application to have transmuted for them the karma on the physical plane which was necessary. The karma in their inner bodies, the mental, emotional and etheric, that they could do at inner levels. For this purpose were built Temples at inner levels for their training to prepare them to make the Ascension from there. Some now embodied who do not attain the Ascension will have opportunity to reembody on earth.

Individuals who have not yet determined to serve the Light and have not cleaned up their lower bodies cannot enter the higher vibratory action, therefore cannot go along with the earth when it moves forth into the next orbit. So it is obvious they cannot stay in the atmosphere nor in the inner realms of earth because all of that will go together. Hence some provision had to be made for them wherein they can function at a lower vibratory rate. And that is what this place or so-called new planet or star

is. A sort of schoolroom where special or particular training will be given them. This differs from a new planet in a solar system being inhabited by new lifestreams. The term orb focus or place may be more appropriate than planet.

Since the earth is to move ahead, it is understandable that this place must be outside of the atmosphere and realms of earth. Although similar to the Temples and abiding places which have been provided at inner levels for those who come under the Dispensations whereby they can make the Ascension from there and do not have to reembody on earth. The Dispensation given for the relatives of certain students, and also the one for those drawn into military service. These are given training at inner levels, learn the Law and then make the Ascension from there. Over the years through the decrees and application by the student body the necessary karma of the physical plane has been handled for them by the Great Ones.

On this place or new orb, it can be assumed there will not be certain destructive things and activities which are here now, like warfare, dope, alcohol, animal slaughtering, etc. And those wrong vibrations have to be dealt with when one takes on physical form here. (To be continued)

Decree

Mighty I AM Presence, Great Central Sun, Great Cosmic Light, Mighty Cosmos and Your Two Secret Rays, Great Divine Director and the Karmic Board, Mighty Astrea, Archangel Michael, Oromasis and Lord Maha Chohan,

We love You! We love You! We love You!

We thank You! We thank You! We thank You!

We bless You! We bless You! We bless You!

Forever, forever, forever!

V.1 N.4, November-December, 25 A.F. (1979)
LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Door Closes

Unlike new ones coming on a planet, these lifestreams here have already had the experience of physical embodiment and much built into their Causal Bodies. Now it is a matter of changing their consciousness, cleaning up their bodies, and making things right, pay their karmic debts by rendering impersonal service.

When mention was made about individuals not being permitted to reembody on earth, the question was asked if they would be annihilated. No. No individual is ever annihilated. Once an individualization has made the decision to be an individual that one remains an individualization forever. All the so-called "lost souls" the churches speak of, have more opportunity too. Each one eventually has to make the Ascension. They say only God is eternal – then how can anyone be in hell for eternity?

Each year the Karmic Board selects one out of three applicants for reembodiment during the year, while two are denied. So there are approximately one third of the ten billion souls in embodiment. Some people of course will have opportunity to reembody but for those who may not reembody on earth, then the two who were denied may have a chance. So that would take a few hundred years to get them all into embodiment. In the 1930's it was said that the books starting Saint Germain's work for the New Age put out then would be used for a few hundred years. This process of closing the door for certain lifestreams gives hope of freeing the planet of wayward mankind so it can go forward into the Light. Unless lifestreams go along with the Cosmic Law – that is this Cosmic Push, they will eventually eliminate themselves from the earth. The earth has to go ahead, it cannot longer stay inert and be sustained.

"Laggards refers to those individuals who did not choose to progress along the Path of Life as quickly as the rest of the lifestreams evolving with them. By command of Cosmic Law, these planets were destined to move forward into greater perfection and much more rapid vibratory

action and these recalcitrant souls, vibrating at a slower rate, would not be able to embody thereon.

When planets in a solar system come forth one after another, and their evolutions progress to a certain point they move ahead one place in the solar system. For this, all vibratory action is accelerated. Hence, those lifestreams who do not wish to comply, that is accelerate their vibratory action, cannot go along with their planet.

So the Christ Selves of those individuals have to descend with them to the next planet in line which is of a slower vibratory action. The term "laggards" has been loosely used for these individuals. However, the laggards that came to earth evidently were not only from the planet ahead of earth but from other planets and system as well.

If the planet earth were dissolved mankind would have no place to embody, and all would have become so-called laggards. It is evident in a race, which ones are behind. So it is with the lifestreams in regard to the capacity to go along with the earth. Cosmic Law is impersonal just as a charge wire acts irrespective of persons. Law does not consider excuses and alibis. One has to measure up and produces the goods. We won't get by the Law like they promote children in school now-a-days whether they can read, write, etc., or not. All those who do not accelerate their lower bodies enough and go along with earth are lagging –fall behind, hence may not reembody on earth.

If enough Light had not been drawn forth by the students then the earth would have been destined to be dissolved and there would have been no place for mankind to reembody. So evidently there would have been more laggards than what were brought here to earth.

Since so far great cataclysmic action has been averted and many schools set up at inner levels, and the new orb has been provided upon which the lifestreams who cannot go along with the earth can make progress. And we hope eventually attain the Ascension.

In the latter 1930's when some students turned from the Light it was said that the Light would go on, and later on in the New Age when perfection manifested on earth these individuals would be made to see that. A place was provided for them as they pass on, wherein to abide, where they cannot contact or influence anyone on earth.

As was said in the early work, the Light would go on regardless of or despite of any human being, and that there was no human being that was indispensable. However, the hope was that great numbers of people would accept and profit by this Ascended Master Instruction and make the Ascension. Since they have chosen not to do so the Cosmic Law is now working it out in another way. Hence closing the door for reembodiment so those individuals cannot further detain earth's progress.

Christmas Season

Each year just preceding and during the Christmas season, the Cosmic Law permits the opening of the Spiritual Highways between planets, stars solar systems and galaxies over which travel Divine Beings from place to place.

The song of each lifestream forming his/her atmosphere, accompanied by the radiant Beings that comprise his/her Court and who abide within his/her aura, many of them being born of his/her own life essence.

As these Beings meet and pass each other in interstellar space, exchanging joyous salutations, expressed in music and song, their happy vibrations mingle with and add to the harmony of the Sphere. As these songs of praise rise in a mighty chorus of thanksgiving to the Source of all life, the entire universe resounds with the joy, gladness and goodwill that finds an answering echo even in the most dense earth consciousness during the holy season between Thanksgiving and Christmas. The very ethers seems atremble with anticipation, joy and gladness and that holiday spirit which penetrates even into the dense atmosphere of earth during the happy season of the Christ Mass. It is a period of joy, happiness and freedom for these Beings for a short time from their voluntary service to lesser evolutions.

Earth plays Host to many of these Beings, especially Shamballa.

Shamballa is open each year from November 15 through December 14. During this time especially on the 30th is the time of bringing in the sheaves and harvest of the year, for unascended mankind and for the Ascended Ones and Divine Beings who render service to earth and its evolutions. These Beings each year endeavor to complete that portion of their service which had been allotted to them at the beginning of the year, by November 15th. During the period that Shamballa is open is vacation

time (so to speak) for them. They attend the Conclave there. Each is enfolded in the radiance of the Lord of the World, and then goes to his/her own compartment which he/she has there.

Here they reverse the currents of their consciousness preparatory to entering the Great Silence where the pull of the earth ceases for them and the pull of the Source becomes the magnetic attraction of their feelings. Thus the weight of earth and its needs are no longer a suction on their consciousness and vital energies. When imbued with the Silence they return to the great Hall where They mingle together comparing notes about their work and enjoy the association of each other.

As we have Thanksgiving here so do those gathered at Shamballa as they celebrate Cosmic Thanksgiving in which they all participate.

It is this vibratory action that the Pilgrims tuned into which prompted them to declare a certain date as Thanksgiving Day each year, and which later became a national holiday.

The evening before our national holiday, and for four days and nights thereafter there is a constant outpouring of blessing and benediction upon everyone and everything which has contributed to the progress of earth's evolutions. Thanksgiving is the pouring forth of life. It is an opportunity to release blessings.

The Flame of Thanksgiving has gone forth rhythmically since the day when the volunteer Beings knelt before the coming of Sanat Kumara and it has been increasing ever since.

The Seven Transcendent Weeks begin Thanksgiving Day and continue until around two weeks after the New Year. The outpouring of Light and Love to earth from the Master Jesus and the Hosts of Divine Beings steadily increases until Christmas. Because of the attention of the people being more on Jesus and spiritual things at this time gives the Great Ones greater opportunity to give assistance. The students can by pouring their love to Jesus and the Divine Beings increase this Cosmic Blessing, and for persons they wish to assist visualize the Luminous Presence of Jesus or some Ascended Master around them.

Long before Jesus took embodiment the Christ Victory was celebrated in the higher Realms by others who had attained to their Christly Estate by individual effort. It was radiation of their rejoicings that was

communicated to the shepherds by the Angelic Choir as they sang "Peace on Earth, Goodwill to Men", on that first Christmas Eve.

The Christ Spirit is an outpouring of Love and all the perfect qualities from the Divine Beings. It pours over the earth like a golden rain of beautiful particles of Light. Each particle is like a nine-pointed star. The entire lower atmosphere and the bodies of mankind are enveloped in it. As it increases until Christmas when even the most coarse consciousness can recognize it. To that outpouring is added the radiation from the Retreats and Foci of Light.

The Christmas wreath manifests in the upper atmosphere over Retreats and other places. This is a constant outpouring of a ring of Flame, qualified by a radiation of peace and goodwill to men which goes to every particle of life on earth.

The Christmas season offers great opportunity for soul and spiritual growth, and when one is aware of this potent force it can greatly intensify one's spiritual progress.

During this time the atmosphere of earth is literally "star dust" which the people unconsciously breathe in, filling their inner bodies with a sense of ease, peace and happiness which they attribute to the "Spirit of Christmas".

The Spirit of Christmas is real Being, whose name is Mary, and is the guardian Spirit of the Christian Dispensation.

Many times a Master stands beside a Christmas tree, giving it radiance, warmth and Light. Therefore when people are through with the trees, it is a good idea to burn them rather than throw them carelessly aside. They have been Light Bearers, and should be returned to the flame when their service is ended.

Violet Flame Cauldron

At the end of each year at inner levels every lifestream while out of the body during sleep, goes or is taken and placed within the Violet Flame Cauldron provided by the Ascended Master Saint Germain, Cosmic Beings and others of the Seventh Ray. This service is for those in embodiment and those who had any portion of embodiment within the year, even if only for an hour or so, but does not include the disembodied. This mercy and grace of the Karmic Board is allowed for the purpose of mitigating evil

effects whose causes were motivated with no evil intent. This accounts for the lightness with which individuals enter the New Year, with new hopes, resolutions, and a feeling to improve oneself.

This takes place the last few days of the year, particularly the last evening. We can make the call to be taken there not only once but several times.

The Karmic Board convenes and hears the petitions presented by the various Beings, then goes into the Silence to make the decisions. After the Dispensations are handed down, then the Hierarchy and the White Brotherhood assign the various volunteers to the service they are to carry out for the next six months or for the year.

Application

Whenever you refer to your Godhead or to Divinity use the words "I AM", "I AM" Presence, Beloved or Mighty I AM Presence. Do not keep on using your old terminology, God, Father or whatever. Because they do not carry the same power as the Words "I AM". They do not release that vibratory action as when you say "My Mighty I AM Presence" which releases its power into and through your body whenever you say that. Whenever those words are said with great firmness and determination then the energy of your Presence which beats your heart is intensified and released into and through your body into action.

In case of an emergency if you will still yourself and say: "I AM, I AM, I AM," that will release the power of the Presence into action. When you firmly utter those words, it is Divinity announcing its action and power at your point in the universe.

In each meeting, and each day privately, you can use breathing exercises, and visualize the Flame from the Retreat that is open as you do the breathing.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
I	AM	inbreath–	ing	the	Three	-fold	Flame
I	AM	absorb–	ing	the	Three	-fold	Flame
I	AM	expand–	ing	the	Three	-fold	Flame
I	AM	project–	ing	the	Three	-fold	Flame

The Rhythmic Breath: - the group Director can repeat out loud the four statements seven of twelve times, to get the others into the rhythm, then do it silently also. During the time Shamballa is open we will take the statement:

For Teton Retreat we will use: I AM inbreath-ing Pre-cipi-tation Flame. This Retreat is open each year from December 15 through January 14; and from June 15 through July 14. The Karmic Board as a rule meets from December 26 to first part of January. We plan to have classes here from Dec. 26 through Jan. 1st.

We who are familiar with the Ascended Master Teaching can give thanks and gratitude to the Source, not only for the physical blessings, for the harvest, shelter and food that sustains our bodies but give thanks for the spiritual sustenance of the souls, and also for the Spiritual Hierarchy and the White Brotherhood who have served during the past year.

May you all have a joyous Thanksgiving as it is known at inner levels.

May you all feel the great outpouring during this time from the Great Ones.

May the Cosmic outpouring From the Flame of Thanksgiving

Bring peace, Christmas Spirit, cheer, and bless you all through the year,

So long ago as the Wise Men Were guided to Bethlehem,

May you wherever you are, be guided by your own star.

V.1 N.5, January-February, 25 A.F. (1980)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Door Closes

In Washington's Vision, when the Goddess of Liberty appeared to Washington in the winter of 1777-78, she showed three scenes of peril to come upon this Republic, of which the third would be the most fearful. The Revolutionary and Civil Wars, and the third into which she said if it occurred, a Light as of a thousand suns would descend. This would have occurred in the 1930's but because there were enough students that gave the obedience and made enough application through which the Great Ones could dissolve and handle those accumulated dark forces to the point where it has not been necessary as yet to release that Light as of a thousand suns to save this land and country.

If that action had taken place great numbers of people would have been thrown out of embodiment. Since in the early work, some students have been expecting some big event, a cataclysm or some such thing to happen to shock the people awake. Yet what happens after a big damaging earthquake, etc.? The people that survive, when they get over the shock, go right on in the same way they did before. Except a few, who may start to do some thinking.

Even those who get awakened from within, so many of them when they get some inner action, especially when they have some clairvoyance and/or clairaudience, feel they can have their own contact with God and do not want to follow the instruction the Ascended Masters have given. Often they get connected with the lower levels. Some then feel **they** are going to bring forth the Teaching for the New Age. Yet the understanding has been that what Saint Germain and the Great Ones gave in the 1930's and 1950's, was it. We still have the Teaching Jesus is supposed to have given, not something someone gave that came after Him.

The Dispensation of 20 years to give this Teaching to mankind ran out in 1952, but the Masters Morya and Saint Germain were able to secure another 20-year Dispensation. Early in the 1950's it was said that when this time ran out the time would not be extended further although

Sanat Kumara said if necessary He would stay longer. But the Karmic Board ruled that out. However, by the great work done through the students Sanat Kumara was released January 1, 1956, because much necessary inner work had been accomplished. Yet much more needed to be done (still does). If the axis were straightened as some have claimed, then why are there still earthquakes taking place and much destructive and wrong things manifesting on earth? All along a cataclysm has been expected to take place to put an end to all of that.

Under this Dispensation it was permitted to bridge the gap between the human consciousness and the Ascended Masters' consciousness whereby the students could be made aware of what the master's Plan was and what was going on at inner levels. Then those individuals by cooperating with the Masters and through the decrees and songs released the energy and action which with the Brotherhood drew the power and blessings that formerly acted only in the etheric realm, thus it was drawn into the physical appearance world. In this way much destruction was averted, much of what has been referred to as the Armageddon.

Hence at the end of the 20-year cycle, if no more time was allotted cataclysmic action was expected. Since that did not take place in or around 1972, it was questioned whether more time had been allowed. If both Atlantis and Lemuria are to arise much earth change will have to take place. But instead of having a cataclysm before now, since so much was accomplished in the 1930's and 1950's, evidently the Cosmic Law is working it out in a more gradual and more harmonious way instead of great cataclysmic action. Although the time not having been extended and no drastic change taken place, but instead the door has been closed for reembodiment for those who have not profited by the Ascended Masters' Instruction. Evidently their bad karma will have to be removed from earth and in this way will be brought about the end of human creation – "the end of the world" that religious leaders have been prophesying about and scaring the people into turning their possessions over to them. Human creation refers to all human ways, all sense gratification, human concepts and desires, deceit, trickery, crime, suffering, all tragedies, experimenting with impurities, etc. if raising a family, (and animals do also, just by instinct) were the way to attain the goal, just about everyone would be ascended.

At the end of each lifetime judgment is made as to what one did with the energy during that time, how and for what that energy was used. As the earth moves into higher frequency, individuals have to accelerate the energies of their lower bodies and be able to fully control it, in order to go along with the planet. If there is a feeling of not wanting to make that effort which is according to their free will, then that automatically puts them with those who may not reembody. In this way they eliminate themselves through free will.

Impersonal Service

In the past under the occult law, to develop spiritually one had to enter one of the Ascended Master's Retreats. In order to get in a Retreat one had to already be developed to a certain point, which was beyond that of a truth-seeker in the outer world now. In a Retreat one is severed and protected from the outer world activities, here he could develop further which could only be done in a Master's Retreat. By adhering to the disciplines and persevering, still he might have to do that for several embodiments before he passed the necessary initiations. He had to make some progress or he would be asked to leave. Then when he did attain the ability to prolong life in the physical body, which was the goal, then he could render the impersonal service necessary in order to give somewhat of a balance back to life. This was required before he could enter his eternal Freedom. This took many years, a hundred or several hundred years, of impersonal service before he would complete the Ascension into the Light. There are human beings in Retreats, yet they had to qualify to be admitted.

Now because of the great need and with the release of the Cosmic Light people in the outer word while carrying on their daily activities can learn to render impersonal service and accumulate merit towards their own individual Ascension. However, service to the Light which is impersonal service is more than just some altruistic act.

Formerly the action was: first, self-development; second, service to the whole. Now it is reversed, first comes service to the whole, and second self-development. However, the second must not be neglected. If one had rendered sufficient impersonal service to attain the Ascension, but had not purified and developed or conditioned his lower bodies, he could not ascend until that was done.

When people begin to awaken spiritually they usually begin to want to do things for others, whereas before they would only do for themselves, and family or close friends. They begin to spread out a bit, and do more than just work for a pay check. Some help with work in some altruistic organization, or do some church work. However, usually the ego still wants credit, or it wants to see where it has done good.

Church people claim that what they are doing is serving God. Yet it is just holding within a certain boundary of certain human concepts which they call serving God. Metaphysical people operate within the boundary of certain metaphysical human concepts, which they call truths.

One can do dozens of constructive things or be constructively occupied and yet not be rendering impersonal service or fulfilling the Divine Plan of his/her lifestream. Nor is just being a "do gooder" what is meant by serving the Light. People still have free will to do other than work within the Divine Plan, and so keep on in the human way.

People in the outer world do not qualify to enter Ascended Master's Retreats. Now the students get their training and initiations right out here in their daily activities under natural circumstances; instead of in the Retreats where most of the tests were conjured up and brought about through projections. Under the Dispensations in the 1930's and 1950's, the Masters came where we were and gave this Teaching for the New Age, instead of us going to Them. And too, they opened some Retreats and the students could go there in their inner bodies while asleep.

In the 1930's with the release of the Cosmic Light and the step-up of the activities planetary and cosmic, some students in that period lived as much as it would have taken seven or more embodiments previously. Then again in the 1950's the service rendered amounted to the equivalent of several more embodiments.

Application

Daily application is necessary like eating and sleeping. Also if you want to have money in the Bank, you have to put some there, and most people have to work to do it and to get paid you have to comply with certain rules, schedules, etc. Application is not just read, say or rattle off a bunch of decrees. One should practice getting still, reading, studying and visualizing too.

It takes more than just not being negative, or being "harmless one" as they say in the East. One has to make positive application. If you take a course in a cooking school do you just study, and read cook books and recipes? If you do it will not do you much good. The law does not apply itself. Arithmetic and mathematics do not apply themselves, and results are only gotten when one applies or uses them. To just read a book on the subject and enjoy the numbers lined up in a certain way does not get results. That comes only when the operation of numbers understood and then put to use. So it is with this Teaching of Law of Life.

The feeling of the Violet Flame is not an emotional activity, although that is what the emotions want to do. The emotional body should be held still, and the Violet Flame can be felt flowing through, but it can be flowing through even though you may not feel It. To have motion in the emotional body does not mean that it is the Violet Flame flowing through. It is not just a thought-form or the Violet Flame either.

The seventh 2,000 year cycle of the Cosmic cycle of 14,000 years, is to bring forth on earth the perfection from the inner Spheres which has accumulated through the six previous 2,000 year cycles.

"The activity of the Seventh Ray is the joining of the Elemental, the human and the Angelic kingdoms in conscious cooperative service. It is the unifying of the consciousness of the three elements who are enjoying the courtesy of earth's hospitality." Master Morya .

Monthly Retreat:

Jan. 15 through Feb. 14, Transylvania Retreat of the Master Saint Germain, the Freedom Flame, color: violet or purple. Statement: I AM inbreath-ing the Free-dom Flame, (absorbing; expanding; projecting).

Feb. 15 through Mar. 14, the Darjeeling Retreat of the Master Morya. Statement: I AM inbreath-ing the Will of God. Color: royal blue.

Mar. 15, Resurrection Temple;

Apr. 15, Retreat at Kashmir,

May 15, Luxor Retreat.

A Living Will

A Living Will is used not only by individuals; but lawyers, doctors, clinics, religious and other groups make them available. Originally it was

intended to be a legal witnessed affirmation of belief in the individual's right to determine the nature of his/her own passing, to whatever extend possible. When made by a person in good health, it would relieve both physician and family of all responsibility in his/her decision. It was to be a means by which the individual could avoid being subjected to the futile prolongation of the passing on process.

A Living Will is an assertion of the individual's right to self-determination over his/her own body. Thus is stated in writing the signer's decision to exercise the right to refuse treatment. The courts have uniformly held that it is an assault and battery upon a person to administer medical treatment that he/she does not want.

It is a flexible document, and can be altered to suit personal wishes. Specific statements can be added above the signature if one wishes. It may be best to have it witnessed by other than blood relatives or beneficiaries of the individual's property will. It is a good idea to have it notarized.

1. Sign and date before two adult witnesses. 2. If you have a doctor, give him a copy for your medical file and discuss it with him to make sure he is in agreement. Give copies to those most likely to be concerned, those next of kin, spiritual advisors, lawyer, and friends. Enter their names on bottom line of the Living Will. Keep the original nearby, easily and readily available (not in a safety deposit box). 3. Discuss your intentions with those closest to you. 4. It is a good idea to look over your Living Will once a year (or at least every five years) and re-date it and initial the new date to make it clear that your wishes are unchanged.

A Living Will

To my family, my physician, my lawyer, my spiritual advisor, to any medical facility in whose care I happen to be, and all others whom it may concern:

The end of physical embodiment is a certainty in life here. Since there is no death but just a change in existence which offers opportunity for a fuller life and advancement, greater freedom, harmony and peace, there is (or should be) no fear about passing on, and there should be no grief. One enters the sleep state daily and while in that state **functions** in a body similar to the physical body but of a higher vibratory action. At the time of passing there is only a slight difference from the sleep state. That

is, the life force is completely withdrawn by one's higher self, and the individual does not return into the physical body but stays in this other body.

If the time should come when I can no longer take part in decisions for my own future, let this statement stand as an expression of my wishes and directions, while I am still of sound mind.

If the situation should arise in which there is no reasonable expectation of my recovery from physical or mental disability, I direct that I be allowed to pass on – let nature take its course and not force sustained existence here, by medications, artificial means or "heroic measures". I therefore ask that the body be properly cared for, and in mercy be made as comfortable as possible.

This statement is made after careful consideration and is in accordance with my strong convictions and beliefs. The wishes and directions are expressed here with the intention of relieving those to whom this Will is addressed of feeling responsible, and placing the responsibility upon myself. Therefore I hope you will regard yourselves as morally bound by these provisions.

Signed _____

Date _____

Witness _____

Witness _____

Copies of this request have been given to

_____

_____

_____

V.1 N.6, March-April, 25 A.F. (1980)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Concerning Passing On

As a planet is being created or built, the Sun God and Goddess draw from the Central Sun individualizations, individual Sparks or Flames. One can think of it as similar to putting a stick in a fire in a fireplace and drawing forth an individual flame. It has not left a hole in the big flame nor depreciated it in any way, and the small flame can become as large as the other one.

While the planet is being prepared these individualizations who are to inhabit the planet, are also being prepared. This takes place at inner levels in the inner Spheres. They are not scattered into the universe, but abide at a definite place for training for a definite purpose. The Cosmic Law to produce manifestation operates according to principles and not in a haphazard way.

When the structure of the planet has been created, then a Being voluntarily offers the substance of her body like Virgo did for the planet earth, to produce the substance of earth dense enough to serve as a platform. However, originally this was not nearly as dense as now. Then a Being like Neptune offers the substance of His body for the water, and a Being like Aries offers the substance of her body as the air and atmosphere around the planet.

Originally all the substance of earth, water and air, and the four lower bodies were of a higher vibratory rate. But after mankind had created a certain amount of discord all this had to be lowered in order for the outer self to function.

When man lost the use of the Light Rays by which even the physical bodies were created, evidently this was the time the Christ Self (Higher Mental Body) relinquished its authority over the outer self. Then the design and functions of the physical body were changed; and then gradually the present means of birth came about. Evidently here is when

there was assigned to each lifestream a Body elemental to help carry on the functions of the physical body.

Originally there was no loss of memory from one embodiment to the next. There was no waste from bodily function as now, no pain nor distress.

We will deal here with the four lower bodies, the three higher ones remain perfect, never did and never will accept vibrations below a certain point.

When an individualization has been prepared at inner levels and is ready to embody on a planet the following which takes considerable time, takes place.

A mental body is created out of the finest part of the air. An emotional body is created out of the finest part of the water element. An etheric body, a replica of the Christ Self is created out of the finest part or electronic substance of the earth substance. This then serves as the pattern upon which the physical body is created by drawing together certain substance of earth, water and air.

The elemental substance and energy which is used to fashion the physical body in which the individual must function is the personal heritage endowed by nature to him. Those elements that make up one's physical body are now the same ones that have been used by the Builders of Form every time he/she has taken embodiment. Those elements have been charged with the tendencies of one's nature, habits, patterns and plans. Mother Mary uses the best to fashion the heart, and the better ones are saved for the outside so one looks comparatively good.

After passing on, the substance of the physical body returns to the source, the general reservoir of substance or matter which constitutes the body of the planet. These same elements are used in each succeeding embodiment. They rest in between and when the time comes for reembodiment, that substance is re-assimilated to form the physical body. The elements at the end of their service are returned to their source, indicating that man did not come up through or develop from mineral to vegetable, to animal, then to human being, as some theorize, and even the individualized Flame returns to Its Source in the Ascension.

(To be continued in next issue)

***

When all of the family is interested, application can be made together. When not then that one has to find a time and place to do it. At times when a need comes up to make application and there is no suitable place one can have at least a few minutes privacy in the bathroom.

Religion is a form of worship of some idol, and by it get enough appeasement to survive and keep on functioning. It is a belief in an abstract God.

Philosophy is a resignation to conditions in a positive way and keep on functioning in that way.

Law of Life Teaching of the Ascended Masters, is to understand and by right application change the earthly conditions back into perfection as it should be and as it was in the beginning.

***

Monthly Retreat:
March 15 through April 14, Resurrection Temple,
Statement: I AM inbreath-ing Res-urrec-tion Flame; (absorbing, expanding, projecting).
April 15 through May 14, focus at Kashmir:
Statement: I AM inbreath-ing Illu-mina-tion Flame.

We plan to have classes here April 3, 4, 5, 6. Also here June 24 through July 6.

This issue completes Vol. 1 of the Enlightener. So those of you who are interested in receiving further issues please let us know. As we intend to send it only to those who desire to receive it and not to others, so as not to impose it upon anyone.

Copies of Vol. 1 available.

Service For the Departed

1. Solo. Song Book #297.
2. Invocation, Group Outline page 12.
3. Call or prayer for the departed one.
4. Read about "There is no death".
5. Personal talk concerning the departed one, if it is desired.
6. Solo.

7. Read the Great Silence, or Eternal Home (Song Book #25).
8. Benediction,
Group Outline page 25 or some other.

Crematory (Burial) Service

Short talk on gratitude for the lifestream and its service, and for the release from the physical limitations into greater freedom in the Realms of Light. During the time of cremation call to:

Mighty I AM Presence, beloved Great Divine Director, Saint Germain, Zadkiel, Amethyst, Arcturus, Diana and Oromasis, charge into this fire (process) Your full power of the Sacred Fire, the Transmuting Violet Flame, the Resurrection and Ascension Flames, to do Your perfect work.

(We) thank you.

Cremation

Cremation hastens the release or detachment of the spiritual elements from the lower, and aids in dispersing the lower etheric part or element, freeing the individual from the physical plane. The consciousness or the inner man has not changed, he/she is still the same, and more alive than before, and is responsive to the emotional (astral) body, to the mental condition he/she had in life here, and to the voice of the Christ Self.

So there should be no objection to cremation of the body as it is the cleanest way to handle it and it even helps free the individual on the other side.

Through cremation the elements, the substance of elemental life of which the body is composed, instead of having to undergo disintegration or decay, is returned more quickly and in a clean way back to the source, or universal, as some term it, than any other way.

Cremation makes indoor burial possible if desired, but **no** burial is necessary. Thus thousands of acres of land might be restored to better uses than that of being the receptacle of decaying bodies, and psychic spots. In some places cemeteries are a real problem. They are an expense, an inconvenience and can even be an actual danger.

We can look forward to the day when cemeteries will be no more, and cremation will be enforced for sanitation and health reasons.

When the physical body is cremated, the fire transmutes the qualities of discord which have been imposed upon the physical substance, it also releases destructive elements in the emotional and etheric bodies. This is much needed to help bring about the purification of the psychic-astral realm, which handicaps embodying individuals. But to transmute the etheric records of imperfection in the etheric body the use of the Violet Flame and the assistance of the Ascended Masters is required.

The misuse of energy, of life, caused the lowering of the vibratory action of the bodies of the people and then also of the planet. So the bodies became less luminous and heavier in weight and the excrements of impurity from the bodies began the creation of that which is so aptly called "soil". This has taken the place of the original substance which was similar to alabaster.

The decaying bodies of the "dead" have been buried within the earth for ages and the elemental beings, the gnomes have had unpleasant task of completing the dissolution of these bodies. In the process of embalming the task of decomposing these bodies was made more difficult for these elemental beings who had to suffer the presence of them in their element and home.

When the physical body is buried the corpse or more dense substance of the etheric and emotional bodies may hover there for a long time, and sometimes until the physical body is completely disintegrated. The individual that has passed on of course is not there. The mummifying process, and also the embalming practiced in the West, have caused them to endure sometimes for centuries, particularly when the person had been evil in character. This etheric portion (or shell which is the misqualified energy that cannot enter the higher etheric or realms of Light) could be possessed by an evil force, an evil elemental being, or a discarnate entity (previous to the removal of all of them from earth). This is the cause of attacks and disasters which befall those who discover and open up ancient tombs.

By cremating the physical body the destructive element in the emotional body is also transmuted, thus loosening the desire to be taught. All atomic structure comes within the physical domain. The emotional which is the astral is partly physical.

Cremation is the most appropriate, sanitary and clean way of disposing of the body (rendering putrefying matter wholly innocuous in a

short time) imposing no impurity upon nature and with no attendant peril to the living, the Elementals as well as human beings. Through cremation the elements of the body are freed and returned back to their original source.

Pastor Perry C. Hopper says: There is no justification for opposition to cremation from the religious point of view. There is no specific instruction as to mode of burial given anywhere in the 66 books of the Bible, though there are numerous references indicating that cremation was a common practice among ancient people.

In Alice Bailey's literature is pointed out that when the thread of consciousness had been withdrawn from the head and the thread of life from the heart the individual is truly "dead" so-called. When that has been scientifically established by the doctor, when it has been ascertained that no spark of life remains, then cremation can take place. That some things stated in theosophical literature concerning the subtle bodies had no real basis. It might be good to wait 12 hours, to be sure the person has really passed on. If further delay is necessary to comply with municipal requirements or because of family feeling or situation, cremation should take place within 36 hours of passing.

In the "I AM" Discourses by the Great Divine Director (Vol. 8) page 395-6, it says for the students who come to the point of passing on, to give the firm command that the body not be embalmed but be kept refrigerated or in a cool place for three days, then cremated. That by following this instruction would enable the full complete activity to take place that was required.

In case this is not possible then do what can be done. The Presence and the Masters know the situation and will work accordingly. But avoid embalming and get the body cremated whenever possible. This is important.

If the situation should arise where advance arrangements had not been made to keep the body refrigerated for three days and it was not possible to attain that, then instead of having it embalmed, it would be preferred to have it cremated, according to requirements of the law although it is before the expiration of three days.

It is the nature of the physical substance of the body to start to disintegrate as soon as life is withdrawn. Therefore in case of those who

do not understand this law and have not made the necessary application, of course the body should not be embalmed either, but in these cases it may be best to cremate the body as soon as arrangements can be worked out.

V.2 N.1, May-June, 26 A.F. (1980)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Anniversary – New Year

We had special service for May 1st celebrate the anniversary of the Master Saint Germain's Coronation as authority for the New Age of 2,000 years, the Age of Freedom. This also marks the date of the New Year of the calendar for the New Age, which began May 1, 1954. The Outline of this service will be the pattern for this celebration on May 1st each year. We set this into action now to retain the correct time and procedure, before it gets lost or perverted by human concepts as did the date of the birth of the Master Jesus is still disputed to this day.

Ascension Day

May 15, this year is the day recognized as the anniversary of the Master Jesus' Ascension. He came and left the example of the Ascension which is the goal of every individual who takes embodiment on earth. Through His mission and example nearly 2,000 years ago, now at the close of that cycle everyone on earth should have attained to exemplifying the Christ as He did. But mankind is far short of that, and some things have gotten much perverted. "Saved by the blood of Christ", does not come through or because a Christ died on the cross 2,000 years ago. But comes about when a human being has been purified sufficiently whereby the quality of the Christ, the Christ life and consciousness can be expressed through that one.

However, the Cosmic Law is stepping-up and increasing the vibratory action to bring about the purification of the earth. For this purpose the New Teaching of Ascended was brought forth. Thus giving the knowledge of the I AM Presence, and also of the Transmuting Violet Flame and Its use. These actions must be consciously called forth in order to attain the goal, the Ascension.

The Cosmic Law through the Cosmic Light can supersede human free will. Hence, the door is closed for those who do not qualify to make the Ascension under the New Dispensations nor qualify to reembody.

Concerning passing on

Death, so-called, is not understood and is therefore an enigma to most people. But it lies ahead of every person. It is something that should be thought about and discussed, and not shunned. Through correct thinking one can prepare for it while in good health. It is something that we are made aware of very frequently.

To get an intelligent comprehension of the reality, the concept of continuity of life of one entity or individualization, in many lifetimes in physical bodies having various experiences, will eliminate fear of death. It also helps to learn about the inner Realms or Spheres and what takes place when one passes on. We have on much more information on it now in this Ascended Masters' Teaching, and with sufficient understanding of the I AM Presence, that eliminates all fear of death.

The fear of death is founded upon the love of and attachment to form, Physical bodies and things of the outer world. It is based upon the mental uncertainty as to the fact of permanent existence or immortality of the individual. The outer self questions as to where, after passing, is that part that identifies itself as an individual that says "I" and "I AM" that part that activated the personality.

Fear of passing on is due to the fact of people identifying themselves with the physical body, and the fear of loss and loneliness. However, loneliness after birth is far greater, when one has left his friends and associates at inner levels and comes into a physical body which is incompetent to take care of itself. He is in new surrounding and unable with which to make intelligent contact for a long time. He does not identify those with which he has relationship, and only later makes friends of his own. After passing on it is quite different, the individual retains the memory of the physical life, and contacts those he knew here during earth life. He does not experience loneliness as human beings do here. When one is born he is like in a prison, and when one passes on that is a step towards liberation.

Some think a person that has passed on is in the coffin or grave, yet if that were the case then the body would be alive. The only reason the body is so-called dead is because he/she is no longer in it. Then how can one be in the grave?

Think of some dream you had which was most real. You can probably recall that you had or were in a body similar to your physical body. You functioned in it, moved about, perhaps talked, you could think, feel, see, hear, perceive, comprehend, yet you had no physical brain or body. When one reembodies, if he could recall it through the physical brain, passing on would be a familiar experience.

Every time we go to sleep we go through the same process as when we pass on. So we already have much practice. Because in the brain consciousness we do not retain nor recall passing from or leaving the physical body, hence we do not relate passing on (so-called death) with sleep. When we go to sleep we die to the world and function elsewhere. After passing on there is little difference from sleep. One's consciousness and sense awareness are practically the same, one is free from physical limitations. He is well take care of, and goes on living with similar interests as before. He is alive and functioning elsewhere.

The only difference is that in sleep the current of energy which constitutes the path of return to the body, the Ray of Light from the I AM Presence sustaining the Flame in the heart is kept intact. Whereas is so-called death the Flame or spark in the heart has been drawn out by the Christ Self and the connection with the physical body is broken. In passing on there is no rending process, as is dreaded by some. Even in violent death there is only an instant when imminent peril may be sensed, which might be similar to an electric shock. In some cases there is some struggle in trying to longer hold onto the body. The outer or human forces do not want to let go.

At the end of a life span the Christ Self directs It's attractive power intentionally, so as to offset the attractive power in outer world living. This can be seen in individuals, they become less and less interested in things, their interest wanes

. The passing comes by the steady withdrawing of the life force and etheric body from the physical body until all contact is severed with the outer world.

The instant that a human being passes on his aura begins to disintegrate and soon it is felt no more. That is why individuals can be so sentimental about the dead that they quarreled with and resented in so-called life 24 hours before. Because when the thinking, feeling, memory

soul-self is removed, the pressure of that aura is no longer an irksome thing and the shell which lies serene in the coffin causes no distress.

In cases of sudden death so-called, in accidents, fire, scalding, etc., the Christ Self seeing what the extent will be, draws the consciousness out just ahead of the action, and therefore the individual does not really suffer like people imagine.

In the last 40 some years there has been much change at inner levels for those who pass on. Temples and schools have been set up in the etheric realm around the earth and lower Light Realms, where they can learn the law and put it into practice. Whereas this was not available previously, when those who were earth-bound stayed in the atmosphere of earth and tried to gratify their desires they had on the earth. The others went to some Light Realms, where they got some training if they chose to do so of their own free will, but it was not required of them. Some entered their Christ Self (Higher Mental Body) and functioned therein. Their human creation of course had to remain in the atmosphere of earth. But they all knew in their inner consciousness that to further their evolution and attain the goal, they had to reembody. In the freedom of the inner bodies all desire the opportunity to embody and make things right. It has always been so because that was the only way one could gain his eternal Freedom, the Ascension. That is why so many clamor to come back into embodiment regardless of the conditions here. While on the other side they are not limited like here and can see what can or could be done. However, when they get here they get bogged down with wrong food and drinks, wrong objectives, human concepts and desires, and maybe at the end of that life span go back with more bad karma than what they had when they came into embodiment.

These things are to change into right spiritual understanding, correct psychological training, and conditions and habits that produce good health instead of the opposite.

Since December 3, 1939, no disembodied has been allowed to remain in the atmosphere of earth over the United States, and for more than 20 years that has prevailed all over the earth.

The soul, that is, the individual, the consciousness which is the sum total of one's use of life through his own free will, the thinking, feeling, memory soul-self, is what leaves the physical body at so-called death, as

he/she leaves the body he/she is met by a Being of Light usually by an Angel.

Medical science needs to return from a complexity of drugs and operations to simple methods of an understanding of the right use of the energies coming from the Christ Self through the etheric body to the physical body.

Later on in the New Age man will get back to longevity, then a person will pass on only when his/her life work or service for that lifetime is completed. This will depend on what the planned service is. Passing on will be controlled by the will of the individual. When the work is finished he/she will just cease breathing.

Cremation

As we progress into the New Age the attitude about passing on will change. A new concept will be taught, emphasizing conscious withdrawal from the body, and family and friends share in the preparation for it. The crematory (instead of funeral) services will be happy events because it is understood the departed one has been released and returns to a better life.

In the early ages before there was discord on earth, human beings and the Elementals consciously controlled the vibratory action of their bodies. During the entire time of manifestation the vibratory action of the form was held in the rhythm set by the consciousness, which was harmonious, beautiful and part of the music of the Spheres. There was no disintegrating, decaying or dissolving action in their bodies. When their service for that embodiment was finished the body was consciously dissolved. The component parts released to the accompaniment of music, color, tone and perfume for the return to the Sun of the system for re-polarization. This dissolution of form was a beautiful rhythmic and natural activity.

On Atlantis before the last remnant sank, the constructive transmuting activity of the Three-fold Flame was visible to the people. This was used in place of our present method of cremation, and it will come forth again in the New Age. The Flame stood there and when a body was placed in it, it instantly disappeared.

Cremation is an ancient practice. Among the Athenians it was a universal custom, but due to the extravagant funeral pyre, which became

an abuse, there was a gradual return to earth burial when Greece and Rome were at the height of their glory. Only persons of affluence continued cremation and urn burial. Magnificent funeral pyres were accorded kings held in great favor, those in disfavor were given earth burial.

There is no teaching in the Bible which forbids cremation. (1 Samuel 31:12; 1 Corinthians 15:50, 53, 54; II Chronicles 16:14.)

The burial of the vast number of corpses through the ages has produced taints in the soil infecting the vegetable kingdom and also mankind, which out-pictures in the form of cancer. The roots of this disease are deep-seated in the emotional body, so as mankind develops **right** emotional control and as the use of the processes of cremation increases this condition will improve, gradually the taint will disappear. When cremation becomes a universal practice, there will be a minimizing of disease, people will have more vitality and live longer. There will be less effort expended to combat disease therefore greater usefulness and the Divine Self or Christ Self can have greater expression. All nature can then manifest more perfectly too.

When bodies are buried the Elemental Beings have to work on that decaying substance for years. In July 1954, Oromasis asked the Karmic Board for a grant to immediately dissolve and transmute all deceased forms as soon as they were buried. We were not told whether or not that was granted. Therefore, the Elementals would not have to work on that decaying substance.

A little clear thinking will remove objections to cremation. When one cannot accept cremation for disposing of the body, the shell after passing, it is because of mass pressure in his consciousness. He still has too much attachment with the body. He does not fully realize the separation and the separateness of the **real self** from the physical body and that the body is but a vehicle or garment he wears.

Incoming Children

Early in the year right after the Teton Activities, for a few months the Karmic Board selects the lifestreams who are to embody that year. At the same time those who volunteer to embody present their petitions. During this time preparation goes on for their embodiment, Mother Mary.

During the mystic month of May the Lords of Karma draw together all the lifestreams that have been chosen to embody within that 12 month cycle. All the potential mothers of the race are also brought, in their inner bodies to the assembly and each soul meets and embraces the mother chosen, for reasons of past ties, karmic debts or potential service, to be the channel through which the soul shall secure a body.

To give assistance to these lifestreams, the decree in Decree Book page 39 #6 can be used. We can also call to the I AM Presence Ascended Masters and Angelic Host for the protection, purification, illumination and whatever assistance is required by the prospective and also expectant parents.

Some do not want to take the responsibility, and many rebel at being caused to fulfill the service for which they engaged their senses. Because of the stillborn, miscarriages and the abortions (which from the inner standpoint is the same as murder) not all will get through into embodiment. Those who lose their opportunity to secure a body, in such cases they suffer,(From Orion and Uriel).

Why incoming souls are given (through birth) and designated into the keeping of those who do not want them may be because a certain number are to come in each year, and karmic ties play an important part of fulfilling the Divine Plan .

Application

The outer self does not know what his accumulation of the past is. So it is important to call to the I AM Presence to use the Transmuting Violet Flame through the four lower bodies. Unless that is done efficiently the whole accumulation of the past can rush in upon one (the creator) in case he got very discordant. Call the Presence to set the Transmuting Violet Flame into action and keep It surging through you like water through a hose under hydraulic pressure all day and night, to transmute every discordant thing you have ever created.

Not knowing what your accumulation is, take no chances. The Violet Flame will not hurt you, but It will keep the accumulations of the past from coming into expression. At least two or three times a day call the Presence and Christ Self into action to set the Transmuting Violet Flame into dynamic action and keep It sustained. Then in case you forgot, It would still go on, as the Christ Self takes up our commands and carries

them out. But if you try to do it with your outer self, you are just wasting your time. You cannot do these things physically, except to make the call. The Christ Self is the director of the energy which renders this service to you. Therefore charge It to render this service.

Retreat:

May 15 through June 14, Ascension Temple at Luxor, color, white. Statement: I AM inbreath-ing As-cen-sion Flame; (absorb-ing; expand-ing; project-ing).

June 15, Teton Retreat, color, green. I AM inbreath-ing pre-cipi-tation Flame.

The Karmic Board meets the last week of June. Read up on the Teton Activities during this time. Class will be held here June 24 through July 6.

July 15, Liberty Flame.

Aug. 15, Temple of Truth.

Sept. 15, Archangel Michael's Temple.

Oct. 15, Lord Maha Chohan's Retreat, Comfort Flame.

Some have inquired as to receiving the bimonthly release, the "Enlightener" – estimated production cost is $3.00 per year.

Keep this in mind, in referring to references in our publications, the following abbreviations will be used: LL = Law of Life Book I & II. L&T = Life and Teaching of Jesus and Mary. TDB = Law of Life and Teachings by Divine Beings. Dec. = Law of Life Group Outline – Decrees. Ins. = Group Activities Instruction Book.

V.2 N.2, July-August, 26 A.F. (1980)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

After Passing On

Those who know nothing of the use of the Violet Fire are then taken to the River of Violet Flame (spoke of in mythology as The River Styx). This river has been provided at inner levels for the purification of those lifestreams from as much discordantly qualified energy as possible, before either going to the Sleepers' Realm or before appearing before the Karmic Board to receive their assignments of study and service at inner levels between embodiments. The psychic-astral realm is the realm in which the outer bodies, mind and feeling worlds of earth's evolutions abide (it interpenetrates our outer world activities).

The **Sleepers' Realm** is place provided for a period of rest, because of strain and stress while in embodiment, one may choose to sleep for a while. He may need some time of absolute peace where there is neither thought nor conscious feeling, before he is able to absorb any of the good at inner levels. They are permitted to stay there no longer than three months. TDB 476

The beauty of this Violet Fire River is indescribable; therefore Its appearance does not frighten these souls who have passed on, when they are invited to step into It and bath in Its substance. This Violet Fire then dissolves much of the causes and cores of the physical distresses of the individual's past earth life, especially those which caused their recent demise. TDB 464

Then they are called to appear before the Karmic Board after having been bathed in the River of Violet Fire, or come from the Sleeper's Realm, or having just been released from the physical body, legions of Violet Fire Angels surround the building. They provide an atmosphere of purifying Violet Fire, so that every soul who, as he appears before Karmic Board in the etheric body, must pass through Their radiation as they enter these Halls. The Angels help them by transmuting some of their karma, whatever the Law allows so they can make a better showing. TDB 464

After this, they are assigned to a sphere, the consciousness determines this, whose vibratory action is comfortable city or country whatever they like best. Some of these Angels go with them to their places of abode. There they abide making new associations and friends. Now it is required after passing on, they go to school and learn the Law of Life. They are required after passing on, they go to school and learn the Law of Life. They are required to study, make application and render service each day. They can advance rapidly or slowly even as here on earth.

They are given instruction and assistance according to their capacity to understand, absorb, digest and assimilate the Truth of Life. None are committed to punishments for the sake of chastisement. Although some through learning the lessons of cause and effect, do temporarily suffer, and in that suffering, build into their consciousness a realization of right and wrong. TDB 445

While the individual is in the inner realms the etheric body gradually throws off the appearances of age and disintegration of the earth life, because it mirrors that which it sees and by which it is surrounded. It takes on the appearance of those Beings around it. When an awakened individual passes on the etheric body begins to throw off the appearance of age, because everyone in the inner realms has returned to about a 35-year age. In a few years the etheric body of the newly passed again assumes an appearance of youth.

The etheric body is an amalgamation of all the energies which animate the physical body during a lifetime. In occult literature it is referred to as the vital body, and the etheric body or double, is the counterpart of the physical body. It is the energy body, and is larger than the physical body. The centers or chakras are located in it, also underlying force threads which are the counterpart of the nervous apparatus – the nerves and the nerve ganglia.

Out of the etheric substance the finest part of the earth element, was created the etheric body, within which is the Light pattern, the points of Light. TDB 89

The etheric body being the memory world of the individual, it carries the records of every experience of each embodiment and those in between embodiments. The etheric records of the earth life determines

the pattern of the etheric body which the soul occupies at inner levels in between embodiments. TDB 441

The etheric body is a mirror, it is its nature. It mirrors all experiences. The etheric body takes on the form and shape of the thoughts and feelings. When an individual passes on, his etheric body looks just like his prostrate form. If it is shriveled up and worn out, it looks like that.

One's karma is the result of all the activities of the soul of all previous lives. The pattern for the new body is determined by that which the soul has earned in the past. If many of the etheric records are of a destructive nature, when embodying again, the Body Elemental copies that karmic pattern. This causes the distortion of the physical form. TDB 441

The individuals go in their etheric bodies to the Temples, but the physical substance which will make the body for the next earth life, will cause the Body Elemental and the etheric body (again) to be misshapen if such is the type of garment which the soul has earned. There is often rebellion in the Body Elemental and rebellion in the etheric body when it is required to enter into a grotesque or misshapen form, because of the freedom, lightness and happiness it has had. TDB 455-6

The time of sojourn in the inner Realms is determined by many things. They abide here until the time comes when the same Karmic Board measures the consciousness of these beings before reembodying. TDB 448-9

There is no death but life everlasting, and each individual is sent back to earth until he becomes master of his life, of the energy of his thoughts, feelings, spoke words and acts. TDB 48

It is a scientific fact that the weight of an individual's karma is carefully taken into consideration by the Karmic Board before he enters and earth life. For every person who embodies, thus revivifying his own karma through his soul consciousness, there must be removed through the gates of so-called death another individual, whose karma then lies quiescent during the period of mercy while he abides at inner levels. Because the earth is a schoolroom ordained by Cosmic Law for certain experiences of emotional control, and because there has been no other suitable place found which is ready or willing to accept these people, they must return again and again until they find the mastery which is their reason for embodiment. TDB 449

Those elements that make up your bodies are now the same ones that have been used by the Builders of Form every time you have taken embodiment. After passing on those elements rest for the time being, until that individual takes embodiment again. Those elements have been charged with the tendencies of one's nature, those habits, patterns and plans and that is all that Mother Mary has to work with. She uses the best to make the heart, the better are saved for the outside so one looks comparatively good. Deep inside are the elements, earth, water, and air, which never see the light of day nor the sun. Kwan Yin, TDB 452

After the heart is fashioned, these individuals wait in the inner Realms until they are called for reembodiment. Within the year conception takes place on earth for each one and they come into the world of form in physical birth. TDB 453

Application

In 1939 Mighty Cosmos said that the students' application, especially in groups meant the release of the earth from all destruction, and without this it would not be possible. Because the call from human beings is necessary to bring this about. Besides rendering this service for the rest of the world the students were gaining freedom for themselves.

Remember in your application that the mental and feeling world of mankind are one, therefore in the mighty decrees there go forth waves or pulsations of Light through the mental and feeling world of mankind. The inner action goes on although there is no outer manifestation.

V.2 N.3, September-October, 25 A.F. (1980)
LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Passing On

The passing on at the end of a life span is normal and should be considered thus and not as an unexpected event. The cause behind sudden deaths so-called, of being catapulted from the body, may be because of past relationships and obligations, or in some cases the Higher or Christ Self leaves the door of protection open permitting it to happen to more quickly obliterate past penalties due. It was said of a student's son, around 20 years of age, who went out in an auto accident, that because of heavy or certain bad karma, he would have had a tough time in life, and this way he could better make progress. The cause may also be by reasons of group conditioning, having set up karmic conditions through relationships and obligations in group involvement in the past. It is noticeable, that many have been going out in groups.

Disease can be call or method used for the body to give up and let the soul go free so it can enter other services, or have better opportunity to make progress.

Instead of looking at so-called death in horror, realize it is a beneficent friend.

A certain percentage of so-called death is caused by the individual's thought and feeling, his own human creation. It is his energy, his intelligence acting. When that portion comes to a certain point, it can shut off one's heart action, or any function of his body. The outer self not understanding this and not having the feeling that it can be changed, it therefore acts according to the power and quality with which the energy has been charged.

When the will-to-live in the physical body ceases the individual passes on. Also when life, the real part or Christ Self of the individual demands change; that then gives opportunity for something better.

The Life principle, the stream of energy from the individualized God Presence, the I AM Presence is anchored in the heart, at the time of

passing this is withdrawn. There is also a stream or thread of energy anchored in the brain. In sleep only this stream of energy is withdrawn, and the individual is no longer conscious or aware of the physical. But his attention is focused on the inner world and he functions in his inner body, the etheric body. When passing on both streams are withdrawn which is the Ray of Light from the Presence, but he retains his mental consciousness and feeling world which function within the etheric body.

While one sleeps that part of himself is out of the physical body. To operate on a body they drive out the consciousness so the body does not register pain. During this time the physical body does not register anything. Only when the consciousness is in the body again will it register what goes on in the world or the body.

That shows that the physical body is not really you, but is only a vehicle in which you function.

At the time of so-called death that one just steps out of the physical body and functions in the etheric body with the mental and feeling faculties in it, just the same as when one sleeps. So one is still alive just the same as before. According to the way of one's thinking in his outer self or consciousness does he have, or function in a body after passing on.

There are two main openings in the human body through which to leave the body, go to sleep and re-enter, wake up. When it is done consciously it should always be through the top of the head, not through the solar plexus which is the other opening.

The trend of one's life tendency and where he focused his attention during life determine the mode of exit when passing on. The undeveloped human beings, who are polarized in the physical and emotional (astral) bodies, infants and animals, go out through the solar plexus. The initiates, the spiritual, students, advanced mental types, the more evolved, the thinking rational individuals go out through the top of the head. For the aspirant, the average intelligent person, the one of goodwill, the well-meaning citizen, the philanthropic worker, there is now in temporary use an opening just below the apex of the heart.

Most people live to a great extent focused in the emotional body. For the vast majority of people their consciousness is focused in the solar plexus thus connected with the astral plane, and the world of glamour.

These emotionally or astral polarized people, those whose animal nature is strong, exit through the solar plexus.

Clairvoyance comes about when the center between the eyebrows or the solar plexus center is awakened. In most cases it is the latter.

After passing on the individual is distinctly aware of himself, and has a much clearer perception. He still has the same desires and consciousness. He is on the inner, which is a plane, level, realm or sphere of higher vibratory action than the physical. It is not a locality, but is essentially a state of consciousness.

Here on the physical plane our brain registers the succession of events which to us is time. There, on the other side, the individual has no brain, and time is non-existent as we know it. The sequence of events and states of consciousness we call time. Time is only known in outer world experience.

The moment the individual is completely disconnected from the physical body, there is a moment of direct contact with the Higher or Christ Self and he is aware of past and present. This takes place with everyone no matter how undeveloped. That contact acts as a pull on him and the Christ Self responds briefly, just for a moment. In that response he sees like on a map his experiences of the life just passed. He has a sense of timelessness. He now also becomes aware of the future; past, present and future he sees as one. He is fully conscious, although he has no brain, and the emotional vortices or swirls are no more. Sex as it is known in the outer is nonexistent. The individual is now free from the main animal impulses which are accepted as normal and even right in the outer world. He has a much greater awareness of the surrounding states of consciousness. His experiences are richer and fuller, he is more keenly aware than while in embodiment.

On the inner they know that rebirth is a law and governs the outer or physical world living. They also realize that up to the time of attaining the goal, which is the Ascension into the Light that in between embodiments they just pass through an interlude.

Temples of worship have been established in the psychic-astral realm for orthodox people and those who do not have the knowledge and understanding of the Sacred Fire. Through ordinary prayer force and devotional singing, which is utilized by the Devas to melt away karma,

they can expiate karma after passing on. Like going to church they voluntarily enter the temples and these activities until they can come to the knowledge of the Sacred Fire.

One of the saddest partings is on the inner (far more so than when one passes on here on earth) when the soul is bound round (with the band of forgetfulness), the shining wings pinioned, the blazing light of the eyes dimmed, the kiss of the Master placed on the forehead (of those who have individually come under a Master) and down into forgetfulness the hope of man (the individual) descends. The consciousness enveloped in the earth shroud and passes from the blazing glory of Light, from the inner Realms into a body of flesh.

Suggestions

Suggestions in regard to when one is about to pass on: Let the room be as silent as possible. This helps the departing one make preparation for leaving. Most or nearly all are aware of what is happening, and are not unconscious as seems to be the case. They are still conscious but unable to generate the energy which would indicate aliveness, and the will to express is paralyzed. This is indicative of the Christ Self (Higher Mental Body) being in charge, evidently utilizing the energy on preparation for leaving.

The room should be light, not dark. The creative Word "I AM" can be repeated (mentally) when in the room with others who do not understand.

In case of burning incense, only sandalwood should be used, this is the incense of the First Ray. Passing on is an action of the First Ray, since the individual is leaving the body to disintegrate, and to enter a different life.

When the time comes that fear of death is no more, the time of passing will be regarded as a happy and destined release. It will be utilized by relatives and friends of the departing one, they will rejoice with him/her at leaving the physical body and entering into a new life of freedom and peace in inner Realms.

Those understanding this Teachings, can call for and visualize the Violet Flame in, through and around the person. We can make the call: "Beloved I AM Presence, take command and be the only Presence acting here. Beloved Master Saint Germain and Hilarion make and give "name"

and easy, peaceful passing. Beloved Archangel Michael cut him/her free from all human creation, and have one of Your Legion take him/her to the Halls of Karma, the Sleepers' Realm or wherever is right." Visualize the departing one in or surrounded by Light, and pour out love to him/her.

Coma

A coma comes about when the ray of energy anchored in the brain is withdrawn by the Christ Self, thus the consciousness, that part that is conscious and has awareness through the brain structure, is gone. Yet the Ray of Light anchored in the heart which keeps life in the body is not withdrawn. The consciousness ray is a part of the Ray anchored in the heart. Coma is a state of prolonged unconsciousness under the direction of the Christ Self when the life begins to be withdrawn from the physical body.

Nonresistance, the overpowering willingness to pass on, psychologically governs coma. Life can be prolonged in the physical body after the will of the Christ Self is toward the withdrawal of the life. The life of the atoms can be fostered for a long time, thus keeping the body alive. This distresses the spiritual person who is aware of it and of the intent of the Christ Self. The physical body is kept alive but the interest of the individual is focused elsewhere.

In some cases a state of coma is for the purpose to give the physical body time to get a grip upon the organism and restore health. In other cases the reason for it is, that the Christ Self seeks to withdraw the life from the physical body but the integrated life of the physical body is in great conflict with it. And the Body Elemental which has been charged and has taken on certain or all kinds of human desires, evidently does not want to let go.

In cases of comas caused by accident or from some medical malpractice which last for long periods of time, it may be due to brain damage, and that because the life span for that embodiment is not near at the end, life is sustained.

The withdrawal in the passing on process in diseased cases is slow, when the disease has not caused too much deterioration there is the possibility of a return. Sometimes when there is a strong will to live this happens, also when the life work is unfinished, and in cases of drowning and asphyxiation some are brought back.

When the Christ Self decides to withdraw from the physical body, It gives the command. Immediately the blood stream, the nervous system and glandular system are affected. The blood stream changes. This is due mainly by the glands responding to the call, and injecting into the blood stream a substance which then affects the heart, where the Ray of Light from the Presence is anchored, and this is one of the main causes of loss of consciousness or/and coma.

So-called death or passing on takes place at the direction of the Christ Self, not the outer self, which may be completely unaware of that direction.

Even though the heart has stopped and there is no respiratory action it is possible for one to be brought back if the conscious entity is still within the lower etheric substance which has held the atoms of the physical body together, and which has been withdrawn from the body. At this point there is a secondary choice to be made. Everyone that leaves the body chooses to do so, even in an accident. When this choice is made there is no return possible, and only then is he really 'dead' so-called, even though the physical body had been vacated, by the two streams of energy (the Ray of Light) having been withdrawn.

In the cases where life is prolonged, the life stream functions through the heart, but the energy or ray qualified by mentality has been withdrawn from the head, and the conscious self is occupied elsewhere with its own affairs at inner levels. Although the physical body is kept alive, there is no intelligent awareness, as the individual is no longer focused there.

Cremation

Cremation by flame is preferred, but some crematories use other methods. Such as intense heat, which dries out all fluid substance of the body and lets all gases escapes. This dehydration process leaves rather large pieces or recognizable fragments of bone. In some places by special request the remains after cremation can be pulverized. This is much preferred for desired disposal of the cremains (as the remains or ashes are now called) in swiftly running water, returning them to the water element. In much of the country swiftly running water is not available, so the cremains could be scattered by the wind in the woods or fields.

Columbus Day

Remember Columbus (Oct. 12) now our beloved Master Saint Germain, opening the way for the Light to come forth in the only spot on earth where that could be done. The magnetic pull of Lord Zadkiel's Temple now in the etheric, drew him off his charted course and thus landing where Cuba now is. In the New Age these Temples are to be built again and manifest in the outer world.

America's Independence

On Fourth of July we celebrate the Declaration of Independence, although they did not get independence then. The signing of the Declaration of Independence was the instrument by which the 13 Colonies declared what their aim was, but that did not give them independence, although they had been fighting for it. They kept on fighting for years and more help from abroad was desperately needed when France came to their assistance, with troops as well as more money and supplies.

The enthusiasm for liberty spread all over France and more men wanted to come than they had boats at the time. Although France was still at war with England, the objective was to help the Americans gain republican liberty.

Without the French who were experienced in warfare, the States could not have gained their independence.

At the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown in Virginia, Oct. 19, 1781, the Capitulation was signed by: Cornwallis, Thomas Symonds; on the winning side by: G. Washington, La Comte de Rochambeau, and La Comte de Barras for the Comte de Grasse. It is the signing of this instrument that actually gave independence to the States.

The taking of Yorktown was considered in France as a means to certain although not immediate peace. England would have made peace with the States but this was delayed because the Alliance stipulated that one ally would not accept a peace treaty without the other getting peace.

The preliminaries of peace were signed at Paris, Nov. 30, 1782.

Finally the treaty of peace was signed Sept. 3, 1783 at Paris. Also a similar instrument between France and England.

General Rochambeau was rewarded in his home country but in America, as one has expressed it, he has been the neglected Founding Father.

In all this one can see the influence of Saint Germain behind it all, from His tremendous efforts at the Court of France and other European countries since 171. There was also the radiation of the Liberty Flame in the Retreat in southern France.

A number of those who fought in the War of Independence (Revolutionary War) being in embodiment again were serving the Light in Saint Germain's endeavor to bring in the New Age.

We will have 4-day class here beginning Sept. 26, in appreciation of the service of the Angelic kingdom and Archangel Michael's tremendous service to mankind through the centuries. Also will work for the Elemental kingdom for their service in producing the necessities of life, and beauties as well. Some can go back to the Temples at inner levels for a time until they are required to come back here.

Archangel Michael's Day is Sept. 29th,

Sept. 30 is the day of "bringing in the sheaves" at Shamballa for the Angelic kingdom.

Oct. 31, at Shamballa the Elemental kingdom bring their sheaves to the Lord of the World each year.

Monthly Retreats:

Archangel Michael's Temple, Sept. 15. Oct. 15,

Lord Maha Chohan's Retreat. Nov. 15,

Shamballa. Dec. 15, Teton Retreat.

V.2, N.4, November-December, 26 A.F. (1980)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Coming of Christ

The coming of Christ can mean the manifesting of the Christ Self through human beings, and also the time when Ascended and Divine Beings not only Jesus will associate with mankind in a tangible form, as was the case ages ago. This will take place when people have developed sufficiently and express enough of Christ Consciousness.

In the Statements made by Jesus which were prefaced by "I AM", did not refer to the personal Jesus nor did He wish or intend to convey that He was the only one ordained with that privilege. The "I AM" referred to the Great I AM, the I AM Presence which was in and above Him, and which is above and anchored within everyone's heart, giving life to the outer form.

The consciousness He used for His great Victory was the use of the I AM Presence, which the students are now being taught.

Through this one can build a structure upon a firm foundation which cannot be disturbed by outer activities. This is the only way individuals may achieve their great Victory and eternal Freedom.

All of the Ascended Masters used the conscious activity of the I AM Presence to raise their bodies into their eternal Victory, the Ascension.

This is the only way you and the "Father" (used by religious people) can become eternally one.

The veil of the orthodox idea was drawn over the things of the people that Jesus was a special God created Being, different from the rest of humanity. Jesus said this was unfortunate; and that each one had and I AM Presence, the same as He had by which to do the same things He did and attain one's eternal Freedom.

Seven Sacred Weeks

The Seven Sacred Weeks begin on Thanksgiving Day. During this time one can have the assistance of the Ascended Masters' personal Rays,

and particularly that of Jesus the Christ, and also Mother Mary. This is because in the West He has been known, while the other Ascended Masters were only known to a few.

During this time the Divine Beings give Their greatest outpouring of the entire year. And it is because of this, which is an actual substance of Light penetrating the atmosphere, that even very course persons feel the Spirit of Christmas.

During these weeks students are more apt to have spiritual revelations. Each individual receives that which is needed most by him/her. Therefore, it may differ from the others, because no two person's development is the same. Hence, there should be no feeling that one should get the same as another. Each one's attitude should always be to rejoice at the advancement of another. This will keep the door open for his own advancement.

Warning Is Always Given

Many people do not heed the warning because they have their own idea as to how it should be given. Particularly religious people think it will be given individually to them or they will be made to know. So like Saul of Tarsus they miss it, and after passing on they will find it out. The majority of people in the Western Hemisphere especially the church people do not believe in reembodiment. They want to believe in vicarious atonement. Then when they pass on they find out that those beliefs are not so.

In the 1930's the Great Divine Director said, so long ago when mankind first turned from the Light, He was serving in a similar manner as the Messengers, and that some of the students were with Him then. He went forward while the students chose to give their attention to the things of the world. But were now meeting again to go forward together. He made the Ascension and has become that Great Being, an authority for mankind, and is serving on the First Ray on the Karmic Board now.

He warned the people then that if they continued that way what would be the results. But for the most part they did not listen and believed it would not be so. However, man did get into the density which He warned them against. So it is now; because there is no great outer manifestation, people think it can't be so. Yet the Cosmic Law goes on behind the scenes and too late they will find out.

In 1954 when the Divine Director spoke to those who came out of the so-called Compound He said "My entire root race is waiting at inner levels for opportunity to embody. Yet I Am willing to allow some of you to take bodies first, if you will prove as to what you will do, from now until the New Year. (TDB 491)

Before Atlantis sank the inhabitants were warned again and again of the impending disaster, as is always done. But only those more advanced, those serving the Light gave heed. The same with other civilizations.

After a year or more doubt crept in and the majority of the people became more and more skeptical, then suddenly one day it happened.

In the 1930's it was said that every individual would have to choose whether or not he would serve (take the stand for) the Light.

To embody on earth gives opportunity to make things right, attain the Ascension or at least advance toward that goal. In the past when one did not make the grade he/she could come into embodiment again. Now if one does not take advantage of that opportunity he/she may not reembody on earth. While here each one still has free will and must choose which way he/she wishes to go. How much each wants his/her own way while here determines what the course will be after passing on. But at the end of the embodiment the Cosmic Law supersedes human free will of those who did not take advantage of that opportunity, and decides where they must go.

The outer self wants to exert its free will and do just as it wants to go and especially when it comes to spiritual activities. It thinks and feels it can do exactly as it pleases, and rebels at all else, thinking it to be interference with its free will. Yet, weather conditions, certain established laws in the outer world sometimes interfere with one's free will. As a rule man's human free will and the Divine will are far apart. Now the Cosmic Light has the power and authority to supersede human free will. And that is the only way man will come back to the Divine way of life.

Remember the first sin was rebellion – disobedience this brought about the "fall of man". Now for some 40 years the Cosmic Law has through mercy permitted Ascended Masters and Divine Beings to informed and instruct mankind of the coming changes, and what can and should be done. Few have listened and needed the warning, the outer self

still determined to pursue its own course, not being willing to accept that Cosmic Law can change things.

Fear

What it fears, the human consciousness wants to ignore. That is the state of consciousness the masses are in. Because they fear so-called death they want to avoid knowing about it. And through lack of knowledge and understanding has come about the acceptance of "death", that is, as passing on being the end of existence. And science has not been able to prove it otherwise.

Through spiritualism and mediums has come some acceptance or continued existence after so-called death. But they cannot penetrate beyond the realm of the human at inner levels. Hence much distortion and wrong information has been given out. So what is beyond has to come from the Ascended Ones.

The main purpose for putting out this information is to give people the knowledge of what takes place at the time of passing on and what takes place after that, to give the assurance that there is no death. Then in case of loved ones passing on, instead of there being fear and grief (which is selfishness) there is understanding and compassion. Fear and grief can affect and hinder the departing one. So instead of doing that or holding them here through ignorance and selfishness, when the time has come for them to go on, they can be let go free.

The outer self fears the unknown, and then it is known and understood there is no fear, what it fears it wants to ignore.

Mankind must get free from fear of so-called death. To know this Law and by understanding Life will remove the fear of death, which is the cause of grief. Intense grief opens one to destructive forces almost as quickly as fear will.

Cremation

For cremation one needs to deal through on undertaker, a funeral director. Regular services can be had if desired in which case a casket would be used. However, to hold the body.

Refrigerated and not embalmed, arrangements should be made in advance, as a rule they are not equipped with refrigeration, as is it not a part of their regular procedure.

In Oklahoma City they have a cast called "Direct Cremation". The funeral Directors take care of the requirements. They make arrangements with the crematory. They pick up the body and take it to the State Medical Examiner (or whatever procedure the requirements of the state are). He has to sign the Expiration (death) certificate, the doctor a member of the family or a friend signs. The body is not embalmed, it is placed in a cremation unit (box) and taken to the crematory, there are no funeral services provided. This is the least expensive way to handle it. It is not a requirement to put a notice in a newspaper. The ashes, the "cremains" (is the term used now) can be claimed or not whichever is desired if not the crematory will dispose of them. One can have private or public services in the sanctuary, in church or wherever desired there is no need for the body to be present. This is called a memorial service. This way the regular funeral expenses are evolved.

The crematory here uses a flame which is produced by burning natural gas. The retort in which is the flame, is built with bricks, etc. The cremation unit or casket is shoved into the retort and the door closes. The flame burns for around one hour and 20 or 30 minutes, depending on the size of the body, whether or not is has been embalmed, and the type of the container used. The time of cremation including the cooling off period takes around five hours. The remains are strained to get out all tacks, nails, staples or metal from the casket or cremation unit, and from teeth braces and such things that may have been placed in the body. In this process the remains brake or fall into tine pieces. The cremains weigh around five and one half pounds. These are packaged for delivery, pick-up, or to be mailed or put in an urn if that is desired. When the cremains are not wanted or it is desired the crematory take care of them then they will dispose of them, usually they are scattered over the grounds.

It would be a good idea when someone passes on to plant a tree in memory of that one, preferably an evergreen tree which represent everlasting life. It after cremation it is not convenient or appropriate to scatter the (ashes) cremains into running water, as is the case in many parts of the country, then the cremains could be scattered by the tree being planted. It one does not have a place to plant a tree, permission could probably be obtained to plant it in a public park.

There seems to be much sentiment about complying with the supposed wishes or departed one as to how and what is done with the

physical body. This is based on lack of understanding, human concepts and emotions creating a binding force out of fear. That human force can make one feel guilty, fearful of lack of respect if not carried out according to family traditions or what is thought the departed one wanted. Even if he/she wanted burial, cremation would be much more beneficial to that lifestream, which he/she can see once he/she is on the other side.

As soon as the individual is completely disconnected from the physical body he/she is not concerned, nor has any interest in it. He/She is also disconnected from family ties. All that is just of the human realm. That is why when loved ones during sleep meet with the departed one he/she shows no interest in the family left behind. He/She has stepped out of the human realm. It is like when you are in a dark room and step into a lighted one, the darkness is no longer a part of your consciousness.

If the students do not adhere to the Masters' suggestions then why expect the people in the outer world to change. Yet things have to change in order to have New Age. How can there be purity with slaughter houses and with diseased bodies in the ground? The ground is so saturated with all that now, as is our food since it is produced from the ground. Every time a human or animal body is buried that just adds to that. There does not have to be war. War just comes out of an accumulation of human qualities. All that is needed is for human being to change. Instead of thinking of having war, think that the Light can handle it; but we must call the Light forth.

The contamination of the ground from buried bodies, human and animal, does not stay in that one spot. Like smoke, pollution and radioactive material spreads through the air. Some years back it was reported that in fish eggs in the Antarctic they found detergents. That shows now it has gone all through the waters. There are gas belts through the structure of the earth, caused by decaying bodies buried in the earth. This is a cause of earthquakes.

Call To The Presence First

The reason for always calling to and giving recognition to the I AM Presence first is because It is the Source of you, the outer conscious self. Although It is not concerned with your personal problems and activities which It has delegated to the Christ Self, It created the Christ Self to do

that. Hence It is the Source, not the Christ Self which takes care of you out here.

The I AM Presence can be likened to a parent who has given the care of a child over to a nurse. The parent is not concerned with all the details of the care of the child nor all its antics but still knows what is going on and supervises and supplies what is required. The child recognizes the parent as such but goes to the nurse for what is requires.

Besides the Christ Self we need the assistance of the Ascended Masters and Divine Beings too, but They are not our Source.

Mattress

Before going to sleep it was suggested that we call for the Transmuting Violet Flame to blaze up through the bed and particularly the mattress. The mattresses are done up usually in some sort of stripes in green or blue. One time when thinking about it, suddenly before my vision there was a mattress all in purple. Now if we all visualize purple mattresses then they will probably become available sometime in the future. However, even now we can make purple covers for them.

It would be good to read again about Christmas which is in the Enlightener, issue Vol. 1, No. 4.

Nov. 15th through Dec. 14th is again vacation time for those Divine Beings Who have rendered service to mankind and the earth this past year. They can go to Shamballa and be within the vibratory action of the Three-fold Flame established there by Sanat Kumara so long ago, and enter into the Divine activities for the time and be free from the vibratory action of the earth.

Nov. 30th, the ceremony takes place at Shamballa of "Bringing in the Sheaves" for the service rendered mankind and the earth through the past year, by Divine Beings, the Ascended Masters and unascended beings.

Dec. 15th, the activities are moved from Shamballa to the Teton Retreat which will be open till Jan. 14th. The various Beings will report on Their work which was assigned to Them in Jan. and July 1980. There will again be opportunity to present petitions, which the Lords of Karma convened there will hear. This usually takes place from Dec. 26th through the 31st. Then They go into the Silence to determine which ones are to be

passed, and volunteers will then be assigned to carry out the work during the next six months or year.

Beginning Dec. 26th, classes will be held here for a week or so, while the Conclave and the Karmic Board are in session, in the endeavor to release energies from the physical realm to further the work by the Karmic Board and the White Brotherhood.

Also may we be reminded of the opportunity and privilege of the activity of the Violet Flame Cauldron during the last few days of the year.

May all have a grateful Thanksgiving, and spiritual progress during this period.

V.2 N.5, January-February, 26 A.F. (1981)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Must Choose

Up until 1926 mankind was quite free to choose to go on in somewhat indefinite ways.

But since then the Cosmic Law through the Cosmic Light commands individuals to choose whether or not they will come into the Light. The Cosmic Light is part of every individual and each one must come to understand the Divine Law, which is no respecter of ignorance or disobedience. The Law acts.

The United States of America is destined to be the "Cup" of Light to the world. People in the Western world in the past have not been interested nor understood the ideals of Life. They thought they had to seek this knowledge in India or somewhere in the Orient. However, that has been changed.

Everything here on earth was being made more and more complex and more technical in expression through human concepts; metaphysical laws were only partly explained so that the average individual and little comprehension of the laws. The Cosmic Being Victory from Venus saw the need to change all this. He came and issued the fiat which set aside the old occult law. He stated the Law for the earth in the future was that the Light be revealed in America, so no longer does one have to go to or look to the East for the Light, nor practice those former methods. That is why the Master Saint Germain has not used the Bible nor occult terminology. These things of the past have only given partial results and have not brought freedom to Mankind. The New Age Teaching as given under the director or Saint Germain, when applied brings permanent results and enables many students to attain the goal the Ascension in one embodiment compared with the former methods which took **many** embodiments.

Through mercy the provision of the Law has now been revealed which gives many the opportunity to set themselves free. If they choose

to comply. And gives great opportunity not only for one's own freedom but to render impersonal service to mankind and the earth. This needs to be done because mankind is responsible for one conditions which exist here. The discord which registered in the feeling of each one has changed the earth from perfection into what it is today. However, the requirement now is to get out of the old which has not brought freedom and get into accepting and applying the new which will bring permanent Freedom to mankind and the earth as well as to the individual.

The Teaching for the New Age is not just revised metaphysical and/or old occult teachings, which so many are promoting. This New Age Teaching is a new presentation giving the Law of one's being, the Law of Life which is to understand and apply the I AM Presence and actions of the sacred Fire. We now have this instead of using parables symbols blinds, veiled and complementary expressions, etcetera, which have partial truths in them. Formerly the real of full Truth had to be revealed from within one's self before the Truth was known. This could only be done in a Retreat. Now it has been presented plainly, in a simple manner which can be understood and comprehended by the intellect. Instead of being abstract it is concrete, and when applied properly one can get clear and definite confirmation from within. Application brings permanent results. Thus we have opportunity by which to give a balance back to life, which each one needs to do before one gains his own Freedom.

Many people respond to the old methods because they practiced them in former embodiments. There is a momentum of that, and the records are in their etheric bodies, and their consciousness taps in on the momentum and these records. That is how we got drawn into the limitations we are in now. The Law acted according to each one's feeling world. The feeling world ungoverned rules mankind. Effects are the results of causes set up. For the most part this has been forgotten and individuals do not believe that they are responsible for what is in their world. Each one is responsible for his own world, either by direct creation or by accepting something undesirable from without.

The free will of mankind could not at any time be interfered with until at this time with the release of Cosmic Light, which has made so much possible to be done not permitted heretofore. For some students it was possible to set aside time and space which enabled them to call forth the

power to render the service required for mankind. Thus things were accomplished never know before on earth.

Through the decree work in groups, went forth into the mental and feeling worlds of mankind certain work which had to be done.

When one comes into this Ascended Master Teaching and goes along with it, he/she enters this great stream of Light amplified by Cosmic Light which is being released unto earth to bring perfection to mankind. This Cosmic Light is a part of each individual lifestream.

Why stay in that state of or on that level of consciousness when now it can be transcended? We should do more than just activate the old patterns established under the occult law and recorded in our etheric bodies. Beneath those records in our etheric bodies are those records of perfection which we all knew before turning from the Light and perfection. Now through this new Teaching of Saint Germain by applying it as suggested by the Ascended Masters and Divine Beings and not mixing it up with the metaphysical and occult versions, that perfection can again be called forth; not only from the Realms or perfection but also from the etheric records deep within our etheric bodies.

Retreat Work

Through the ages to attain mastery and eventually to make the Ascension into the Light, one had to get the training in some Ascended Master Retreat and successfully pass through the disciplines of the seven Temples or initiations.

This has now been somewhat changed. Since this new Teachings has come forth the student no longer goes to the Retreats but gets his training, tests and initiations right out here in everyday living.

In entering a Retreat, particularly at Luxor, the neophyte first must learn the great surrender. He must learn in consciousness, in his mind and feelings to find and desire to cooperate with the Will of God, the Divine Plan. He is placed in a cell and must learn to be able to contact his I AM Presence, and endeavor to develop within himself a humility before It. All rebellion within his lifestreams must be dissolved and transmuted; rebellion in the feeling which caused every human to "fall" from a state of grace and from having contract and communion with the Divine Self. Rebellion is what took Lucifer from the heart of Heaven. Rebellion against discipline and self-correction is a barrier to real spiritual progress, It does

not mean to assume servility to human being, nor require submission to limitation, or even to the Will of a Master, as a substitute for rebellion. But all ramifications of it – rebellion against injustice, against conditions and limitations must go. Many candidates remove themselves (leave) before passing through the first initiation. It requires a constant alert awareness setting into action the law to remedy conditions, and during this process keep oneself harmonious, peaceful and constructively occupied. Thus one is master of his energy.

Now after five, ten, 15 or more years people are having so many problems. That is because of lack of application or lack of right application, and also using this to further their own ideals and desires instead of serving the Light according to the Divine Plan.

One can do many constructive things yet not be doing what the Divine Plan of the Christ Self is. They want to fit this Teaching into their religious beliefs, philosophies, etc. It may be easier to follow old traditions, family patterns, customs, etc.

Ever since this Teaching has come forth there have been those who try to change it, who have their own ideas as to now it should be written and carried on. That too was Judas' idea. His reasoning was to get money to give to the poor (an unselfish motive) figuring Jesus could use His powers to protect Himself.

The seven Rays were represented in the disciples Jesus chose. Judas represented the Seventh Ray, the Ray which was to follow Jesus' Ray. Now it can be seen how Judas and his actions were a forerunner of the Seventh Ray action coming in now. Many coming in contact with this Ascended Master Teaching want to change it and work it their own way, figuring they can call forth the powers to do it their way; the same as Judas did. So he failed the first initiation, and when the rebound (Karma returned) came be removed himself. Now when students can't have their own way they drop out, and some have become vicious, but most just drop out.

Most thoughts start from an impulse in the emotional body. Instead of being directed by the Presence through the mind; instead of having a clear mental body human beings have an accumulation of all kinds of concepts derived from partial information gathered through many embodiments. This is termed the intellect. This has come about because the mind has the capacity to form conclusions from fragmentary

information. So now the human being is maneuvered by the emotions and the intellect, and functions thus instead or being directed divinely. The misqualified energy in the emotional and mental bodies controls individuals in some manner or other.

This is what makes the difference between human beings and Divine Beings. The Masters did say the only difference between. Them and us is thought and feeling.

It was said in the 1830's that many of the students at that time, were chosen over others at inner levels before coming into embodiment because they would do the work and get results. Although many others had better attunement but preferred to just meditate, which is half or one part of the law, and it works to that extent. All negative or feminine aspects or actions have some positive aspect in them. The same with positive or masculine aspects have some negative aspect in them.

The Ascended Master Saint Germain in the beginning of this work got the students to do decrees, and also said to visualize, and to contemplate. The student body did mainly decrees, which is a positive action; as this notion is positive in comparison to India which is negative. In the West it is action, do things, get things done in the outer. The spiritual aspect gets neglected. In the East the stress is on spiritual attainment through meditation, neglecting the outer aspect of life. There should be a balance between the two – and that is the action of the Seventh Ray. Through the centuries the East has meditated but did not accomplish the Cosmic feats or actions which were necessary to change the cosmic course of things to save the earth, which has been done through the decrees and songs, etc., by the student body in the 1930's and 1950's. We should contemplate (negative aspect) as well as do decrees and visualize (positive aspect) each day.

Energy

Everything is energy. Everything consists of some kind of active energy which is available. This energy is a part of the sum total of energy within, around and up on the planet earth, which remains the same as long as the planet functions in this manner of life expression.

When physical forms disintegrate or decay, the atoms are returned to the source which is the sum total or all energy, the atomic substance or

matter of the planet constituting the physical life. All forms are made from this, and return to the universal reservoir of substance.

While the Angelic, human and Elemental Kingdoms consciously controlled the vibratory action of their vehicles, dissolution of form was a beautiful, rhythmic and natural activity. When the form had completed the service for which it was designed, it was consciously dissolved. The component parts (electrons) released to the accompaniment of music, color tone and sweet perfume, for the return to the Sun of the system for re-polarization. TDB 602

The cause and core of any condition on which you work is a living, moving thing like a whirlpool with radiating energy passing out from it. That radiating energy is what gives it life. In a destructive activity, when you call for the Astrea or one of the Great Ones to close in upon it, the whirling motion of the very center of that cause is stopped, the circle or Blue Flame closes in upon that moving see and the Sword of Blue Flame goes right into the center of it and the cohesive power lets go. The cohesive power that held it together is dissolved and the electrons just fly apart and the thing is no more. The electrons immediately arise for re-polarization, thru the Violet Flame or return to the Sun. (The Sun not the Central Sun) TDB 636

Those elements that make up your bodies are now the same ones that have been used by the Builders of Form every time you have taken embodiment. After passing on those elements rest for the time being, until that individual takes embodiment again. Those elements have been charged with the tendencies of one's nature, those habits, patterns and plans and that is all that Mother Mary has to worth with. She uses the best to make the heart, the better are saved for the outside so one looks comparatively good. Deep inside are the elements, earth, water and air, which never see the light of day nor the Sun. TDB 452

Retreats:

Jan. 15 through Feb. 14, Darjeeling Retreat:

Feb. 15 through Mar. 14, Transylvania Retreat;

Mar. 15 through April 14, Liberty Temple:

April 15 through May 14, the Resurrection Temple;

May 15 through June 14, The Ascension Temple.

We have now had two generations of liberalism, of government control, or government promises to take care of the people, and it has not worked. With an ever increasing national debt; and a massive credit system, most people doing business on the other person's money.

Now as last year's election demonstrated, people seem to want freedom from government control, and we hope to again have a government by and for the people with free enterprise instead of national debt and government hand-outs.

This seems to show that the Cosmic Light and radiation from the Ascended Ones is getting through and into the mental and emotional bodies of the people. The most efficient means to accomplish this is through the proper group decree work, not just meditation or prayer. There has never been such a great opportunity on earth for individuals to serve the Light and give a balance to life, for their freedom.

For Jan. – Feb. we take the Darjeeling Retreat, a First Ray action, Ideas originate in the First Sphere. Let us make the call that Master Morya and the Brotherhood of Darjeeling take command of the new administration and all in important positions in our government, give them the right ideas and courage to carry them out. That they work from the standpoint of principles and stick to them, and not vacillate from one human concept to another.

Then for Feb. – Mar. we will take the Retreat at Transylvania since the Master Saint Germain as the Master Morya, is interested in and works with the government; and is responsible for founding this nation. We in physical form being a part of mankind, have a certain authority we can exercise for the good or all.

For Mar. – Apr. we will take the Liberty Temple in southern France as the Goddess of Liberty has been behind this nation from the beginning. As a place where people can have opportunity and be at liberty to express their divine purpose in life. That does not mean their human qualities as the liberals are promoting.

April 19 is Easter so we will take the Resurrection Temple. May the Resurrection Flame help resurrect this nation back into what it should be – a "Cup" of Light to the rest of the world. Not a dumping ground for those other nations that want to get rid of those people that are beyond

repair, putting a burden on the tax payers here. All who come should be able to make their way in a constructive manner.

For May-June we will have the Ascension Temple.

July-July the Teton Retreat.

Children

In early life here many children retain some sense of the greater freedom they had at inner levels before taking embodiment, and tend to rebel at the restrictions and limitation here. Because there it is not required to provide food and shelter for the body as it is here.

Nothing on earth is perfect. But innately human beings know there is perfection, and they crave it.

***

Law of life and Teachings by Divine Beings, page 602, the missing words on the five lines are: lines 1, Celestial; 2, can be; 3, many; 4, the ben-; 5, Presence.

Second edition of "Law of Life Group Outline – Decrees", has just been re-printed It has the same decrees with some additions and a few new ones. Price $2.50 plus 40¢ postage at present. They say postage is to be raised around Feb. 1.

V.2 N.6, March-April, 26 A.F. (1981)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Color

With some people color seems to be a very "touchy" subject. That is, particularly the colors of red and black. Most of the shades so called that is the hues of red we have in the outer world, are not seen in realms of Light nor is black. They do appear on the inner in the lower realms that is in the psychic astral realm. The black and most of the red we have are of human qualities and not of the Divine. The dark or sinister forces have perpetrated these colors onto and into mankind's spiritual activities, the robes, caps, and the printing of the Bible. Yet black (the absence of light) is used to represent or symbolize death, which is the opposite of spiritual life which is everlasting or eternal. Although the Bible comes in red and black, yet people get good from it by recognizing certain truths therein. Red is used to represent or signal danger. Danger, accidents etc., are only of the human and not of the Divine.

It is argued that scientifically red and black are or do exist. Yes, so do diseases, crimes, accidents and death. But all these qualities and actions have come into existence only since mankind turned from the Light and has created the human realm which did not exist previously and does not exist except on earth. So black and the red referred to here did not exist on earth originally, there were only the true colors of the seven Rays. Scientist go by what they can perceive with the five senses and their instruments.

Man's five senses do not sense the higher vibratory action which created the universe and is eternal life. The vibratory action of the brain structure is now too slow to register the vibrations of the higher realms. Scientists work from the outer, the physical, and the human side inwards. While the true action of life is just the reverse, it already is on the inner and then manifests in the outer.

They use the rainbow for their argument. Is black one of the colors in the rainbow? The dictionary does not include it as such. That color of red in the rainbow is produced by the discord in the atmosphere. None are

the true colors of the seven Rays, just as nothing on earth is perfect. "There is no perfect physical condition, nor perfect physical body or physical environment." (Esoteric Healing by A. A. Bailey, page 310.) Through man's discord all vibratory actions of earth have been lowered below perfection.

Dictionary: "White or colorless light (like daylight) is made up of all the colors of the rainbow, so blended, or mixed, that no color predominates. Hold a glass prism in a beam of light… the band color (you see) is called a spectrum. It contains all the colors of the rainbow, separated out of the beam of light passing through the prism.

"A band of these spectrum colors: it progresses gradually like the colors of the rainbow, from violet to indigo, to blue, to green, to yellow, to orange, until finally at the opposite end, it stops with red.

"The three colors that we call primaries, namely, yellow, blue, and red (originally pink)' secondary colors, orange between yellow and red, violet between red and blue, and green between blue and yellow; between each primary and secondary color are the intermediate colors, yellow-orange, red-orange, red-violet, blue-violet, blue-green, and yellow-green."

They list no black in the color spectrum or rainbow. But show black as the opposite of white, and by mixing them one gets the various shades of gray with no true hues. White light contains all the colors, and the opposite, an absence of light or black has none of these colors in it.

There are no shady or dirty colors in the higher realms, although there are seven hues of color of each Ray.

We have learned that the colors as well as everything has come out of Light substance. A beam of pure light from the sun functioning in the atmosphere of earth is subjected to its vibratory action which is less than perfect, hence produces colors less than perfect.

Black, most of the red and other colors that are shady, dark, etc., have come out of human qualification; as had so-called death; also decay, bright and animal life. If one wants to hang on to and nurture these things that is for each one to decide. However, it is because of an emotional tie through solar plexus center.

Originally man did not have a physical body of flesh so now, it was of a vibratory action similar to the etheric body. There was not the present

means of birth; nor labor by the sweat or the brow; nor were there animal creatures on earth. All was done through the use of Light Rays.

Now in order for the earth to be maintained in the solar system it has to come back to the original state and Plan. In order to do that man has to change – has to let go of the things which have brought or gotten earth into its present state. To not be willing to do that is rebellion – disobedience which was the first sin, which is what started man on the downward path and into the present condition. Each one still has free will and will have to choose. The Masters may not say to individuals that they shall accept this understanding. However, that choice knowingly or not will determine whether or not he/she stays with the earth as it progresses, or puts him/herself in the category for whom the door is closed to reembody on earth, thus eliminates him/herself.

When something is not understood, the expression is used, to send light upon it, which gives the understanding. When you do not see or understand something when you get more light on it you do understand. When a thing is not clear, pure or true; the term is used it is shady or dark, the lack of or opposite or light.

The colors of the Seven Rays in occult literature are given with blinds, thus: Ray 1. Blue; 2. Indigo; 3. Green; 4. Yellow; 5. Orange; 6. Red; 7. Violet; which makes the first and seventh correct and the others with a blind. (LL 337, 408)

The seven Rays are the seven sub-rays of one Cosmic Ray. (Initiation Human and Solar, by A.A. Bailey, page 3-4)

On July 22, 1939, two secret Rays were sent to the earth which America and the people needed at the time. Two Rays of which the outer world had never known, and which made nine to the earth. Mighty Cosmos brought them and said that He was the Law of One of these. He would not give their colors; that they would only be revealed when mankind had advanced into the New Age sufficiently, and then when they will know all army, navy, penal institutions and hospitals will cease to exist.

It can be presumed that these Two Secret Rays are of colors known on earth soon.

"I AM"

Both God and Lord are titles, not names, the name of God is "I AM".

I AM God Almighty. Gen 33:11. I AM (a) God. Eze 23:2, 9; Ho 11:3; Joe 3:17

I AM that (who) I AM. I AM hath sent me unto you. Ex 3:14

This is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generation. Ex 3:15

I AM the Lord; that is my name. Isa 42:8

The name of thy God: I AM the Lord. Lev 15:21

Be still and know that I AM God. Ps: 46:10

I AM the Lord your healer. Ex 15:26. I AM a father to Israel. Jer 31:9

I AM the Lord thy Savior. Isa 49:26; 60:16

I, the Lord, the first, and with the last, I AM He. Isa 41:4; 43:10, 25; 46:4; 51:12

Before the day was, I AM He. Isa 43:13

I AM the first, and I AM the last. 44:6; 48:12; 58:9 Here I AM.

I AM with you. Isa 41:10; 43:5; Jer 1:8; 19; 15:20; 30:11; 42:11; 46:28; Hag 2:4; 1:13;

I AM the Lord (God). Num 3:13, 41, 45; 10:10; 15:41; I'Ki 20:13, 28; Isa 43:3, 11, 15; 44:5, 24; 45:5; 45:17; 49:23, 51:15; Jer 8:24; 24:7, 32:27; Eze 6:7, 10, 13, 14; in nearly all chapter through 39; Lev 11:44, 45; 16:2, 4, 5, 6, 21, 30; 13 times in chapter 19; 20:7, 8, 24; 21:12; 22:2, 3, 8, 30, 31, 32, 33; 23:22, 43; 24:22; 25:17, 38, 55; 26:1, 2, 13, 44, 45; De 5:6; 29:6; J'g 6:10; Ps 81:10

I AM the Lord; and there is none else. I AM God, and there is none else. Isa 5:18, 22

I AM God, and there is none else; I AM God, and there is none like me. Isa 46:9

That sayest in thine heart, I AM, and none else beside me. Isa 47:3, 10

I AM he, and there is no god with me. De 33:38

I AM, and there is none beside me. Sep 2:15

I AM the Lord their God. Zec 10:6; Lev 26:44; Eze 28:26; Mal 3:6

I AM the Lord (thy God) Ex 6:2, 6, 8, 29; 7:5, 17; 8:22; 9:22, 10:2; 12:12; 14:4, 14, 18; 29:46; 6:7; 16:12; 20:2, 5; Ps 50:7; Isa 41:10; 43:12; Eze 34:31; 20:5, 7, 19, 20; Ho 12:9; 13:4; Joe 2:27. Zec 15:6; Lev 28:44, Eze 28:26; Mal 3:6.

There AM I in the midst of them. Matt 16:20

I AM the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac. Matt 22:32; Marc 12:26

I AM Christ. Matt 24:5; Mark 13:6, Lu 21:6. I AM with you always. Matt 25:20

Jesus said "I AM". Mark 14:62. I AM the voice. John 1:23; 6:35

I AM the (living) bread of life. John 6:45, 51. I AM the light of the world. John 9:5; 8:12

I AM from above, I AM not of this (the) world. John 6:23; 17:14, 16.

Before Abraham was, I AM. John 8:56. I AM he. John 8:28; 8:9; 13:19; 18:5, 6, 8

I AM the door. John 10:7, 9. IAM come that they might have life. John 10:10

I AM the good shepherd. John 10:11, 14. I AM the son of God. John 10:36

I AM the resurrection, and the life. John 11:25. I AM the true vine. John 15:1, 5

I AM come a light into the world. John 12:46. I am the way, the truth, the life. John 14:6

I AM the God of thy fathers. AC 7:32

I AM not the body. 1 Co 12:15, 13. I AM the first and the last. Rev 1:17

I AM the Alpha and Omega. Rev 1:5, 11; 21:6, 22:13

I AM the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. Rev 22:16

I AM he that liveth; I AM alive for evermore. Rev 1:15

"I AM", in regard to deity is mentioned in the Bible some 246 times. (Old Testament 201, New Testament 45), yet in most Concordances it is not listed, although they claim every word is listed.

Jesus used and gave other "I AM" statements.

Life

The saying, Know the Truth and the Truth shall make you free, refers to what's To the true understanding of life, which is the understanding and acknowledgment of one's I AM Presence. This is the only means of knowing the Truth.

In looking to an Ascended Master for assistance is similar to looking to one's own I AM Presence, except Those Who have attained mastery and the Ascension have the conscious knowledge of that Victory, with which to assist an unascended one. This his/her own I AM Presence does not yet have.

One must prove life him/herself to have dominion. Life does not prove itself to us. So we must prove Life by our own application, which is what has been missing through the centuries. We cannot expect someone else to prove it for us.

The secret of Life is the understanding and application of the words "I AM". The words "I AM" have been used as written and spoken in English, in every civilization that has been on earth. Only because Saint Germain is the Law of the Seventh Ray has this now come forth; did the Law predict it to be given by Him.

In the evolution of every planet there comes the time when it and its humanity must express the Divine Plan of the system and go forward into greater perfection; or in the case of the earth, come into perfection and then go forward. Since in the 1930's, this cosmic push has been on. Those of mankind who will not align themselves with the new action, will remove themselves from the earth, by having made the choice through free will.

In the 1930's, much was said about every human being having to choose whether or not to come into or go along with the Light. On October 22, 1939, the Great Divine Director said that everyone in embodiment was at the dividing of the ways, and was not going to have more embodiments in which to decide.

In the light of things now, he had already told us then that the door to reembodiment would be closed.

You strike a match and there is a flame. Then when it goes out, where does it go? It goes back to where it came from – the unseen or

higher realms; it only ceases to exist in this physical realm. While in his physical realm it blazes upward; it is not affect by gravity, but the pull is upward. Although you take flames out of it, that does not diminish it in any way.

March 15, Liberty Temple in southern France. The Three-fold Flame.

Resurrection Flame

April 15, Resurrection Temple. Long before the coming of Sanat Kumara, the first Krishna (Christ) a Cosmic Being brought the Resurrection Flame to earth. The Resurrection Flame was drawn forth when It became a necessity for mankind and elemental life. This was because of the causes set up through the consciousness of the race which caused inharmony and discord and which brought about degeneration, disintegration, decay and involuntary dissolution of form.

In 1953 it was given that when the Resurrection Flame was first drawn forth onto earth, it was located in the land how known as the Arabian Desert and for centuries Divine Beings, tended, guarded and sustained the physical focus of this flame. In the Resurrection Temple now in the Etheric Realm Beings of the Angelic Host absorb into themselves the substances of the Resurrection Flame, then sweep outward at the direction of the Masters who are in charge of the direction of the Light Rays.

In the Arabian Retreat now beneath the sands of Arabia, is where the use of Light Rays is taught. (It looks like this Retreat and the Resurrection Temple were possibly the same originally. But now there is a specific action in the Etheric Realm. TDB 600

This Flame is also guarded by Archangels Gabriel and Hope.

After so-called death, the Master Jesus through the invocation of the Resurrection Flame brought life back into his physical body as an example to mankind that what can be done in nature can also be done by human beings.

Jesus' statement as given in the Bible is not complete – is should be "I AM" the Resurrection and Life of perfection.

The Lord Maha Chohan sends forth the pulsation of the Resurrection Flame in each springtime, through nature which responds, brings growth and new life. Thus through rhythmic cycles He provides both the beauty

manifest in nature and sustenance for the lives dependent upon this precipitation of nourishment for their very existence. This precipitation in nature is gradual, therefore man accepts is without much conscious thought or understanding of now it comes about. Yet it is all done through individualizations who know with certainty the power of the Resurrection Flame, or there would be no restoration or nature in the spring.

Before going to sleep call to be taken to the Resurrection Temple. Call for and draw the Resurrection Flame through your being, world and affairs. TDV 608-9

Spring

The Festival of the Incoming spring is celebrated at inner levels each year when the spring cycle opens, in which they honor those Beings who are primarily concerned with conferring upon the planet earth a new springtime. This usually takes place in the audience chamber of the Lord Maha Chohan's Retreat.

The Being Amaryllis, the spirit or spring, leads the procession with the Lord Maha Chohan, as representative of the nature kingdom. Next in line come the Directors of the Elements, Helios and Vesta (or Zarathustra) followed by Salamanders; Neptune and Undines, Aries and Sylphs, Virgo and Gnomes. Then the Chohans of the Rays and other members of the White Brotherhood. TDB 660

March 17 is recognized as Saint Patrick's Day. After ridding Ireland of all reptiles, he later became known as patron Saint of Ireland.

New colored Chart: reproduction of a painting, sizes 20 x 13 $6.00, postage at present 53¢; about 8 X 5 $1.59; 6 X 3 ¾ 80¢ on the two small ones no postage when ordered with other material, for separate mailing 20¢.

May 28 is Ascension Day. We will deal with the Ascension in next issue.

Enlightener because of increase of postage and material costs, Vol. 3 estimated production costs - $3.50 in U.S.A & Canada, $4.50 over seas.

V.3 N.1, May-June, 27 A.F. (1981)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Ascension Day

Ascension Day 1981 is May 28th, this represents the fullest outpouring of Jesus' mission at that time. During this 24 hour period Jesus gives an intensified outpouring to mankind of His Light and Love in His Ascended Master consciousness and His feeling and Victory of the Ascension. It is well for students to give recognition to Him for an hour or so, accepting this outpouring and blessing. The peak of intensification is at noon.

Ascension

Everyone who will do what the Ascended Master have asked and follow the directions and suggestions that were given in the early work and make application with the same earnest determination as They did can have the same kind of results.

This is Law, and acts when set into action. It is not a matter of belief, hence it can work without belief. However, belief in it is good and helps.

This Law, the Law of Life is the action of your I AM Presence which gives you life and beats your heart. It gives you intelligence by which to act, be self-conscious and enables you to do the things you do.

When one cannot or chooses not to accept this fact and utilize it there is no condemnation and there is no use to argue. That one must wait, which is unfortunate, because at this time the Law has been given in a simple and direct manner that even a small child can apply it and get results.

However, some things can also be made to work when sufficient energy, human force has been poured into it although it is not in accordance with the Divine Plan.

Generally when passing on, one is not aware or the disconnection of the Ray of Light from the Presence. Unless, that one has this knowledge and understanding he/she has no concept of the connection with the

Presence through the Ray of Light. So at the time when they could observe the entire process, they are interested in and have their attention on other things. But a few have watched the process.

As to making the change – we should leave that to the wisdom of the Presence, and not try to hurry it up. Just make the call daily, give your adoration to the Presence, and give obedience to Life. We can but make the call from the human side, so we should leave the time, where and how the Ascension takes place to the wisdom of the Presence, the outer self cannot determine or judge as to that.

When one first gets the Ascended Masters' understanding of the meaning of the Words "I AM", the resurrection of his/her human consciousness of imperfection starts. This is the beginning of the first step to the Ascension into the Light.

To attain the Goal the Ascension, to contemplate it, fully accept it in both thought and feeling and make conscious effort toward it will help.

The Ascension does not come about as the result of a moment's grace but of entire embodiments of vigilance, self-control, self-mastery, aspiration and service to the Light.

One's world must be changed. Enough substance within the physical body needs to be cleansed and purified which the I AM Presence then can utilize to draw the outer self or consciousness into Itself.

The outer self does not know when that can be done. When sufficient preparation has been made, at a time or one's intense call on the Law of Forgiveness for all human mistakes, a great outpouring of Divine Love and blessings to all humanity and all life on earth, and adoration and gratitude to the I AM Presence it might take place.

The preparation cannot be made from without in; it has to be done from within out.

Purify is required to gain one's Ascension. Impurity cannot be taken into the Ascended Master's Realm.

The outer self needs to give back to the Presence all control over the energy which has been loaned to it.

The Three-fold Flame in the heart expands and fills the body, intensifying the points of Light in every cell, until the vibratory action raises to the point whereby all misqualified energy is transmuted. All

human creation of the past and present has to be transmuted before the Ascension can take place.

The Ascension is the raising of the particles of Light in the etheric body into the Christ Self, then It rises and enters the Electronic Body of the I AM Presence.

The Ascension into the Light is **real** and very practical, as practical, natural and as mechanical as things of the outer world, the electric fan and airplane propeller. All who have made the Ascension were practical individuals or they would not have attained it.

All through the ages before the New Dispensation for the Ascension was secured the Ascension had to be accomplished from the physical side of life, from a physical body. After the Ray of Light, the Silver Cord (the stream of life force) from the Presence was severed one could not attain the Ascension and that one had to embody again.

The purpose of physical embodiment is to prepare, illumine and perfect a body. It was necessary to purify the four lower bodies, raise the vibratory action to a point whereby the purified physical body could be raised into the etheric body, then into the Christ Self and the Electronic Body of the I AM Presence. What happened to the physical body at the time of the Ascension, is that the vibratory action of the flesh, bones, etc., was raised to the point whereby that physical substance was changed or was transformed into Light substance. This is similar to a piece of ice in a pan which has been placed over a fire. It melts into water, then becomes steam and can be completely evaporated.

The Ascension must be achieved some time by every human being. That is Law not a matter of one's choice. One's eternal Victory over the outer world conditions. Only comes through the Ascension into the Light.

The Ascension is each one's eternal birthright. The Goal of all embodiments is the Ascension.

By the Life which is anchored in the human form comes the glory of eternity. Because by that Life one rises into the glory of the Ascended Masters' Realm. Although the substance, the structure is composed of only 99% or so of chemicals, yet the physical body is important once one has come to understand his/her I AM Presence.

The most glorious thing known on earth is when one attains the Ascension.

Insanity

Most of the cause of insanity is in the feeling world, yet the effect outpictures in the brain structure of the physical body. Or it may be caused by an interference in the nerves with their balanced quality of action. This interference is human creation which prevents the Light from the Presence from flowing into the brain (and nerves) sufficiently to correlate the faculties.

One that was insane here cannot be insane in the Realms of Light, there he has no brain. Such conditions cannot enter those Realms. But the memory of it is retained. There can be some carryover of it into the next embodiment because of the etheric records, the same elements being used to create the next physical body.

***

The Goddess of Liberty is the one who gave Washington the Vision. She is responsible for the Cosmic Light coming to earth. That shows how everything in creation comes about through individualizations, and does away with the abstract idea that God did it or made it in general, and shows even the grass does not just spring up. Some church people believe that anything not explained, understood or understandable is because God does not want them to know; this is only an excuse for deliberate ignorance. Ignorance is not God created, given or destined. Ignorance is not something that just **is** – like life and light. It is an action of individual free will. To be ignorant we had to do something, we had to ignore.

Each month we take one Retreat from the 15th through the 14th of the following month, students can call before going to sleep to be taken there during sleep.

May 15th, Ascension Temple at Luxor;

June 15, Teton Retreat;

July 15, Lord Meru's Retreat;

Aug. 15, Temple of Truth;

Sept. 15, Lord Michael's Temple: Oct, 15 Comfort.

V.3 N.2, July-August, 27 A.F. (1981)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Ascension

Jesus has said that His leaving the example of the Ascension did little good. Already 300 years afterwards the Truth concerning it was so obscure that mankind has scarcely understood anything of the achievement or the example. The sinister force which wanted to destroy the Light, intentionally directed the concentration on the crucifixion instead of on the Ascension a Jesus intended, which was Jesus' purpose for leaving that example. Even today people preach about HIM and at the same time in their feeling deny Him, deny His reality and/or thing He could and would do otherwise.

He left the example of the Ascension and soon afterwards found that people did not believe that it was for them. That knowledge was clothed with falsehood, making the people believe that they could not attain what He did. They were made to believe Jesus was a special being and the only one for whom the Ascension was possible. That He was too transcendent for anyone to reach or for them to make effort to accomplish the Victory he said they should, which caused them to cease to make effort. People put their own interpretation upon the experiences Jesus left.

Because it is not understood the Ascension is looked upon as incredible and impossible.

Mankind has been steadily drifting back into dealing with effects instead or causes since 300 Years after Jesus' ministry, hence no permanent assistance has been possible.

Now with the turn of the Cosmic Wheel and assistance of the Cosmic Light, the consciousness of mankind can be brought back to dealing with the causes and then all less than perfect must disappear.

The Master Jesus in His desire and determination for Truth was led to the Retreat in India where the Great Divine Director gave Him the inner secret and acknowledgement of the I AM Presence, which through the Master's radiation He was able to comprehend, and began using it.

By using the I AM Presence, one is impelled forward, even in spite of any activity of the outer self. In this way one can eventually become one with the I AM Presence, which is what the term means "become one with the Father". Through the use of the I AM Presence, the vibratory action of the atomic structure is raised, and thus once can become self luminous.

Each individual is Ray from the Source. All who have ascended into the Light before or since and all who will as well as Jesus Himself, used or must use the conscious activity of the I AM Presence. That is the only way one's eternal victory can be attained.

Jesus was able to make the Ascension then because of previous to that embodiment He had attained much through conscious effort. The Divine Plan was for Him to leave the example which every individualization must eventually attain consciously. He said the same I AM Presence that enabled Him to make the Ascension is the same I AM Presence which will enable us to attain the Ascension.

When Jesus was placed in the tomb He was enfolded in the presence, power and majesty of His Christ Self. The purified substance of His physical body was raised and merged into the Christ Self, while the rest was dissolved and transmuted. So when He came out of the tomb He was in His Christ Self. He functioned thus and on the fortieth day He ascended into His I AM Presence which completed the Ascension. Thus He became the Ascended Jesus Christ with authority and power over all substance and energy upon earth.

One's individualized I AM Presence is one with the Great I AM Presence which has all authority and power over all substance and energy upon the earth, and is one with all individualized I AM Presences. By entering the I AM Presence one gains that authority.

That is why it is necessary for students to acknowledge and give attention to the I AM Presence and not just to the Christ (the Higher Self, the Higher Mental Body which is the Christ Self, the Christ for the individual or outer self), which is used in metaphysics and occult teachings. These methods are for self interest and development first and service to the whole comes second, instead of the reverse as in the new Teaching. Although the Christ Self is the authority, the over-seer, and delegates all energy and help from the Presence to the outer self, It is not one's Source and only has certain power at certain levels. Because of this point and action is why so much was accomplished in the 1930's and

1950's through this new Teaching over all other teachings through the ages past.

Some individuals want to go along with Jesus' Teaching because through the Resurrection and public Ascension, he did what none other has done. He did it for the purpose of leaving an example that the goal of embodiment is the Ascension. But how many through the past 2,000 years have attained that goal because of that example? The number of Ascensions made in the past were approximately one per year, which would amount to around or less than 2,000. And we can presume that nearly all were attained in Ascended Master Retreats through the occult teaching and not through the Christian teaching.

Now through this new Teaching that Saint Germain has brought forth, and because of it and through the students cooperation and application the New Dispensation for the Ascension was brought forth, which has enabled already in some 40 years, many thousands to make the Ascension. This is proof that this new Teaching is teaching people how they can accomplish what Jesus said everyone must attain. So which route shall you choose? The choice is yours to make.

As recorded in Unveiled Mysteries and Ascended Master Discourses, when David Lloyd made the Ascension on Mount Shasta, it shows after 50 years of preparation, he made it consciously, from the physical body, he was fully conscious of it every step of the way. With Jesus it was the same. Also with Mrs. Rayborn (Magic Presence and Ascended Master Discourses). Although at the time of passing (which the family thought was so-called death) she in the outer lost consciousness which seemed a long time but it was only for a few moments, she thought she was leaving the body behind. Then she became vividly conscious in her Christ Self. This way she was able to cooperate with Saint Germain so He could give the necessary assistance so she could make the Ascension from the physical body (not under the New Dispensation, as this was years earlier). Saint Germain could not make the Ascension for her, but He could assist her. She being in that higher state of consciousness and unlimited activity of the Christ Self, he quickly taught her how to release the currents of energy, from the I AM Presence and made it clear that by directing certain currents of energy she could purify the physical body which lay helpless in the coffin. Instead of releasing herself from the body which she thought she was leaving behind, under His direction she drew forth from her I AM

Presence currents of energy and focused them on the physical body. Then He amplified her efforts to render the service necessary.

In this manner the part of it which was necessary to raise into her Christ Self could be refined. She was conscious in her Christ Self and projected Rays of Light onto the body. She watched the change take place in every cell, renewing and expanding the Life – the Light in each cell. She saw the density which clothed the cells dissolve and then the purified body rise and come to her.

In this way one becomes an Ascended Being. As the refined part of the physical body ascends and is absorbed into the Christ Self, all appearance of age leaves the body and the outer garments are dissolved or transformed into garments of the higher Realms. The rest is dissolved and transmuted, it just melts into the Light, and hence nothing is left behind. Thus the transformation from the human into the Divine takes place at this point. A great Ray of Light and energy descends from the I AM Presence. The Three-fold Flame in the heart expands, intensifying the points of Light in every cell, severing the gravity pull, and the body rises into the atmosphere. Thus the purified refined human form ascends and is absorbed into the Christ Self. The outer self in the Christ Self ascends on this Ray of Light from the Presence and is absorbed into the Electronic Body of the "I AM" of that one. Thus one becomes an Ascended Being. One is fully conscious of the whole procedure.

The principles of the Law involved under the New Dispensation are exactly the same as previously. The only difference is that one usually loses consciousness for a few moments at the time of passing. Also that the shell or dense part of the body is left behind and not dissolved and transmuted through an action of drawing form the Light Rays as it was necessary to do formerly. The physical structure is or should be cremated, and by physical fire returned to the universal substance in a somewhat slower manner than when done with Light Rays. In case the body is buried the process is still slower.

When one has completed the Ascension into the Light that one will never return to this dense sphere of earth, that is will never take physical embodiment again.

New Dispensation for the Ascension

November 8, 1938, the Master Saint Germain said that the Goddess of Light, the Goddess of Liberty and Might Victory and interceded for mankind with Lord Sanat Kumara and obtained the New Dispensation for the Ascension. This assistance was the most magnificent gift of Love ever offered to mankind by Life. And Sanat Kumara said that never before had Life permitted such an action.

This Dispensation was made possible through the Master Saint Germain's bringing forth of this understanding of Life and the earnest sincere calls to the I AM Presence and to the Great Ones by the students. Without their calls in the groups this could never have come about, because the necessary preparation would not have been made.

This Dispensation would enable certain students (those who qualified) who otherwise could not complete the Ascension in this embodiment, could complete it at inner levels. At the time of passing on the purified essence of the physical body would be drawn into the etheric body. Thus leaving the outer structure, the physical form here (which ought to be cremated). In these cases there was not one particle of Life remaining in the cells, which ordinarily is the case. This was evidence that the Ascension was made. Some undertakers noticed that difference. After passing on the Ascension could then be completed later at inner levels. Previously it always had to be completed consciously through or from the physical body.

As to the time of completing the Ascension depends on each individual. It may be days, weeks, months or even years.

To qualify means: earnest determined sincerity, obedience to Life, to render impersonal service and to a large degree previous attainment and service rendered to the Light.

Under the New Dispensation thousands have been enabled to make the Ascension. Whereas formerly it took a number of embodiments from the time one stepped upon the Path. In this embodiment some students by rendering impersonal service have lived the equivalent of many embodiments.

Under the old dispensation the physical body along with the inner bodies had to be purified to a point where that one could be raised into the Christ Self. Because of the increasing Cosmic Light and through the service rendered by one students for the protection of America enabled

the New Dispensation for the Ascension to be given. By rendering this service to the many the students did not have time to concentrate on purifying themselves to a point whereby they could make the Ascension. However, because they did give this service which freed mankind from many destructive forces accumulated for millions of years, and complied with the Law, Life opened a way for some to attain their eternal Freedom through the New Dispensation. Hence, many have made their Ascension.

Under the New Dispensation it became possible for the Ascension to be made if the students had made the call to the I AM Presence for it, before passing on, because the call had to come from the physical side of life. Then at the time of passing the purified part of the physical body could be drawn into the etheric body and the Ascension completed later. But it could not be made by those already on the other side.

Now most of those who come under the New Dispensation when they pass on do not enter into and become conscious in the Christ Self (as Mrs. Rayborn old) because they are not developed sufficiently. They function in the etheric body, and get training in some Realm of Light.

Color

By having the sun shine through a crystal prism, one can see the various colors of the Rays; which are only slightly different from the perfect colors or the Realms or Light.

Children

Sometimes children have a hard time telling the truth or facts, that is, telling it just like it is or how it happened. It is easier and more pleasant to tell it a little differently. They may think that their parents or teacher don’t know it. But many times they know it is not right. But even if they are fooled, the I AM Presence and the Masters always know about it.

Whenever a thing is falsely stated, it would be best for the child to be taken by the parent (or whoever is in charge) and use the Transmuting Violet Flame to remove that quality. This is important to be done while the child is young. Because if that tendency manifests when young while some of this karma is still being withheld, it would indicate there must be quite an accumulation of it. So unless it is handled, then around the age of 14 (more or less) when the karma is released to the child it may make it very difficult for him/her.

Abortion

In regards to abortion, in the early work it was stated that life was at stake from the time of conception which takes place within three days of the physical act.

To produce the physical body for the incoming lifestream it takes the Permanent Atom, the Body Elemental of that one, and the physical substance which has been used in former embodiments. In order to produce anything there has to be a pattern. So it is with the building of a physical body, the body is patterned for the most part after the tendencies of the nature of that lifestream. Each one has set up certain habits and patterns. The pattern for the new body is determined by the karma, both good and otherwise.

The body is created by the Body Elemental and Builders of Form around the keynote of the incoming lifestream.

Many lose the body before they actually receive it. There are the stillborn, abortions and miscarriages. These who lose the opportunity to secure a body have some effect from it, in a sense suffer. It was said that from the inner standpoint an abortion is considered the same as murder.

We are responsible to the Cosmic Law for how we use our bodies. But many rebel furiously and do not want to take responsibility in that which they engaged their senses, rebel at being cause to fulfill the service for which they engaged their senses.

***

We were told, what your attention is on, is your god for that moment (or time). Also, the words, "I AM" followed with some specific quality does qualify the energy release with that quality. (LL 193). In the Bible some form of the word "kill" is used more than 200 times. In the Ascended Master Teaching the word kill is not used, nor other destructive things. As the Teaching is to show the way to live not to destroy, nor to kill to get what one wants.

In the Bible the word "I AM" are followed by a negative statement or destructive quality some 142 times. Thus qualifying the energy (one's life) with that quality. Out of all that one has to try and find a few "pearls" of Truth. People say they just get truth out of the Bible, that is, that which they want to interpret as the truth; or they get that by which they can

justify their desires. Yet while reading the Bible all the negative, human and psychic things there make a record in their consciousness. And these thing are deep-rooted, many people have been reading the Bible lifetime after lifetime. And just because one may endeavor to serve the Light now does not mean they are not there.

***

Retreats:

July 15, Temple of Illumination.

Aug 15, Temple of Truth.

V.3 N.3, September-October, 27 A.F. (1981)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

The Attainment of American Independence

Franklin was at Versailles, and Congress was constantly trying through Franklin, to get more money and supplies of any kind from France.

Lafayette returned to France on leave or absence. He was a friend of Washington, he was a hero in the eyes of the American people and a general in the army. Congress exploited him. He bore letters of highest commendation to the King in hopes of getting more assistance. He expected to be put in charge by the King. But the King appointed Lieutenant-General Jean Baptiste Donation de Vimeur, Comte de Rochambeau, aged 55.

In early March 1780, Rochambeau received the order to go to Versailles and receive the instructions from the King.

Such a cause had never stirred any enthusiasm at Versailles. The exact task he was to perform was kept a secret from the troops.

Rochambeau was to be in command of the land forces. Lafayette was to remain at the need of a division in the American army and General Washington was to have supreme command of the French forces.

Rochambeau was informed that he would be placed at the head of the army sent to assist the Americans, an extraordinary task, to fight in a country unfamiliar, by the side of strange men whom the French had been accustomed to fight, not befriend, for cause of republican liberty.

This last point was very strange. Then when in America, some Indians, former friends of the French asked Rochambeau how it was that the King could see fit to help people who were against the King. Rochambeau replied that the people were right in shaking off the yoke, the King had been too hard on his subjects, so they were helping them to secure “that natural liberty which God had conferred on man”.

The American war had been going on for five years, when in the first months of 1780 the report went out in France that a final effort was to be made, by sending an army, not only ships as before, and that the end was near. There was great enthusiasm, all wanted to take part. There was the prospect of helping a people fighting for a sacred cause of liberty, a people led by Washington and represented in Paris by Franklin. The intended expedition inflamed the hearts of French youths. The cause of liberty, the magical word Voltaire had said was the most valuable of possessions, stirred the hearts of many. It was to be the most important expedition France had launched beyond the seas since the crusades.

The treaties under which the assistance was rendered by the King of France and moneys advanced were upon faith alone and without guaranty until the struggle was over. One can again see Saint Germain's influence behind this.

Help from abroad was so very much needed, and strange as it may seems France decided not to accept anything as a recompense – the fight was not for that but for liberty. The French paid their own way.

There was the traditional feeling and apprehension in the mind of those in Congress and General Washington, of a foreign alliance with France. When for over a century both the French and English struggled to conquer America. Washington had worked with English Americans against the French with some success. Hence some feeling of enmity between the French and Americans.

There was much objection to having foreign troops on American soil, even though help was so greatly needed. However, the States never would have made it without the French army and navy.

Rochambeau was born July 1, 1725. His early education was directed toward a religious career. He was studying for the priesthood, and wrote an article which is still in Catholic books. When suddenly his elder brother passed on he became the eldest and according to custom the eldest son had to serve his country. So the Bishop told him to forget all he had been told and serve his country with the same zeal as he would have served God as a priest.

At the age of 16 and ½ he entered the army (1742). In six years he had to his credit as brilliant a service in campaign as ever won by any of his age.

On June 23, 1758, in a battle between the French and Hanoverian battalions, one wrote, indicating the important role Rochambeau played in that battle – he was the intelligent executor of Monsieur de Saint Germain's plans.

In the midst of a certain collapse, the committees of infantry and cavalry inspectors studied questions of ordinance which would permit the Comte de Saint Germain to complete the work several years later. Rochambeau was the chief worker of rebuilding the French military institutions through the clearness of his reports and through the confidence which he was able to inspire in the minister.

Through test maneuvers he demonstrated that success did not depend on any certain system, but on the quick judgment or the commander-in-chief who correctly seized upon the best means of execution.

These principles proved successful on real battlefields, and later Napoleon adopted some of them.

Rochambeau was concerned with every aspect of army life, even as to the material for the uniforms. He figured they could be turned the second year, that way be good for two years, and after that they could be used as an undergarment. No details were too small for him. He believed the troops should have the best training, and have the best equipment.

Rochambeau saw service in the war of Austrian succession, the conflict of Minorca, and distinguished himself in the seven Year's war. He took his father's place as Governor of Vendome in 1749. In 1780-82 he commanded a French force of 6,000 men in America aiding the revolutionary troops against the British. In the capacity of lieutenant general he fought with Washington.

As to the character of Rochambeau, he had a good sense of measure and proportion, what is called common sense. The more trying the situation the more resolute his three strong points were – fortitude, endurance, and equanimity. A man of concentration and reserve, and of Self-control. He was wise in resolve, sagacious in counsel, prompt in preparation, and exact in execution.

It was the moral exaltation of Rochambeau which brought victory to the allied standards as much as the gallantry of the brave Frenchmen subject to his command.

Rochambeau's motive as was also Washington's, was service to and work for the good of mankind.

Rochambeau with the first division arrived at Newport, Rhode Island July 11, 1780.

Rochambeau did win the confidence of the American officers and or the people.

When one from France landed in Boston, he was impressed with the people, simple, kind and full or dignity, that they were conscious of liberty, and saw all men as their brothers, as equals.

Equality was the particularly American trait, and it was imported from the states into France just before the French Revolution. France then too conquered liberty.

Liberty is the most perfect state of society, a state in which man depends upon the laws made by himself. They are among free men what irons, whipping-posts, and gibbets are among peoples in slavery.

Washington and Rochambeau were to meet for the first time, Hartford was the place. September 20, 1780 during the conference they were served fruit punch. There was great apprehension, should Washington's absence become known, that the enemy would be encouraged to make some movement. Washington required all officers to be in perfect readiness and the guards and patrols alert and watchful. Arnold was stationed at West Point and in command. Here all the ammunition and supplies were kept. He went down the Hudson to meet Washington where he was to cross the river at Kings Ferry and handed Washington his opinion, as requested, concerning the exhibit of the military situation.

Washington and befriend Arnold when others suspected his fidelity and the world knew of his dishonesty. Arnold started his infamous business in 1779, pressing the sale of his services to the enemy. He conveyed top secrets to the British.

The plan was to attack the British at New York as soon as the second division came from France (which never did come).

Coming back from Hartford Washington was to stop over night at West Point. Upon arrival he learned of the nefarious plot of Arnold to surrender that post to the British.

A party of the militia who was on the alert to secure the safe return of Washington to his army, met John Andre', aid-de-camp to General Clinton, disguised, on the road from West Point to New York, their suspicions were aroused. They stopped him, and found in his shoes the full plan of the conspiracy. He offered them money, but they refused it and took him to headquarters.

As soon as Arnold learned of Andre's arrest he took off in a boat and sped to an English vessel below Kings Ferry, thus he escaped. Washington arrived a few hours later and was apprised of it. The plan was to surrender the post and its garrison to the British on September 25 or 26 when they expected Washington back, hoping to add the seizure of Washington to is as well.

The Frenchmen wanted to meet Washington, and when they did they all got a good impression of him.

Instead of attacking New York Rochambeau suggested an expedition against Cornwallis on the Chesapeake, which he considered more practical and less expected by the enemy.

Washington was set on attacking New York but Rochambeau persisted that the war would be decided in the South.

On May 23, 1781, at the Wethersfield conference near Hartford (in the Webb house) Washington still preferred to attack New York. For the Americans the war in the South was a series of misfortune, Lafayette barely able to hold the defensive. But when it had been decided to attack Cornwallis at Yorktown, suddenly everything turned their way.

The American and French armies met at Phillipsburg, July 6, 1781. In their difficult march no attempts were made against them by the enemy, yet if there had it could have been fatal.

While there, Washington and Rochambeau crossed over on a small island with some French engineers to reconsider and size up fortifications of New York. While the engineers were making the geometrical calculations, the two generals being weary from the previous march, fell asleep, beneath a hedge. They were within cannon range of the enemy ships. Rochambeau awakened first, and awoke Washington and reminded him that they had forgotten the time of high tide. With some effort they managed to reach the mainland. (It appears again that they had divine protection.)

Washington wrote to the various governors and Congressmen requesting recruits. John Hancock Governor of Massachusetts did not even acknowledge his letters although he wrote six times.

Most of those in the American army were farmers, and some were merchants, etc., who only fought when necessary and then went back to their work.

Because of lack of resources in money and material future operations of the Americans depended on what money they could get. Washington did not know how many men he could muster or how they could be equipped. Rochambeau had his men and they were being paid. Rochambeau loaned Washington $20,000 for the campaign. This was handed over in coins, and was to be returned in October.

Baron von Steuben was drillmaster of the continental army. Both he and Rochambeau had much experience of siege warfare in the Seven Years' war. Here they had served on opposite sides, but then in America they were serving the same cause. Again one can see Saint Germain's influence. And perhaps gave protection in the incident below.

Before the attack at Yorktown, Rochambeau examined the redoubt himself, permitting only his son to go with him. He descended into a ravine on one side and climbed up under the defenses to determine the amount of damage done to the enemy works. The British either did not see him or were too impressed and did not fire.

Yorktown was Rochambeau's 15th siege (the others were in previous wars in Europe.)

Without Rochambeau and his Frenchmen on land de Grasse and his Frenchmen on sea the glorious consummation would have been beyond the resources at command. With the aid of the French the drama of the American Revolution became a triumph.

After the capitulation, peace was a possibility, not a certainty. When George III, and his ministers' heard of the surrender they refused to yield and were pushing to pursue the war, but the mass of his people were not.

The loss of the army of Cornwallis was regarded on both continents as sealing the fate of the British dominion in the former colonies of North America.

The signing of the capitulation of Yorktown was in a way the ratification of the Declaration of Independence, which was declaring it hoping to attain it.

October 1981, marks the 200th anniversary or the signing of the Capitulation after the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown. This actually gave the States independence and Freedom from England. This was October 19.

Ascension

Under the New Dispensation for the Ascension enough of the purified substance of the physical body can be drawn into the etheric body so that that one can complete the Ascension at inner levels. Never has there been such opportunity on earth before.

When this Dispensation was given in the 1930's, to have the benefit of it one had qualify. This meant he had to have purified himself to a certain extent, and to have rendered a certain amount of impersonal service besides having rendered a certain amount in the past. Now after making the Ascension under the New Dispensation they can then render impersonal service at inner levels and make up what is needed to give a balance back to Life.

Since the great accomplishments in the 1950's, more may be able to make it under this Dispensation, not because they qualify but because the Masters and Divine Beings have taken it upon themselves to get as many of us as possible out of the way so They do not have to keep expending Their energy in sustaining and helping us in the future. Thus individuals can be of greater assistance to the White Brotherhood.

When one makes the Ascension after passing on, under the New Dispensation, when the physical body or shell is cremated or is disintegrated, that substance returns to the universal, that is, it returns back to the sum total of the substance allotted to the planet while it functions in this phase of existence.

That substance of the physical body, when released from the imperfection imposed upon it, does not go to the Ascended One. It was substance from the planet's quota, only loaned to the individual to function on this planet, hence it is returned to that quota. All that substance used by the individual has to be purified and returned before that one can complete the Ascension.

In the case when Jesus made the Ascension, the purified substance or essence of the physical body was drawn into his etheric body and the substance of the physical body was transmuted through the action of Light and returned to the universal.

Everyone who makes the Ascension has the assistance of the Ascension Flame, which is sustained by the Brotherhood of the Luxor Retreat. As each one ascends on the Ascension Flame into complete Freedom, the feeling of joy, happiness and gratitude is left here by the individual. This adds to the momentum of the Ascension Flame, which the Brotherhood guards.

Application

In 1939, Mighty Cosmos said that the students' application, especially in groups, meant the release of the earth from all destruction, and without this it would not be possible; because the call from human being is necessary to bring this about. Besides rendering this service for the rest of the world the students were gaining freedom for themselves.

Remember in your application, that the mental and feeling worlds of mankind are one, therefore in the mighty decrees there go forth waves or pulsations of Light through the mental feeling worlds of mankind. Even though there is no perceptible outer manifestation, the inner action goes on.

September 29, is Archangel Michael's Day. We thank Him and ask the Presence to bless Him for all His great service He is and has been rendering through the years for working in the atmosphere of earth for 22 hours a day helping-mankind.

At Shamballa, September 30, the ceremony takes place of bringing in the sheaves for the Angelic kingdom, all of them who rendered service for the benefit of mankind and the earth from the smallest to the greatest. October 31, is when the Elemental kingdom bring their Sheaves to the Lord of the World at Shamballa. The essence of this service will be taken to the Teton Retreat in December and placed before the Karmic Board.

V.3 N.4, November-December, 27 A.F. (1981)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Ascension

Ascended and Divine Beings do not function like we do, They do not do the things we do. They do not eat, as They are sustained through the Light Ray. If an Ascended Being visible and tangible to us, ate some food like we do, He would transmute it as He took it, otherwise it would fall to the floor. They do not get married. They do not produce off-spring. But in case of mankind of earth, by turning from the Light, Twin Rays have been separated, hence there is a uniting of these Twin Rays. That takes place with a ceremony at inner levels.

Some of Them are working with and helping mankind, and beside that They are constantly creating perfection at inner levels, through wielding Light Rays.

The Ascended Masters work on one project after another. Mother Mary said, to participate in activities that engage the subtle senses may seem strange to the outer mind. But that is now the Great Ones work all the time, flashing from star to star, from planet to planet, under the direction of some Cosmic Being, giving Their vital energies where they are required the most. (TDB 466)

In 1933, after it had been given out about the New Dispensation for the Ascension, it was said that those students who had come to understand this Ascended Master Teaching and were rendering the service to save the earth, decreed for their Ascension, kept up the application and were reaching forth for it, if for some reason they did not attain it, would when they pass on retain this knowledge and all achievements attained so far. Then they could continue their instruction at inner levels and by using the Transmuting Violet Flame could transmute all human creation and when they come back into embodiment would have none of it to meet, but would bring this understanding with them. Thus they could establish the condition which would enable them to make the Ascension in the next embodiment and probably early in that embodiment.

So the preparatory work goes on which one's I AM Presence alone may do. This goes on in accordance with the obedience given by the outer self to Its request and requirements.

One must not look upon this Dispensation idly. It is reality, and through it those who qualify can be set free for eternity. Each one must choose what he/she shall accept into or reject from his/her world. Each one must exercise his/her choice. Each one enter this Light, this stream of Life by his/her own volition, by the call of Light within him/her. The Masters never interfere with that.

Your goal is to perfect yourself, free yourself from limitations, and to ascend into the Electronic Body of the I AM Presence; thus it is two-fold.

Sanat Kumara said July 30, 1939 that we were living under a Law (a phase of the Law) which was unknown on earth the year before. That tremendous assistance was being given and great blessings were being prepared for those students who were and remain loyal to the Light. For the Ascension under the New Dispensation, it does not matter how one's passing comes about.

From the time one learns of his/her I AM Presence, accepts and acknowledges it, and is sure what Saint Germain has given out is the Truth, the preparation goes on as long as one remains harmonious to the Light and to the great Law. This does not come about by sudden impulse. Many times during the quiet times the greatest preparation goes on. By giving this obedience one can attain eternal Freedom for such has the New Dispensation provided.

One must assert the mastery of self-control and not let persons, places or conditions disturb or sidetrack him/her.

Each individual alone is concerned with his/her own Freedom and Ascension.

The students were cautioned to not talk about their Ascension, especially to those in the outer world; and to not say to other students that they were going to make the Ascension. Because that just open the door for other forces to challenge them. In the outer one never really knows until it is attained.

When one gives earnest sincere attention to the source, the I AM Presence, and really feels It is there above, and realizes Its Light and

energy enters the top of the head and is anchored in the heart, that moment, his/her Ascension has begun.

In 1939, it was said that these Dispensation brought form for our blessing in this embodiment were privileges and never known on earth before, and were not permanent activities. It was also said or intimated that after the "world change" the New Dispensation for the Ascension would no longer be in effect, and the Ascension would again be attained in the same manner as formerly.

The earth being at point where it either had to make progress to enter into the Light or be dissolved to the rest of the universe could go forward, hence something had to be done to get lifestreams from reembodying again. That is the reason for the New Dispensation for the Ascension. Hence that will be in effect only for a certain period of time. That is until certain things are accomplished, especially from the inner standpoint, and the axis straightened.

To attain Freedom, one's application is required. The call is required and is imperative. Application must be made until one ascends; and harmony must be maintained in the feelings.

Under the New Dispensation for the Ascension many will be able to make it with sufficient application. At least one third of the energy and substance must come from the physical side of Life in order to make the Ascension.

People now read about it and just because they read it think they are going to make the Ascension too, and yet go on in their human ways.

Evidently some individuals who come in contact with this Ascended Master Teaching get the idea that all it takes is to make a few calls to have their Ascension. Some seem to think that by belonging to an organization they will get it. Like the churches promise, you will go to heaven if you join. To attain the Ascension one needs to purify and correct oneself through application. That is an individual activity, as is everything in the understanding of the I AM Presence. To do decrees in groups and render impersonal service will assist and build merit towards one's Ascension, but it will not give one the Ascension without his/her personal application.

Each human being today is the accumulation of all that has been for that lifestream in the past. In the activity of purification of the physical

structure and mental and feeling worlds; there is the drawing forth of all accumulation of imperfection into the Transmuting Violet Flame. All of one's stream of Life is being drawn back to the Presence into the Causal Body, and to do that it has to be perfect; no imperfection can enter into It.

If students think or have the idea, that at the time of passing they are going to make the Ascension, just float right up into the Electronic Body of the I AM Presence, they need to realize there is more to it. Every step of the way is done self-consciously. Most people cannot even look into the sun for a fraction of a minute, how can they then enter into the blazing Light of the Presence.

Besides, every atom of misqualified energy of the lifestream has to be redeemed before one makes the Ascension. That means not only in the physical realm but in all of the four lower bodies.

Also a balance must be given back to Life, whatever the law of the individual requires. This is done by rendering impersonal service. Furthermore, to make the Ascension the lower bodies have to be ready. One does not ascend until these two requirements are met.

The Masters saying They would assist students to make the Ascension does not mean that after passing on the individual will wake up or come to, in the Ascended State, nor just float or be taken into that State. It is a matter of consciousness. Every step to the Ascension is made consciously. Although as a rule one loses consciousness just for a little while when passing on, he/she wakes up or becomes fully conscious on the other side (at inner levels), and has the same consciousness as before passing on. Now unless he/she has made enough achievement from the standpoint of Light, to enter the I AM Presence, under the New Dispensation, he/she must learn and gain that at inner levels before the Ascension can take place. All this must be done consciously.

One does not ascend until the requirements of the Presence are met, and that must be done in full self consciousness.

Children's Corner

Children are very susceptible to environment and take on what is around them, the moods, thoughts, feelings and actions of others. They are great at mimicking others. There is a reason for this. Long ago the Christ Self relinquished Its authority over the outer self, which is too bad it

ever happened. This was because the outer self through free will turned from the Light and wanted to pursue that course. So now each one has a Body Elemental which plays a big part in a child's life. The very nature and action of Elementals is to mimic.

Children's emotional bodies are open for one most part. They do not have enough protection around them to keep out the vibratory action in the world around them. So parents, particularly the mother, relatives or friends who are familiar with this Teaching, can call to the Presence for protection for them. It can be applied in the same manner as for oneself. They can even help transmute some of their karma. But some day each one will have to make application for himself before he can be completely free. As no one else can do certain things for us, such as eat, breath, learn, exercise, grow or develop and eventually make the Ascension. So they might as well start in young.

Thanksgiving

On Thanksgiving Day starts the action of the Seven Sacred Weeks, peaking at Christmas time. During each year this is the most intense outpouring of the Great ones of Their Love, Light and Blessings to mankind. People feel it but do not understand what it is.

The Thanksgiving we celebrate is based more on the anniversary of the Thanksgiving held at inner levels than on the thanks the Pilgrims had for what they received here in America because they came over here.

Most (if not all) of them were guardian spirits who had at inner levels volunteered to come to America before taking embodiment. This they did because they were made to know that the Light had to come forth here and it was the time and was important to establish this new country for that purpose.

Guardian spirits being individuals who came from other planets to help the mankind of earth were already somewhat advanced when they came, and had and still do have a certain connection with the inner realms. Therefore they are more sensitive and attuned to the inner actions than the native earthlings.

Originally those people who came to this country were strong lifestreams and people of great Light and destined to develop and build this country. They were determined to work and make progress, which they could not do in their native country. They did not expect to be taken

care of by the government or the citizenry. At that time this country gave great opportunity. Now conditions are much different; people create conditions so as to get on welfare instead of making effort for self support.

Since the Karmic Board to some extent regulates where and when lifestreams embody, in the 1950's it was desired by the Board that the birth rate be greater in Canada, Mexico, and South America than in the United States. Because the Light was supposed to increase here and influx of lifestreams could hinder that.

But then in the latter 1970's the liberals in high positions in our government, in the name of human rights let come in an influx of undesirables. What it says on the Statue of Liberty does not mean to let into the United States the ill, elderly, diseased, criminals and degenerates who will not and/or cannot make effort to develop and support themselves; but just come in and live off of the tax payers. That is not the destiny of this country how and never was.

Mankind and Ascended Ones bring their harvest to Shamballa November 30. The celebration starts a few days before this ceremony. This is the reason for Thanksgiving Day in America coming in this month. Someone in the days of the Pilgrims became aware of this activity and set it into practice.

Teton Retreat

On December 15th, the essence of the harvest which has been sealed in a sphere at Shamballa, will be taken to the Teton Retreat by Beings from the Angelic kingdom.

So begin the activities and ceremonies of the Teton Retreat each year at this time. The Cosmic Highways are opened from the various planets and Stars, Divine Beings come and attend and many come to participate in the activities, the ceremonies and actions for the benefit of mankind and the earth.

Petitions are formed and presented to the Brotherhood, then condensed, placed on the bulletin board in the halls for those to see who might be interested to support them. Because it takes energy from individuals to carry out and make manifest any petition. Unless this energy is forthcoming a petition is not passed by the Karmic Board. After the Board convenes around the 26th of December these petitions are

presented by the various members of the White Brotherhood and now sometimes by even some human beings. After that the Board retired into the Silence and in a few days hand down their decisions.

Right at midnight New Year's Eve all activities stop and the attention of all is focused on the action of the Thought-form for the year coming forth. It is given by the Silent Watcher to the Lord of the World. He then reproduces it for all to see. Then all reproduce it and send it forth on the breath to encircle the earth. Thus it penetrates the inner bodies of all mankind.

Around the Star in the center of the ceiling of the audience Hall the Teton Retreat as originally described, there are two bands or circles of colors. The inner one is rose-pink and the outer one is violet. These are the colors of the sixth and seventh Rays, and represent the 2,000 year cycle which has now been closed and the new cycle we have just entered.

To manifest ideas on earth they come from the First Sphere out through the others – seven Spheres in order. This is the reason that on our colored Chart the bands in the Causal Body appear in order of the seven Rays one through seven. This results with the outer two being rose and violet or purple.

So it can be assumed that the first five rings or bands are also there, but at a higher frequency, hence were not seen.

Violet Flame Cauldron

At the end of each year an activity takes place in the atmosphere above the Teton Retreat which is part of the mercy of the Cosmic Law. This is the annual submerging of all the people of earth in the Lake of Violet Fire drawn there for that purpose. Here is created by the Builders of Form, a lake about 1,000 feet in diameter, circular in shape, and filled with deep Violet Fire. Every lifestream who had at least one hour active file on earth during the year, steps in the inner body into or is taken and submerged three times in this purifying essence.

This Violet Flame is provided through the life energy of beloved Kwan Yin, Archangels Zadkiel and Amethyst, and Saint Germain.

The conscious students having the cooperation of their mental and emotional bodies enter the cauldron of Sacred Fire with a realization of

what it can do. They may bath in this purifying Flame not just once but often (many times) during that period.

***

Since Mr. & Mrs. Ballard and Donald have all left this physical plane of existence and are ascended, those bodies which were preserved and kept in the Teton Retreat, are no longer there.

***

Happy Holidays, with much illumination,
Freedom in all ways from past accumulation.

V.3 N.5, January-February, 27 A.F. (1982)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Washington

The equality of changes for all was admired by the early French visitors here, and was one of the main things for which Washington fought. It was and is a chief attraction offered to immigrants to the states.

The French Republic also secured it; with no more privileges, all have the right to vote, taxation is the same, and military service is expected from everybody.

To Washington, equal liberty was the most important principle.

The unique source of power is the will of the people.

In 1785 George Washington was made the first President of the United States. And revolutionary actions started in France. He was much concerned over this.

Washington's idea was to always have a military academy, a solid, permanent army, and adequate stock of military knowledge for emergencies; also to make effort to find better means then war settle human quarrels.

In the past, war was the rule. The thinking was that, war, violence, struggle meant development; peace meant decay; that life ceased if struggle ceased; that since more human beings came into the world than could be read the destruction of the weakest was necessary and was a condition of progress. (The above idea seemed to prevail, but in the latter 1960's finally one news commentator said it was not necessary to have war.)

Some thinkers began to protest against the so-called rights of the strongest; a sense of equality among men, imbued them with mercy. Equality is conducive to mercy. This seems to have led to the principles being embodied in the American and the French "Declaration of the Rights of Man".

Washington was aware of the American influence. The rights of mankind, the privileges of the people, and the true principles of liberty were more generally discussed and better understood how in Europe man ever before. He felt from the beginning about the upheaval in France, that the change would have world-wide consequences that a new era was beginning for mankind.

President Washington insisted upon neutrality (with France) , and with the advice of his cabinet, April 22, 1793, issued his historic proclamation to that effect, drafted by secretary Jefferson.

When Washington's second term as President expired he retired to Mount Vernon. But trouble came knocking at the door and it even looked at one time like he would have to lead the Americans against the French. He passed on without knowing of the session by France of the Louisiana territory which was unexpected and shacked for, making this the second important event in United States history by the same people.

Behind this act one can again see the hand of Saint Germain.

In the last years of Washington's life the opposition press was hostile, putting out grossest and most insidious misrepresentations about the administration. He admitted he never would have believed it.

That reminds one of 1930-33 when those individuals turned vicious against the Light. Mrs. Ballard just could not see how anyone who had had the blessings of the Light as they had, could turn and do what they did. And how others are making false claims and misrepresent this work and Teaching.

George Washington became a colonel in 1754, at the age of 22. Three times he was sent to the Ohio area to check on the progress of the French who were at enmity with the English. He maintained his loyalty as a British subject, his sentiment was against the French. The third occasion was the campaign of 1755 in which they were severely defeated by the French. He wrote his brother John that he had been protected by the all-powerful dispensation of Providence, beyond all human probability and expectation. Four bullets had gone through his coat, two horses had been shot from under him, and death and claimed those around him; yet he escaped And later he became their commander-in-chief.

A few years later Washington realized that "American Freedom" was at stake, and a crisis was forming. Hence his attitude towards the British

had altered, but not towards the French.

Some years later, in 1775, he still believed the quarrel was only with the ministry and the troops and not with the King of England. It was hard for him to face the fact that the English, would be the enemy. This continued until the Proclamation of Independence. On the proposition of John Adams, of Massachusetts, he was appointed commander-in-chief of the "Continental Army", a new body of troops. The insurgents" had just taken Boston. Their flag was a British flag with 13 white and red stripes.

French volunteers began to join the American army, often more of hindrance than help. One of them was Lafayette, a young enthusiast. Washington thought one more encumbrance, and he did not know what he was to do about him. This was in August 1777. They became friends and Lafayette did real well in language, etc. Then by degree Washington began to consider in his former enemies the trait for disinterested enthusiasm for a Cause. But he persisted with his suspicious, even longer than Franklin did.

Of all the envoys sent to other countries to ask for help, France was the only one to respond.

It was not until after Rochambeau and his troops came that Washington made personal contact with France. He found these men had noteworthy qualities. It was only then that Washington's heart was won by the French.

At the rise of Napoleon Bonaparte (1503), which gave opportunity to men of merit, officers trained by Rochambeau served at his generals.

Napoleon who knew how to appreciate real military merit, in 1504 conferred upon the veteran the cordon of grand officer of the Legion of Honor and granted him the pension of Marshal of France.

Saint Germain was known by the various governments and appeared in the courts of Europe from 1710 to 1822. Saint Germain is the one who raised up Napoleon, hoping to make a United States out the countries of Europe.

The Master Saint Germain tried to bring form this Ascended Master instruction on the I AM Presence for 600 years. He endeavored to prepare a condition for that in Europe.

He taught Napoleon from youth who was very obedient. But when he was having achievements some sinister individuals subtly poured into his world vicious suggestions which he did not suspect. Then arrogance began to act within him, and the human self decided to take over and be in command; he believing the power was his own. After that he would not listen to Saint Germain although He gave him plenty of proof, even the power to change from one form to another. So Saint Germain had to withdraw His power from him, and then is when Napoleon's defeats began.

The three Ballards' had been children of Saint Germain in ancient times and again in the civilization 70,000 years ago. And Saint Germain brought them together in this their last embodiment. In the past embodiment Mr. Ballard was George Washington, Mrs. Ballard was Benjamin Franklin, and Donald was Lafayette.

After the war of Independence, on wrote that Washington considered Lafayette as his child: Lafayette referring to Washington, wrote, as a son of his adopted father.

Others who were in the war of Independence were in embodiment again and were students of Saint Germain's new Teaching. To name a few; Von Steuben, Rochambeau, King George III, Rosciusko, two aides to Van Steuben, Generals Knox and Mercer, Molly Pitcher*, Talleyrand, John Adams and John Hancock were only in the later activity.

King Louis XIV and Louis XV, Queen Marie Antoinette, Rochambeau, Lafayette, and others in the Court of France, George Washington, Franklin, Von Steuben, and Lincoln, all knew Saint Germain personally but they did not know He was an Ascended Master.

The American revolutionary war was different from any other revolution. The colonies had established a government before they revolted against the British. Less people lost their lives than in other revolutions. Yet this was touched and/or affected nearly every country in the world, more so than any other war that was ever fought.

Saint Germain then ascended, and the Goddess of Liberty were directly behind the action of establishing this nation.

Of the statue of George Washington by Houdon, in Richmond, it is said, the statue will speak to those who know how to listen. Seeing the statue one can see him as he was and feel his presence.

Establish Three-fold Flame

To establish a Three-fold Flame in the home or sanctuary, it should be in a place where it will be undisturbed. It can be called forth into a crystal cup. One with a stem symbolizes the physical body as a grail. The cup - the upper part of the body from just below the heart; the stem the lower part of the body.

After a Flame of the Sacred Fire is called forth, it need be given attention and the call made once every 24 hours, else it begins to recede.

Mighty I AM Presence, Great Central Sun, Helios and Vesta, The Seven Kumaras, Shamballa, Mighty Victory, Lord Gautama, Goddess or Justice, Pelleur, Faith, Hope, Charity, Great Divine Director, Teton Retreat, Brothers of the Golden Robe, Ascended Godfre', and all Who govern the activities of the Three-fold Flame to the earth.

Charge (3) into this Crystal cup the full action of Divine Love, wisdom and power or the Three-fold Flame, until It's radiance fills the atmosphere and makes it self-luminous and solid around this crystal cup, the crystal cup of all sincere students of the Light, and America's crustal cup; and in and around me and all under this radiation especially the young people, so no human suggestions, feelings or concepts can enter or act. (Refer to Law of Life page 90, 393)

Dental Care

Use a soft bristle tooth brush (or medium or hard). Hold is at a forty-five degree angle to the teeth. This way the bristles will get under the sulcus, (which is the edges of the gums overlapping the teeth. Most cavities get started because of particles of food being deposited there and it gets invested with germs, which live on those particles. The germs are like animals, they eat, digest and eliminate, and this causes tooth decay.

Hold the brush at this angle, use short back and forth strokes (that is sidewise across the teeth). This way the bristles get between the teeth and gums. It can be done with or without tooth paste or powder. It is all right to use soda.

To do it between the teeth use unwaxed dental floss. Use short pieces of it. For the lower teeth push it down with the forefingers; for upper teeth use the thumbs; and then pull it out. If your gums bleed that shows they are already infected. Wash the mouth out with salt water. If

you have not been using dental floss do not do it for long periods of time. Do it only one or two minutes a day; use on some teeth and next day use on others until you become sufficient and can cover all in that period.

With this method one need only do it once a day but can do it more. The dentist said he does it in two minutes.

He said that in the 1930's a dentist not understanding (proper dental care) advocated brushing the teeth with up and down strokes. This can be compared with a man having a haircut and then the barber brushing the hair off the collar and neck but does not get that beneath the collar.

He does not approve of tooth paste advertised to remove tobacco stains. Electric tooth brushes and water picks will not do what this method does, but can be used along with it.

In dental school dentist learn about this method but they do not tell their clients. The one who does has said that 90% of his clients have no further cavities. He run an ad in a paper about this and that dentists do not inform their clients on this. For this he has been put on probation for a year. That is like is with the medical profession. Anyone who gets results in healing through certain or proper foods, is condemned by the profession.

Ascension

In Seattle, June 7, 1936, the Master Saint Germain said that the Great Divine Director had recently called into action a transcendent service (this was about June 1), for those boys who had passed on in the strife overseas. They were all contacted at inner levels and offered the opportunity to receive the knowledge of the I AM Presence, and how to apply the Law. Then when they would reembody they would bring with them this knowledge and be able to make the Ascension in that embodiment. This was the first time in the history of the earth that this could be done. This was made possible by Cosmic Law because the Cosmic Light was flooding the earth and was being increased daily.

A certain percentage of the boys accepted the offer. Then a year or so later those who had not accepted were approached again with the same offer, and more accepted.

This was before the information about the New Dispensation for the Ascension was given out. From the inner standpoint that action was ready

to come forth, but evidently required a certain amount of application by the students before it could be set into operation for them and others. However, it had already acted for Cardinal Bonzano in 1926-27.

The men in military service that went out of the body in war, if there was a certain percentage (even as low as 25%, it was said) of Light in the lifestream they were given the opportunity to make the Ascension. At inner levels they were given training and it depended on the individual as to how long it would take to complete the Ascension.

Many in World War II were released from reembodiment through the Ascension under the New Dispensation. Others for who it was not possible, get training at inner levels and can probably make it in the next embodiment. Great was the mercy of Life during that chaos to release so many lifestreams.

There is the need for everyone to get still and contemplate the Light and the Presence. That pure life essence or energy enables one, the outer or sense consciousness to hold a connection with the Divine Self, the Source.

When the sense consciousness holds the attention and therefore the mind on being separate from one's Source (God), then that condition will express itself in his world, and he feels himself an entity apart from his Source.

It is each one's preordained destiny to ascend into the I AM Presence. However, it cannot be used as a way out or a means of escape from certain experiences that are trying. When difficulties arise there is the desire within the outer self to escape in some manner. Some of the orthodox beliefs have furnished such an escape for their followers by encouraging the mind to dwell on gold-paved streets in heavenly cities, while in metaphysical and occult circles they find a certain peace of dwelling on the so-called mystery of the Ascension.

When one gets overwhelmed with world conditions then the outer self may want to call for the Ascension to use that as an escape. But it does not work that way. Not can one go on in all the human ways and on the death bed repent and expect to get the Ascension. The action is quite the opposite. Since every particle of misqualified energy that lifestream has sent forth has to be redeemed, one has to face the situation and change one's attitude. One cannot make the Ascension because the inner

bodies have to be ready and one must have completed the service of his/her lifestream.

It is the part of wisdom to trust in the Law, knowing that when one's service is completed and the lifestream is sufficiently purified, then and only then will one ascend.

***

Retreat:
Jan. 15, Transylvania Retreat.
Feb 15, Retreat at Darjeeling.
Mar. 15 Resurrection Temple.
April 15, Focus of Wisdom over Kashmir.
May 15, Ascension Temple.

*She was nick-named Molly Pitcher because she carried water to those needing it. Her real name was Mary Mc Cauley. When her husband was incapacitated she took over and finished the battle.

V.3 N.6, March-April, 27 A.F. (1982)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Resurrection Flame

March 15, Resurrection Temple. Long before the coming of Sanat Kumara, the first Krishna (Christ) a Cosmic Being brought the Resurrection Flame to earth. The Resurrection flame was drawn forth when It became necessity for mankind and elemental life. This was because of the causes set us through the consciousness of the race which created inharmony and discord, and which brought about degeneration, disintegration, decay and involuntary dissolution of form.

In 1953 it was said that when the Resurrection Flame was first drawn forth onto earth, it was located in the land now knows the Arabian Desert, and for centuries Divine Beings, tended, guarded and sustained the physical focus of this Flame. In the Resurrection Temple, now in the etheric realm, Beings of the Angelic Host absorb into themselves the substance of the Resurrection Flame, then sweep outward at the direction of the Masters Who are in charge of the direction of the Light Rays.

In the Arabian Retreat, now beneath the sands of Arabia, is where the use of the Light Rays is taught. (LL 435). (It looks like this Retreat and the Resurrection Temple were possibly the same originally. But now there is specific action in the Etheric Realm.) TDB 600

It is a restorative, life-giving Flame from the source or all Life. It is an activity of quickening, bringing back to life, resuscitating the Divine vibratory action in human beings when they desire is, also in nature every spring.

Through the centuries this Flame has gained a momentum. Mother Mary and the Master Jesus used it in their lives and it was a very real and efficacious part in the Victory of Jesus. After Their Ascension, Jesus and Mother Mary offered to guard and sustain the Resurrection Flame, thus release the previous sponsor. Someday someone of mankind will be chosen to relieve Jesus and Mary.

This Flame is also guarded by Archangels Gabriel and Hope.

In the Etheric Realm circular Temple has been built around it, with seven circular corridors. From the center it is constantly flowing outward in rhythmic action.

There can be an inversion of the use of the power of resurrection, like other talents and virtues. In this way one can resurrect unpleasant memories and experiences, which should be completely forgiven and forgotten; this can cause distress to oneself and others. But in this Temple, one is taught to use the power or resurrection only to resurrect good and bring about the Divine Plan for each whom he might influence. The Resurrection Flame is the hope or redemption of mankind, and it is the Flame of hope.

Individuals in their etheric bodies and Elementals go there and absorb the radiation, and get charged with renewed hope and spiritual vitality. Whichever corridor they enter is according to each one's development. The power of the Resurrection Flame is such that only Ascended Beings can stand in the center of it.

The Cosmic Law does not allow the receiving of more than ordinary assistance without a balance or impersonal service. Thus pupils under the direction of their Master are constantly sending form the Ray and Flame of Resurrection into nature, and also to certain individuals who are deserving more than ordinary assistance in their endeavors to fulfill the Divine Plan.

When invited the substance of the Resurrection Flame will flow through one's four lower bodies. The action of it is the quickening of the vibratory action of the Light and Life within the cells of the body which enables the inner Light to throw off the appearance of limitation and be free.

The Resurrection Flame is a substance which resembles mother-of-pearl. Or it looks like a lily with rainbow colors in it. From this Temple It is directed out into the mental, emotional, etheric and physical planes. The white lily represents this Flame.

Divine Beings in each corridor amplify and radiate out the buoyant, uplifting, life-giving, resuscitating power of the Resurrection Flame and direct it to all life on the particular Ray which They serve.

Although mankind has accepted the power of it to restore their own vehicles, Jesus and Mother Mary continuously send forth from this Temple

the victorious radiation into the consciousness of mankind.

What is accomplished in nature, man can also experience in his own life; experience the resurrecting or perfection in his mind, body and world. Without that resurrecting power no man could enter into his Christ Estate.

Saint Patrick

March 17 is recognized as Saint Patrick's Day. For this mission he went from France to Ireland, and stood in the Focus of Light Mother Mary had drawn on the trip when they took the Holy Grail to England after Jesus' Ascension. He was enfolded in Lord Maitreya's Flame and stood for hours in rain and storm, persistently calling to rid Ireland or all reptiles. He was working for the benefit of all, and would accept only victory. Hence the Being Victory answered his call. And the so-called miracles took place. He later became known as patron Saint of Ireland.

Special Days To Recognize and Honor

Jan. 1, 1956, Lord Sanat Kumara was released
Jan. 1, 1956, Lord Gautama became Lord of the World
Jan. 1, 1961, Old Occult Law set aside
Jan. 21, 1956, Sanat Kumara took leave of earth
Feb. 12, Lincoln's Birthday
Feb. 21, 1953, Lord Gautama returned to earth in His Ascended Body
Feb. 22, Washington's Birthday
Mar. 17, Saint Patrick's Day
Mar. 21, Lord Michael and the Evolution began its process on earth
Mar. 29, Geraldine Innocente's Birthday (left this plane June 21, 1961)
Easter
Jesus' Ascension Day (39th day after Easter)
May 1, Saint Germain Ascension Day
May 1, 1954, Saint Germain's Coronation Day
May 1, 1954, Age of Freedom began; calendar for new Era of 2,000 years
May 8, Lord Gautama's Birthday
Lord Gautama's Day of Enlightenment
Mother's Day
May 31, Memorial Day
Whitsunday – Pentecost (7th Sunday after Easter)

June 14, Flag Day
June 30, Asala Festival
Last week or so, Karmic Board convenes; is in session into July
July 4, Independence Day
July 22, Coming forth of Mighty Cosmos and the Two Secret Rays
July 28, Mr. Ballard's Birthday (left this plane Dec. 29, 1939) Godfre'
Aug. 15, Mother Mary's Ascension Day
Sept. 29, Archangel Michael's Day
Sept. 30, Angelic Harvest at Shamballa
Oct. 12, Columbus' Day
Oct. 19, 1781, Signing of the Capitulation – that gave Independence to the States
Nov. 1, All Saints Day
Nov. 2, All Souls' Day
Nov. 30, Masters' and Mankind's Harvest at Shamballa
Dec. 25, Christmas Day
Dec. 26, or so, Karmic Board convenes, and is in session into the New Year

Ascension

Each individual created by the I AM Presence is endowed with the power to think, feel, speak, act and remember. To have the Ascension one must understand that these powers are under his/her control, and it is necessary to use the knowledge that such control is possible. Then as these powers are utilized to consciously create perfection that one will ascend into a Realm where only perfection exists.

The Ascension cannot be forced by the outer self. It is like a trap door which opens only from the side of the Presence. Therefore it has complete control over one's Ascension. Since one has to enter the Presence, one has to know the Presence and give complete obedience to it. There is no other way, there is no way one can work around that.

We cannot force the spirit within as or within others. The chick in the egg cannot be forced to come out. It has to break the shell from within, or its life may be endangered or terminated. The butterfly cannot be freed from its cocoon before its time and be an entity that can fly. The rose bud cannot be rushed. To pull away the green leaves covering it, and then pull apart the buds which is beginning to form petals, one does not see the color of the role nor get the fragrance which it would produce. So is man's

spiritual nature, it cannot be rushed. It has to develop from within. That is the uniqueness of individualization. But mankind unlike the above examples, has free will and can delay that process. However, Cosmic Law has been set into action whereby some of that free will is being set aside; and everything is being accelerated. But human beings' spiritual development cannot be forced, nor can it be done by anyone else, not even by an Ascended Master. However, great assistance can be given by Them.

The great majority of people are not developed sufficiently to be able to complete their development for which they have a physical body. And now the Cosmic schedule does not allow time to reembody on this planet. However, provision has been made whereby they can go on developing at inner levels.

Every electron that the individual has taken from the unformed Light from his Source and sent out into the universe stamped by the Light battery of his lifestream must be accounted for before the Ascension can be completed. If the electrons went forth in harmony for a constructive purpose to fulfill at least a fair proportion or that person's reason for being, those electrons are released from be debit side of this "ledger" and become a part of the Causal Body. But the misqualified energy must be returned to the individual in one form or another until that one redeems it and sends it forth in love and purity.

The Law of Life is that any energy sent forth which does not comply with the law of harmony must be cleansed and purified by the dispenser. The misqualified energy sent forth in some lifetime, will come back to him in some particular trait or characteristic in some person around him which is particularly annoying or distressing. This energy coming from another person which "baits" the temper must be loved in to harmony or it will appear again in another person some place on that one's path. No two persons are annoyed by the same traits, habits, and characteristics of others or of circumstances. Because each one is only produced by the energy which corresponds to his own "failing" in some lifetime and which Life, in mercy, brings back to him in order that he may redeem it and to set both himself and the other one free.

When an individual comes to the point where the Ascension could be possible, the return of this energy is greatly accelerated and conditions and individuals seems to pop up out of nowhere to cause every

conceivable type of annoyance. If one can realize that all of this is but the return of one's own energy which is "called in" by the Cosmic Law before one can pass through the portals of Freedom, that one would not feel resentful or rebellious. Also it would save one from depression and doubt.

In order to become an Ascended Being, every ounce or particle of energy that one has misqualified since individualizing must be purified and redeemed. The returning misqualified energy may cause some concern and trouble in various ways. One should not be discouraged but should realize that once the student has set foot on the final path back to the Source, these appearances are but Life presenting its account from the "cosmic ledger", which must be balanced and are not a punishment or a failure on his part when they do appear.

In each lifetime more pages are written in each one's Book of Life and in the end nine-tenths has to be erased; because all discord and imperfection has to be transmuted before that one can complete the Ascension. Every electron of that lifestream has to be redeemed.

It was said that all misqualified energy must be purified by the one whose electronic pattern it bears. But now under the New Dispensation for the Ascension, for some of those who are enabled to make the Ascension at inner levels, who did not know their I AM Presence or the use of the Transmuting Violet Flame, through the work of the student body understanding this, that energy which otherwise needs be transmuted and redeemed on the physical side of Life, through the students' call can be put in a Cosmic furnace and transmuted for them. However, while this energy then can be placed in the Causal Body of that one, it is usually given to some Master to produce some Cosmic work for mankind at inner levels.

So that one is just minus that much in his Causal Body which he would otherwise have – that is, if he had made the call and effort to redeem that energy himself.

The Master Jesus said, the last enemy to overcome was so-called death. The misuse of sex activity is the last activity which that enemy uses to keep holding dominion over mankind.

In ancient times individuals sustained life for hundreds of years, but as mankind has wasted more and more of the life energy the span of life has become shorter and shorter.

Even those who made the Ascension by the former method, in the embodiment in which they were to make it, they were given this same understanding of the creative Words "I AM", and also the knowledge of their I AM Presence. Without this it is impossible for anyone to make the Ascension.

In case of illness when one is being prepared to make the Ascension that registers only in the atomic structure, and not in the etheric body because the Ascended Masters transmute it. All records of imperfection have to be transmuted from the entire lifestream of all embodiments before that one can Ascend. And to do that every human being has to have Ascended Master assistance.

The Ascension is the only means by which one can be free from the wheel of birth and re-birth.

As one enters the Electronic Presence (Body) of the "I AM", he/she carries with him/her the authority he power of having dissolved and transmuted all human creation, and the power of having gained the victory over the human element of life. This gives one the authority over all energy and substance of the planet.

The electron is the central nucleus of the atom around which are particles of a very dense nature arranged like the planets around the sun. Our physical bodies are composed of these dense particles which are many times heavier than the electrons. The Body of an Ascended Being is composed wholly of electrons. Because of the distance separating the atoms, an Ascended Being can pass unobstructed thru physical substance, walls, etc. Likewise a physical object can pass right through an Ascended Being's Body.

Upon entering the Electronic Body in the Ascension, one lives by the power of Light and energy, which as shown on the Chart flows into one's physical body. Then that needs no longer be called forth because that one has entered the Electronic Body, and how has the use of the various qualifications of that infinite power of Light. That Light can be made manifest as liquid Light, as substance, or whatever is required.

When functioning on these lower levels, that Light and energy flows through an Ascended Being as golden liquid Light similar to the blood stream which flows through the arterial and veinular system in the physical body. The natural appearance of an Ascended Being's Body has a

glowing color of pink to the substance of His form, which is the activity of Light radiating from the heart. The heart, of course has become all Light, and is located in the center (not to the side as in the physical body), it still pulsates and carries the energy through the Body, in similar fashion as the heart in a physical body. The Ascended Body can be made as tangible as a physical body, but it is not physical substance. It is all Light (substance) and is eternal.

At the time of the Ascension the blood stream turns into liquid golden Light. The Light in the body is the power that overcomes the gravity pull of earth. (To Be Continued)

***

March 15, Resurrection Temple.
April 15, Focus of Wisdom over the hills Kashmir.

V.4 N.1, May-June, 28 A.F. (1982)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

The Designs for The Great Seal

Conceived in Liberty and brought forth in the hope that Freedom should not perish from the earth, the United States of America bear the marks of a Divine Hand in their origin, growth and destiny. All through the history of this country there are evidences of Divine Guidance. We see certain ideas and symbols recurring over and over again, almost as if they were God's way of saying, "Here is a sign unto you, be not discouraged". Recent world events have led our United States of America to familiarize itself more than ever before with emblematic figures of the Great Seal of our country as used since the beginning; the eagle, the stars, and the motto, "One out of many".

It is said that when the committee of Congress chosen to decide upon the designs for the Great Seal of the United States met over a century ago, there appeared mysteriously in the midst an unknown stranger. No one knew when he came or how he gained admittance to the council chamber, and he later disappeared as mysteriously as he came and there is no record of him beyond this. He evidently had certain mystical knowledge and he submitted to the committee a design for the obverse side of the Great Seal that was considered so trivial and unimpressive, so unheraldic, that although they accepted it, the design was not cut until within the last few years and remained virtually forgotten during all the intervening time. But prophecy declared that eventually it would be used and at a time when its significance would be discernible in the out-working of the Spiritual destiny of our country. Such a time is now at hand.

The same benign stranger who assisted in the old Colonial Days, was the guiding hand behind the veil that brought the Great Seal of the United States into manifestation. (This must have been written early in the 1900's.)

Benjamin Franklin, Thomas Jefferson and John Adams were on the committee appointed by Congress on July 4, 1776, to design a Seal for

the United States. The first committee in 1776 decided on the motto: E Pluribus Unum to appear on the bills.

The committee did not do anything until 1780, when they met but with no results. Then they met again in 1782. We can assume this is when Saint Germain appeared and gave the design. The government adopted the Seal June 20, 1782. A cut was made in 1782, 1825, 1841, 1854, 1877, 1885, with some changes; then also in 1904 when they again used the design given in 1782.

The design on the face (obverse side) was prepared by Charles Thomson, secretary of the Congress. This design is used on official documents. The American eagle with an escutcheon (shield) on its breast, symbolizes the United States' self-reliance. Of the 13 vertical stripes on the escutcheon, seven are white instead of six as is the case in the 1777 flag. The blue **chief** above the stripes, since 1789 symbolizes all branches of the United States Government, but in 1782 it symbolized Congress.

An olive branch of 13 leaves and 13 olives is held in the eagle's right talon (claw) and in the left are 13 arrows. This represents the preference to live in peace, but when necessary can fight. In its beak it holds a scroll on which is inscribed E Pluribus Unum, One (nation) out of many (States); or, Many, but One. Above its head are the 13 stars of the 1777 flag enfolded in a golden radiance, breaking through a cloud.

William Barton advised the committee, and he designed most of the reverse side. This has not been used as a Seal. The design of an unfinished pyramid, with 13 steps, the cap stone not yet placed in position, showing that man cannot accomplish any real work by himself, but only as an instrument of God, by having the Single Eye.

The unfinished pyramid is a trestle-board, setting forth symbolically the task to which the United States Government was dedicated from the days of its inception.

Within the triangle is the ancient symbol of the All-Seeing Eye. This is the Single God (E Pluribus Unum). The destiny of the United States is to make this known to the whole world. The designs of the Great Seal were to keep this fact before the American people.

On the upper arc of the circle are the words: "Annuit Coeptis" = "He (God) has favored our undertaking". On the lower arc are the words: "Novus Ordo Seclortum" – "A new order of the ages", refers to the new

civilization, which is to come forth in America, its inception began in 1776, MLCCLXXVI which is on the base of the pyramid.

In the original drawing of the Great Seal by William Barton in 1783, a phoenix (not an eagle) appears sitting in a nest of flames.

The phoenix comes out of ancient Egypt. It is a sacred emblem of all mysteries and is the emblem of achievement and victory – rising in victory from the transmuted outer self to spiritual mastery.

The nest of flames represented the Transmuting Violet Flame, and is symbolic of regeneration, whereby the lower nature (the outer self) is raised, as a phoenix rises out of the ashes.

The double-headed phoenix, according to the secret teachings is a symbol of an androgynous man, or when human being are again as they were originally, before the division of the sexes.

United States paper one dollar bills were printed as early as 1775.

So after the Ascended Master Saint Germain got the new Teachings started for the New Age in the early 1930's, the other side of the Seal began to be used. As in 1935 both the obverse and reverse sides were put on our one dollar bills.

The number 13 represents the Union from the standpoint of our country. From the inner standpoint 13 represents the action of the Central Sun; the 12 Qualities and Actions around that Sun and the 12 Cosmic Beings representing them, plus the Central Sun – Alpha and Omega.

Vista (Cyclopea) is the Eloah of the Fifth Ray and One of the Twelve Cosmic Beings around the Sun. He has charge of and controls the activity of the All-Seeing Eye of god for mankind. At the beginning of each cycle He comes forth from out the Great Silence to pour out His Light and Love to awaken and expand the true inner sight in individuals, to illumine the consciousness and expand the Light in their hearts. Also to purify and illumine the atmosphere of earth.

This is the reason the symbol of the All-Seeing Eye within the triangle, forming the cap stone to the pyramid on the Great Seal of the United States is used.

The Light Rays pouring out from the Eye within the triangle represents the outpouring from this Cosmic Being. Through His Light Rays He pours forth the patterns of perfection which register within the

consciousness of mankind and which are to be externalized or outpictured for mankind and the earth.

Through the Eye in the north wall of the audience Hall in the Teton Retreat, Vista gives protection and guidance through the projection of Light Rays in Cosmic activities to America and the earth, every six months now. This is to continue for 100 years. Before 1932 He came forth only every 100 years.

The three-fold activity of the Silent Watcher, Vista and the Great Divine Director is signified by the triangle which is not mitered into position. This may signify the separation or gap between the human consciousness and the Divine (as is still the case). These Beings controls the Cosmic Activity of the expansion of the Light for the earth and the activities of building the new civilization in America. This is the power and action behind the advancement and change taking place now.

Note: On the one dollar bill the reverse side is at your left and on it are the words: "The Great Seal", to the right on the obverse side are the words: "Of the United States". This side is what has been in use. Perhaps the original design of the observe side was too little understood, especially by the one or those to whom befell that decision; although many of the Patriots were Masons. The outer mind not being familiar with the symbol of a phoenix, hence the eagle was used in its place.

In 1776, on the physical plane was started the action to provide the place where the Light could and would come forth. In 1932 the Cosmic action to bring forth that Light started. At that time began the preparation to close the old (Sixth Ray) cycle and bring in the new (Seventh Ray) cycle – the New Age, which began in 1954.

***

Why do children and young people jump around so much of the time? It is because certain qualities in their emotional bodies. And those qualities are of the human, in other words, misqualified energy. The nature of energy is action. So the actions are, according to the quality or qualified energy. Learn to be quiet and not chattering all the time, or jump and move around. That is a waste of energy, and some day it has to be transmuted and purified. We are in embodiment to master energy, not give way to it.

The Ascension

Since turning from the Light everyone has misqualified a certain amount of energy in every lifetime. This karma acts on many planes, determined by which body is the chief offender in the case. The physical body performing acts of violence, releases much vital energy into the elemental substance of the physical world. That substance remains part of the imprisoned elemental life of the physical plane until the individual soul who has created it, takes it back into his/her own physical body is some future life. Under the former or occult law this was done through suffering and disease. Now this energy can be purified and set free through the Transmuting Violet Flame which is an action of the Sacred Fire.

Human beings also perform discordant acts on the mental plane, crimes of mental cruelty. The mental elements charged with that vibratory action, which fill the mental atmosphere, must be redeemed and does return to its creator as mental pressure in the mental body. The same with emotional cruelty which charges the substance of the emotional plane. These various types of crimes on these three planes, in their return circuit are the primary causes of the physical, mental, and emotional diseases.

In order for anyone to gain full freedom from reembodiment, all that misqualified energy must be redeemed. To do this one must have a body on each of these planes through which to redeem that energy there. That is why it has always been necessary to be redeemed and perfected on the physical plane.

When the Master Saint Germain brought forth the knowledge and activity of the Sacred Fire, especially the Transmuting Violet Flame, and the group work got going, there were established so-called "Cosmic incinerators" at inner levels. Into these was placed the misqualified physical energy of the unpaid debt of individuals who had rendered great service in the past but still had some untransmuted karma at the time of passing on, this way they were not required to return to earth. They were the first ones to have the benefit of the New Dispensation for the Ascension. (It was said that they were allowed to go to Venus or some other planet to complete their evolution). By the use of the Violet Flame in group decrees the student body transmuted for them that karma on the physical plane, freeing them from the necessity to return to earth to do it themselves.

So some students in the activity which Saint Germain had started, made the Ascension at inner levels after passing on, by completing the purifying process of the emotional, mental and etheric bodies there and entering into the Electronic Body. This could take days, weeks, months or years.

Then was secured a further Dispensation. In gratitude for the student body's service, Archangel Michael on January 1, 1954, secured the Dispensation which would free from the necessity of reembodiment, every lifestream belonging to (that is every member of the family of) any student who had given his/her life to this endeavor; also all who had already passed through the change of so-called death or who would in the future pass on, back for three generations.

Between this date and Easter at inner levels were created the Ascension Temples, some in each of the seven Spheres, into which on Thursday April 15th, all the relatives who had passed on, of those students, filed in for the first lesson on the Law. The requirements there are: daily attendance to learn, to make application, and to render impersonal service. Through this means they could acquire their Ascension at inner levels and would not be required to reembody on earth.

This could be done because the students through conscious active groups were willing to assume that debt, at least as far as the physical world was concerned, for these lifestreams and also for others. The karma in their inner bodies they could redeem at inner levels, because one retains his/her mental consciousness and feeling world, which functions within the etheric body.

Those who have come under the Dispensation of Lord Michael, are being prepared to make the Ascension at inner levels without reembodying. They are trained also to work with the Builders of Form and the powers of the Elements and to consciously help in the purification and disintegration of the physical body that has been buried and not cremated. That is a tremendous release and relief to the etheric consciousness as well as to the body of the earth itself. In each 24 hour cycle they must give some time to the purification of that shell which has been placed in the body of the earth (buried).

Some of the things they must do there, the students can do here through the decrees etc., especially in group work render impersonal service, before (even) leaving the earth plane.

One does not get the Ascension by just decreeing. It also takes pouring love to the Presence. One has to learn to know his/her I AM Presence and love it.

When all this information came forth the door for reembodiment had not closed. But we presume that for those who are loyal to the Light, who continue their application and make effort for the Ascension and do not make it at the close of this embodiment will be given opportunity to reembody, in case it is needed.

Individuals in embodiment now who are not Candidates for the Ascension, can learn of their I AM Presence and use the Transmuting Violet Flame and other actions of the Sacred Fire, and thereby gain the necessary qualification to become a "Candidate for the Ascension" in the next embodiment, if they get to come back.

When one becomes such a Candidate to make the Ascension in that one earth life, he/she volunteers to endeavor to draw back through the Law of the Circle all of the misqualified energies of the lifestream still unredeemed back to the beginning.

In previous ages to get the training to make the Ascension one had to enter an Ascended Master Retreat because there was no conscious knowledge of the Sacred Fire outside the Retreats. There were very few lifestreams whose vibratory action and spiritual nature were developed to a point where they could enter a Retreat. Hence Candidates for the Ascension were few. Through the ages there was only an average of once a year who made it. But since Saint Germain has given forth this New Teaching, all that has change greatly. TBD 784

The more service to the Light the Candidate for the Ascension renders here, the less he/she will have to do when he/she gets on the other side, before making the Ascension.

Law of Forgiveness

Why keep calling on the Law of Forgiveness? As long as there is any imperfection manifesting anywhere, there is the need to call on the Law

of Forgiveness. When it is completely forgiven then it is also forgotten and it manifests no longer.

Whenever there is disorder or disease in the body there is a cause. So there is need to call on the Law of Forgiveness. As long as we are in a physical body there is imperfection manifest. Even for a physical body to function normally in good condition it still manifests imperfection. When one eats an apple, what does the body do to it?

Each one of us, if we had not turned from the Light and had always functioned in Christ Light instead of gotten into the density there would be that much less imperfection manifesting. We have a responsibility for that and need to call on the Law of Forgiveness until it is rectified. Every atom, all the energy of our lifestream which we have ever drawn forth that is less than perfect has to be redeemed. And only then can one make the Ascension. So until that moment there is still need for forgiveness.

Saint Germain's Day

In a special meeting May 1st, we celebrated Saint Germain's Day, the anniversary of His birth in the last embodiment, of His Ascension Day, also the anniversary of His Coronation and investment of Chohan of the Seventh Ray, as active Director of the Cosmic currents for the New Dispensation of 2,000 years. TBD 322

***

Retreat:

May 15, Ascension Temple at Luxor.

Ascension Day, in recognition of Jesus' Ascension this year comes on May 20th.

V.4 N.2, July-August, 28 A.F. (1982)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Progress of the Light

The questions comes up now and then, whether or not progress is being made in or for the Light. One way it could be looked at is: like a child keeps growing regard-less of the various things that happen to it or take place In Its life. It can fall down get hurt and get dirty, do wrong things as well as good things, but Its growth goes on although not perceived daily or weekly.

In like manner we can think of the Cosmic action of Light and its progress. The fiat has gone forth that the systems to this galaxy must move forward. So that has been set Into Action. Although the earth has been holding up the progress, it must again come Into the Light or be dissolved and get out of the way.

So like the child, although much on earth is going on that is inducement for the Light, yet behind the scenes the Cosmic action goes on regardless. We still have human free will, hence one can do many human things and go in other directions than with the Light. But what would stand in good for us is to use our time and energy for things to promote the Light Instead of for one's own desires or render service just for human benefit that can be left for others to do.

Opportunities

There is an aspect of the Law which provides opportunities of an unusual nature from time to time. Blessings are released in a rhythmic cycle and are then withdrawn when the service is completed. For instance, the Cosmic outpouring during the Master Jesus' mission on earth.

There was such a cycle during the 1930's when the Matter Saint Germain gave the basis of the Teaching for the New Age. Then again, a dispensation was granted early in the 1950's, and for a small cycle of around seven years there was a Cosmic out-pouring.

During these periods the door was opened whereby the Ascended Masters were permitted to reach the consciousness and hearts of Their friends (students) who had served Them faithfully thru the centuries, and who were then interested in Their Endeavors to promote an understanding of the Universal Plan of Creation and the way and means by which the individual may cooperate with the Divine to fulfill that Plan In the world of form.

Certain qualities were required in the consciousness of the student, these are: faith, discrimination, love, humility and an extreme sensitivity to the vibrations of the Master Who chose to make the offer of friendship and opportunity to serve in a more than ordinary capacity in the Name of the Great White Brotherhood. The students drawn into the activity had given that faith, exercised that discrimination, poured out that love, manifested the humility and received, according to their sensitivity, proof within themselves of the Master's reality. Their desire to help them and their desire to reach thru them to mankind en masse. Centuries of self discipline and self denial had built those requisite qualities into their natures for THAT DAY.

Signing Of The Declaration

The Signing Of The Declaration

Thomas Jefferson had finished a draft of the Declaration of Independence in 17 days, in the last paragraph the signatory would pledge his life, his fortune, and his sacred honor.

In the Pennsylvania State House, now called the Independence Hall, In Philadelphia, on July 4, 1776, 56 men assembled to break the shackles of the mother country (and even of the world). King George III, had denounced all rebels in America as traitors, and punishment for treason was hanging.

Of these 56 delegates, 24 were lawyers and jurists, 11 were merchants and trades – men, and nine were farmers and owners of plantations. They were men of means and education having achieved personal security, but valued freedom more. Of these 56, 53 were Masons.

In the meantime, in the wooden steeple of that building by the Liberty bell was an old white haired man, humbly dressed. Yet his eye gleamed as it was fixed on the out-line of the bell. By his side stood a

flaxen-haired boy with blue eyes, looking into his face in wonder. The old man was thinking for a moment about the stranger words written upon the bell. Then he asked the boy to do him a favor, to go down stair and wait in the hall until a man gave him a message for him (this old man). When he got that word, to run out into the street and shout it up to him.

Some time passed, and the old man, thought the boy must have forgotten him. Then he heard the merry laugh of the boy, and there, among the crowd on the pavement, stood the boy, clapping his small hands, the breeze blowing his hair about his face, he took a deep breath, raised himself on tiptoe and shouted the single word, "Ring"! The old man's eye flashed, his hand grasped the iron tongue of the bell. He felt young again, his veins were filled with new life. Backward and forward with sturdy strokes he swung the tongue.

The bell pealed out a noonday; the crowds in the street, hearing it burst forth in one long shout. The sailors on the Delaware heard it and gave it back on the cheers of a thousand sailors. The city heard it and started up from desk and workshop, as if an earthquake had spoken.

The committee, who had been out all night, had laid the parchment on the table. Then followed a high and stormy debate, whether or not to sign it. The timid cringed in corners. Then Thomas Jefferson spoke his few bold words and John Adams poured out his whole soul.

Still there was a doubt: and that pale-faced man, rising in one corner, spoke something about "axes, scaffolds and a gibbet". A tall slender man arose, and his dark eye burned, while his words rang through the halls:

"Gibbets! They may stretch our necks on every scaffold in the land! They may turn every rock into a gibbet, every tree into a gallows, and yet the words written on that parchment can never die! They may pour out our blood on a thousand altars, and yet, from every drip that colors the axe, or drips on the sawdust of the block a new martyr to freedom will spring into existence. What! Are there shrinking hearts and weak voices here, when the very dead upon our battlefields arise and call upon us to sign that parchment or be accursed forever?

"*Sign*! If the next moment the gibber's rope is around your neck. "*Sign*! If the next moment this hall rings with the echo of the falling axe. *Sign*! By all hopes in life or death, as husbands, as fathers, as men! *Sign* your names to that parchment!

"Yes! Were my soul trembling on the verge of eternity; were this voice choking in the last struggle, I would still, with the last impulse of that soul, with the last gasp of that voice, beg you to remember this truth: God has given America to the free! Yes! As I sink down in the gloomy shadow of the grave, with my last breath,it would be of your SIGN THAT PARCHAMENT!

(From an article by George Lippard. 'The Workaday Readers" – Fifth Reader. D.C. Health & Co., Chicago, Ill.)

To Recognize and Honor

July 4, Independence Day
July 22, Coming forth of Mighty Cosmos and the Two Secret Rays
July 28, Mr. Ballard's Birthday (left this plane Dec. 29, 1939) Godfre'
Aug. 15, Mother Mary's Ascension Day

V.4 N.3, September-October, 28 A.F. (1982)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Ascension

(Continued from Vol. 4 #1)

Before one can make the Ascension the fiat of his/her own I AM Presence has to be fulfilled. It is this action which forms the motivating power by which the lifestream embodies.

The time of the Ascension for each one is determined by the service that lifestream was destined to render in the evolution of the planet. For some their service can and is completed in a shorter time, whereas for some their service may take them down the whole course of history. Thus it is not necessarily determined by merit. Only when that service is completed does the call from the Presence come. Then, in order to accept or take that Freedom that one's inner bodies have to be in order. This condition of the inner bodies will determine how long after the service is completed it will be before that one can make the Ascension. In case the bodies are not ready then the necessary purification of them will have to take place first. This could even take more than one embodiment. Hence, while serving, it is necessary to find time to make personal application to purify the inner bodies, and establish a certain peace and balance. So that when the mission is accomplished one can make the Ascension as soon as possible.

Everyone who has embodied in a physical body many times, and that includes nearly everyone, could not balance his debt in one embodiment, even if he could use every electron of energy of that lifetime just to serve the Light (which is not possible) still he could not give a balance to Life for having strayed from the Light. By rendering impersonal service we can give some balance back to Life for having turned away.

Every human being is responsible for the discord in the outer world to the degree that he/she has misqualified energy and released discord, adding to that which already exists. Therefore, he/she is responsible to that degree for the limitations of mankind now. It is the misqualified

energy which caused disease. In the outer world nearly everything is turned around, is backwards.

But thru the understanding of the Law of Life one can reverse that trend and change human concepts into right action and Truth. All human concepts about life must be cleared.

There are certain experiences that can only be obtained thru physical embodiment which would widen the nature of the Causal Body and even that of the I AM Presence Itself. That is why those who have taken physical embodiment and have ascended from this planet have attained greater merit and achieved a wider scope of service than those who have remained within any one of the seven Spheres and did not volunteer to come forth with their Manu.

Some students seem to want to make the Ascension the way Jesus did and not under the New Dispensation. They seem to think by making the call that that will do it.

All thru the ages to make the Ascension, one had to have much training in a Retreat. That was usually several embodiments, sometimes it took many embodiments, in a Retreat where he was cut off from all vibratory action of the outer world. When he was admitted he relinquished any possession he had. The Masters have said, that now the people who come into this understanding, who are stepping out of the masses, none could qualify to enter a Retreat. So it behooves us to be willing to accept what the Law offers and take advantage of the opportunity, and not hang on to some human concept, like people do with vicarious atonement.

From the inner standpoint the Ascension is very practical and operates under law. Yet the outer self cannot accomplish the Ascension physically. But one can and needs to make the call in the outer. And one will only ascend when he/she completely gives everything over to or back to the Presence.

August 15, 1939, Saint Germain said He was very grateful to have been a part of

The preparation for Mr. Ballard's Ascension was completed in August 1936, but the etheric body withdrew only when or after he passed on December 29, 1939. The Ascension was only completed new Year's even at midnight in the Teton Retreat, when in his etheric body he merged with

that pure body there, which had been preserved from a former embodiment of long ago, He then rose into the Electronic Body of the "I AM".

In the early work it was said that after the change takes place, the New Dispensation for the Ascension will no longer be in effect, and the Ascension will again be made as it was formerly.

Some of those things stated in the Discourses pertaining to the Ascension and otherwise, apply only to those who were present or who were students at that time. But most things are applicable to those accepting the Teaching now too. (Finis)

The Attainment Of American Independence

The treaty of alliance (or of commerce) was signed (1778), three years before the Capitulation, the main objective was the independence of the States of North America. The benefits of war and the stipulations of peace were to be for the mutual benefit of the States and France. It did not favor France but was equally accessible to any country, including England. The advantages in it were the same for all nations.

Members of the French army were convinced they had witnessed as they had expected, something great which would leave a profound trace in the history of the world, and took home the seed of liberty and equality. They felt the revolution marked the beginning of a new political era; bring changes in the social order in Europe; set into motion important progress in general for civilization.

Rochambeau found out Cornwallis was without money, and loaned him all he wanted. He invited Cornwallis and his officers to dine with him on November 2. Later the English commended the French for their good treatment of them.

Gratitude was expressed to Rochambeau by Congress, legislatures, and universities, for the strictest discipline of the troops; for his exertions in the cause of humanity; for putting an end to the success of the English in this country. The French troops were so well disciplined that in their marches thru the country they did not even take fruit from the trees without permission. The strict and exemplary discipline has been uniformly conspicuous among the troops under Rochambeau's command. Smoking, drunkenness and running around with women was not permitted. The conduct of the French removed in three years, prejudices

which had been generated between the Americans and French for three centuries. The French made a pronounced impression upon polite life in general and gave a French trend to the transition from Colonial to National, State and municipal social institutions.

During this military campaign there was more writing done concerning it, than on any other war at any time: notes, sketches, letters, journals, were written by many.

Turgot, a thinker, reformer and an economist, forecast that the Americans must be free, for the sake of humanity as well as for their own sake, this was very important, and the hope of mankind. Thus must be an example to the world, that men can be free and can do without chains and tyranny, have religious, political, commercial and industrial liberty. America would offer shelter to the oppressed of all nations.

The French masses were beginning to think, and an aspiration was growing for equality, more knowledge and free discussion. In January 1789, the King of France requested liberties for the inhabitants similar to those of the Americans. (One can see Saint Germain's influence here.) Also that they could convey to the King their wishes and complaints.

We can now see that this latent for which caused the people to accept such an alliance surmounted all obstacles and caused the French nation to stand as a whole, was the influence of Saint Germain and the Liberty Flame, which is in the Retreat in southern France. There was predominantly, in the masses the sympathy for the people who wanted to fight injustice and be free. The French nation in this campaign against the English was pro-American, but not anti-English.

Had Turgot's advice been followed it probably would have secured for France a bloodless revolution.

In the summer of 1782 General Carleton now in Clinton's place at New York, proposed to Congress to recognize the independence of the United States in consideration of the renunciation of the alliance with France. Congress refused to negotiate. England was ready to make peace with the United States and then turn all efforts against France. But the United States would not agree to a separate peace, only peace for both countries.

On November 30, 1782 at Paris preliminary articles of peace between Great Britain and the United States were signed. Preliminaries to peace

were signed Jan. 20, 1783.

The treaty of peace acknowledging the independence of the United States of America was concluded and signed September 3, 1783, in Paris. This pact under the stipulations of the alliance was accompanied by a similar instrument between France and England.

Admiral De Grasse risked more and did more for the cause than any other single man, yet, there has been no memorial dedicated to him. (This was evidently because of the defeat he met sometime after the Yorktown victory.)

Rochambeau was a member of the national Assembly, and considered instead of three orders – nobility, clergy, and the common people, there were but two, the privileged and the unprivileged. He and Lafayette voted for the latter. He had foreseen the necessity for change because of excessive privileges of the few, the burdens of the many, the abuses, and maladministration. He hoped they would get a good Constitution.

Rochambeau left America January 8, 1783, from Annapolis; and arrived in France February 20, nearly one and a half years after the victory at Yorktown.

Lafayette had gathered the laurels for himself; and Rochambeau was not one to make claims for himself. However, he was received with great distinction by the King and ministers. The King said that it was to his exertions and the capture of Cornwallis' army he owed peace with England. Rochambeau did receive the blue ribbon of the Holy Spirit. He was appointed governor of Picardy.

Rochambeau had been appointed commander-in-chief of Alsace. In July 1789, he went by horseback to take command, because a carriage could not get thru. The was revolutionary rioting, the mob was protesting against the high cost of bread, hunger and the middlemen. On the way one of the rioters threw a cast-iron stove from an upstairs window at him. It only stripped a piece from his coat. The troops were to munity in a few days, but in spite of their leader's bravery the troops acted without spirit. (Evidently divine protection acted for him here.)

In 1790, Rochambeau was assigned to the command of the army of the north.

In 1791, he became Marshal of France. He was the King's last Marshal and became the first general of the French Revolution, and served the changing government with the same abnegation and the same honesty he had served the King.

There was the outbreak of the French Revolution; then came the collapse of the monarchy; then the rise of the Republic.

The constitutional monarchy promised order and peace. So to evade the constitution, the King and Assembly wanted war. Rochambeau opposed plans to take the offensive. But they planned a campaign and kept it from him. Lafayette always ready to do whatever big deed turned up so he could gain some laurels, was put in command. When Rochambeau found out about the intrigue, he said he could not approve a proposition he had always opposed; but he cooperated with them to the utmost. Their campaign failed drastically.

Rochambeau asked to resign, but the King resisted his requests; then finally he retired in June 1792.

Many officers were beheaded, others were obliged to flee, including Lafayette. As he crossed the border he was captured and imprisoned for life by the enemies. Rochambeau alone had stayed in France undisturbed. But was then arrested and imprisoned on a trumped up charge; but did escape the guillotine.

Rochambeau served 37 years in the army. He was famous in the wars of two continents. He served in two great nations; in the seven years' war against Frederick the Great, resulting in the foundation of the Prussian monarchy; the other against England in America for two and one half years, terminating in the birth of the United States of America, and peace between France and England.

Rochambeau having played a very important role in the war of Independence, the Revolutionary War, he then remained silent about it. But he left his memoirs, giving exposition facts written briefly and concisely without emotions or opinions, and suppressing the personality. He was an aristocrat, a true soldier, with ambition only to serve his country; he was a nobleman, a gentleman and honest. Even suppressed Lafayette in spirit and conduct was a true republican.

For over 20 years he was in the most dangerous position in the wars in Europe. He had no inclination for the frivolous and dissipated life of the

court, he was more interested to serve than to please. He was clear-sighted, deliberate and a strict disciplinarian, and a leader.

Although he could have retired (1763), he remained as an inspector in charge of organizing the army. For over 17 years he worked at this thankless undertaking with opposition and indifference of the Court, until the reforms of Comte Saint Germain. He was probably the first soldier to realize that war was no longer to be for exploitation and heroic deeds nor the sport of kings. That a commander needed to have disciplined and well-trained troops, with thorough preparation to win the victory. No doubt this came out of Saint Germain's efforts at the Court of France.

These principles were later used in World War I.

In 1747 Rochambeau was near death from wounds, but did not pass on till 1807 at the age of 82.

The French Revolution would have been avoided if the King and his ministers had complied with Saint Germain's suggestions and requests.

Saint Germain then Ascended, and the Goddess of Liberty were directly behind the action of establishing this nation.

Some officers trained by Rochambeau served under Napoleon. Saint Germain is the one who raised up Napoleon, hoping to make a United States out of the countries of Europe.

Hallowe'en

Hallowe'en means Hallowed or Holy evening. Originally this evening was set aside for the worship of the various Saints who had blessed mankind but were not generally known nor worshiped otherwise. The sacredness of this purpose was forgotten, and later on some more sensitive "tuned in" on the activity of bringing in the sheaves at inner levels by the Elemental kingdom.

The ceremony of the Elementals presenting their harvest of the years' service takes place in the etheric realm at Shamballa October 31.

However, mankind have perverted this celebration by having attuned into the psychic-astral realm and outpicturing the frightening aspect of false faces and grotesque forms. Yet using apples, sheaves of wheat, corn and pumpkins as a symbol to gathering of the harvest.

***

Retreats:
Sept. 15 thru Oct. 14, Temple of Truth.
Oct. 15 thru Nov. 14, Retreat at Ceylon.

Days to recognize:
Sept. 29, Archangel Michael's Day.
Sept. 30, Angelic Being's Harvest.
Oct. 3, Saint Germain started to give the series of Discourses.
Oct. 12, Columbus Day.
Oct. 19, Colonies' Independence won.
Oct. 31, Elementals' Harvest.

A recommended book: "The Energy Non Crisis" by Lindsey Williams. Distributed by CLP Publishers, P.O. Box 15666, San Diego, CA. 92115. Price $2.95, postage 63¢. Paperback, 240 pages. Everyone should read it, and tell others; then contact or write the Senators and Representatives; they should investigate it and change the situation.

V.4 N.4, November-December, 28 A.F. (1982)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

The Heart

The heart is a muscular organ. The heart gives life to one's body and circulation thru it. It is the action of the I AM Presence in the human form. The power of all Life and Light is anchored in the heart.

On one side of the heart are the auricles (taken from the Greek word "oracle", the receiving center), on the other side are the ventricles (the directing centers) doing exactly what is contained within that word – pushing the vital blood and energy thru the body. There is the double action of the heart which is considered as one.

The auricles and the ventricles are the receiving and directing centers of the energy thru the body.

From the I AM Presence is directed into the secret chamber of the heart a focus of itself. This is the immortal Three-fold Flame of God. It is the intelligence by which one thinks; It is the motivating power by which one moves about, and is the only part of one that sustains eternally one's Ascended Body when one has attained the Ascension.

That focus or flame in the heart lives within the airless cell. In the undeveloped it is very small, it is but a spark; in the more developed it begins to expand.

According to Dr. Hanish's finding, there is within the back of the fourth chamber, or left auricle, a fifth chamber within which is an airless cell, a perfect vacuum. Within this is the Divine Atom, a tine replica of the Christ Self.

Beating one's heart is the power and Presence of Life. There is anchored the Light of eternity in the physical form, and no imperfection can enter into that. It is that Light and the Light pattern which hold together the flesh body or else there would be no physical bodies. That Light is the Intelligence, power and activity of Life and that which gives life to the physical form.

The beating heart is the activity of the I AM Presence in the physical body, and the only faculty that knows the Truth. It is the knower and knows the fullness of perfection. This has been shut off by the intellect which has gathered (so) much from without and clouded the comprehension.

Thru that Stream of Light and Energy has come everything in the outer world – first as an idea, then a plan, a blue print and then thru the outer intelligence the physical object, thing, building, etc., comes into existence.

The Masters said that it is not the heart that is troubled, but that it is one's feeling. That the heart of itself in spite of X-rays, does not have trouble or imperfection except what is imposed upon the action of the heart by human suggestions, feelings and concepts.

A doctor's finding has been that it was liver trouble and not a heart attack, as the death certificate showed, which caused certain individuals to pass on.

Doctors and surgeons have accomplished much in the world of form, but they too must come to realize that the I AM Presence is the power and operator of the body, and that It gives them action to perform their services. Likewise with all others who are rendering service, it is the I AM Presence which beats their hearts, enables them to make decisions and perform their services.

All who do not know or believe their Presence is there, can try it out. Go by yourself and call to the I AM Presence to make you feel and know It is there, and to give you proof. If you are sincere and will still the feelings, and not let the ego and intellect act, the Presence will give you that proof.

The heart is made up of intelligent energy (elemental substance) which is sworn to obedience. Thru the heart the Sacred Fire is focused into the physical world, giving identity and being to a personality for a time.

People unknowingly accept things in the feelings, and will accept that something is wrong with the heart.

The heart is shaped like a flame upside down. (The outer, the human has things upside down, hind side to, and backwards.) The ear is half of

such a heart, with it we hear. The ear attunes us to the sounds of the outer.

It is the current of Light and energy from the I AM Presence that hears thru one's ears. The same with one's sight; it is Life within that current of energy thru the optic nerve which sees, not the nerve in itself.

When one speaks discordant things and gossips, the ears hear it. Because the ears are one of the open doors into the feeling world is why people so easily accept falsehoods and gossip, and that is why it is so hard for them to refuse to listen to such things. It is just as easy to believe a falsehood as the Truth. The main door to the feelings is at the solar plexus, but as long as one keeps listening to and accepting things he does not want, they act in the feeling world and generate conditions which cause one to set up other causes. So-called heart trouble can be just pressure from gas.

When a lifestream has been passed by the Karmic Board to secure an earth body that one is drawn into Mother Mary's Temple at inner levels. Together they look over the energy and substance which that one has used in all previous embodiments (which can be for eons of time). This is the personal heritage endowed by nature to that one to form the physical body in which it must function. They select the best cells from which to fashion the heart, because it is the chalice for the Three-fold Flame of Life. Hence the most highly developed substance or cells are used because in the course of their service to life, they require more resistance and durability, in order to stand the beat which gives life to the physical body.

The heart has greater endurance than mechanical instruments, in withstanding the tremendous number of heartbeats there are in a lifetime. That is because it is not the physical muscle that does it, it is the Light from the Presence which creates the action.

In the activity of Life, the Christ Self has chosen to project into the chalice of the human heart a portion of Itself, that Immortal Flame which has the power of magnetic attraction within Itself. This Flame draws around Itself the physical form, the more subtle ethers of the etheric body, the substance of the mental body, and the substance of the emotional world. When acknowledged, that Immortal Flame within the heart will again expand thru oneself a replica of the Divine Presence, the Electronic Presence which abides within the inner Spheres. This small

figure within the heart is one with the Christ Self, and the Christ Self is one with the Presence, making the action of the Three Times Three.

Primal life which is drawn forth by the I AM Presence and invested in the Christ Self, should in all courtesy to Life, expand thru the Silver Cord into the keeping of the Immortal Flame (Presence) within the heart. This beautiful primal life is magnetized from the Presence which gives one being, gives one intelligence, gives one the capacity to say "I AM", and the consciousness to create in this world of form. That primal life should be dispensed from that Sun (Flame) within the heart, into the use of the vehicles created by that presence to expand the borders of God's Kingdom; even as the Sun dispenses its radiation and light to the planets, causing them to rotate on their axis and move around the Sun.

When one is mature enough and again turns to the Source, he/she will find in mercy that Source is not far off but right within the heart.

The energy from the Central Sun flows into the heart of the Electronic Body of each one, and from there into the heart of the Christ Self and then into the heart of the physical body. So the energy from the Central Sun beats one's heart and flows out thru the physical form.

Behind the heart beat is a cause; and that cause is the I AM Presence in the Central Sun.

That is why when one gets discouraged or even despondent and does not want to live any longer, he/she cannot just stop the heart from beating. Because the cause of that beating is not in the physical body nor under the jurisdiction of the outer self.

Dr. C. Bernard who did the very first heart transplant, pointed out that a transplanted heart has no connection with the nervous system.

He said the heart is just a pump. They think the memory is contained in the brain and that that is how we know things. That conclusion comes from the intellectual standpoint. But the memory is recorded and contained in the etheric body, which they call the unconscious.

The question has come up as to which flame occupies the transplanted heart. It seems logical that the flame of the individual who previously occupied the body would move into the transplanted heart.

Shamballa

The Seven Sacred Weeks start on Thanksgiving.

Around Thanksgiving time there is the rejoicing and thanksgiving at inner levels by the God-free Beings for having gained their eternal Freedom.

Lord Gautama is now Lord of the World. It is to Him that the harvest is brought at Shamballa on November 30th each year, by the Divine Beings Who have rendered service to mankind and the earth, and those of mankind who have done likewise.

Before the Retreat is opened November 15th, the whole City of Shamballa is decorated with radiant colored flame flowers. Garlands of flowers are wound around the pillars of the bridge and of the Temples. Various colored lights blaze in all the windows around which are flame flowers both inside and out.

At this time of year the Three-fold Flame is visible upon the altar at Shamballa for the 30-day period. It is a projection from the permanent Three-fold Flame there which is too intense for human beings to view even in their inner or etheric bodies.

The earth plays host to many of the Celestial Beings at this time. On this joyous occasion, as a rule the Lord of the World takes His place upon the throne before the great altar in the main Temple, which stands on the highest point of the City. A flight of steps lead up to the foot of the Altar. These and the center aisle are spread over with a royal purple carpet embroidered in gold. This is only done on important occasions. Down this aisle comes the long procession of Divine Beings from other stars and planets. All are clothed in the gorgeous colors of Their Rays and stations, each One is accompanied by His or Her Twin Ray.

The come those Ascended Masters Who work with the earth, in pairs of Twin Rays. If one Twin Ray is not yet ascended, but is a student of the Light, then the Christ Self of that one will accompany the Ascended One. They wear the color of their Ray proof the Sphere in which they serve. These Beings usually carry flame flowers of garlands or bouquets of their favorite flowers or of the electronic patter of their combined lifestreams. These floral tributes they place on the steps on each side, then kneel before the Lord of the World and receive His blessing and His benediction.

Each year just prior to and during the Holy Christmas Season, the Cosmic Law permits the opening of the spiritual Highways between the planets and Suns of the galaxies. Over these come Cosmic Beings,

Archangels, Angels, and Ascended masters to shining Shamballa, where Sanat Kumara dwelt for so long while He was supplying the Light required by Cosmic Law to sustain the planet Earth in its place in the solar system. A responsibility He assumed out of Love for mankind.

The song of the lifestream of each Celestial Being forms the atmosphere around Him. He is accompanied by the radiant Beings that comprise His court and who abide in His aura; some of them are born of His own life essence.

As these Celestial Beings meet and pass each other in interstellar space, They exchange salutations which are expressed in music and song. These happy vibrations mingle with and add to the harmony of the Spheres. As Their songs of praise go forth in a chorus of thanksgiving to the eternal Source resounding in space, some penetrate the atmosphere of earth. It is this that people feel and call the "spirit of Christmas", and even some of the densest consciousness' respond to it, during the Holy Season between Thanksgiving and Christmas.

These Divine Beings are free during this time from Their voluntary service to lesser evolutions, and can meet and associate with each other, and visit the Guardians of the various Stars and systems.

The songs of the Seraphic and Cherubic choirs are soul stirring to all.

During this time the other Temples at Shamballa are open also, for the benefit of the pilgrims who are drawn to any particular focus.

On November 30th, the individual harvest of each one's service to the earth, is brought by the Masters and the unascended students, and presented to the Lord of the World. It is then sealed in an oval or sphere of Light by the Seraphic Beings and transferred to the Teton Retreat and after It opens on December 15th, at the proper time it is presented to the Karmic Board when It has convened.

November 1953 was the first time that thousands of unascended beings were privileged to witness the ceremonies and join in worship. Before that only Brothers and Sisters representing great movements, etc., were allowed entrance.

These splendid pageants give some idea of what Saint Germain's ceremonial Age will be.

The Lords of Karma convene over the Teton Retreat usually around December 26th, but sometimes earlier, depending on the need; They stay until the work is finished which may be till the end of the year or it may be longer. In case They stay longer then the activities are stopped New Year's Eve at midnight long enough for the ceremony of receiving the Thought-Form for the year, from the Silent Watcher, which is given to the Lord of the World, then duplicated by the assemblage and projected out thru the atmosphere around the earth.

Happy Birthday
(Goes to the familiar tune)

Happy birthday to you, happy birthday to you,
Happy birthday dear (name), happy birthday to you.
On this anniversary entered realm of mankind,
Thereby left the friends on the inner levels behind.
Having gained permission to come to make things right,
Must render impersonal service to Life and Light.
The purpose for coming here you must understand,
Is to attain mastery and the Light to expand.
Transmute and end all human of your lifestream
And make Ascension into that ecstasy supreme.
A.D.K. Luk

Healing

When the medical profession will turn to preventative action, of a vegetarian and fruit diet, and draw forth inner vitality in place of the use of drugs and surgical operations, healing methods will change. And also learn about the effect of the emotions on the nervous system; and about the connection between the physical body and the inner bodies. Then many diseases will be eliminated and mental conditions will be better handled. When these things are understood the cause will be determined, and the disease or condition will be treated thru the cause and not just thru the effect.

The cause is in the mental and emotional bodies. When the cause is treated and corrected the ill effects will disappear.

As one gives obedience (to the Law) then he will begin to express more harmony and will find more perfection in, thru and around him.

When enough of the Presence can flow thru there will be no more disease, illness or disturbance.

Mankind have drifted back into dealing with the effects instead of the causes, since 300 years after Jesus' ministry. That is why permanent assistance has not been possible.

But now that the Cosmic Wheel has turned and permitted this new Teaching to be given, which deals with the causes, is why so much has been accomplished in so short a time.

***

On behalf of the Great Ones serving in connection with the students of Light, and on our behalf, we offer to you the deepest blessings and spiritual felicitations of this Holy Christmas Season.

V.4 N5., January-February, 28 A.F. (1983)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Degeneration

When a planet has become habitable, recalcitrant members (so-called laggards) from the preceding planets of that same solar system only, are permitted to embody along with the new lifestreams destined to have embodiments upon it. For those who are unable to complete their evolution on a planet when it moves forward, it is necessary that they be moved to the next planet. In case of the earth, it was destined for a small number of lifestreams (about 3 ½ billion) yet it took upon itself the residue of all the preceding planets of this system, as well as the new egos who took embodiment upon it for the first time.

The Garden of Eden refers to the first Golden Ages on earth. During these ages everyone knew the I AM Presence, just as they knew each other. They received direction from their own Presence each day. Perfection reigned all over the planet and there was no discord, haze, no animals nor vicious creations.

The third root race was in Lemuria, and the three Golden Ages were before the laggards contaminated the consciousness of the people.

The first, second and third root races completed their evolution and returned to the Source. But the third was a little longer in accomplishing it.

The guardian Spirits who chose to guard and serve mankind walked together in Light, harmony and peace in the era before the effluvia of the creation of the laggards of the system shut away the Light and perfection of the Realms of Light.

In the working out of the Cosmic Scheme, there came the need of some planet of our system to host the laggards. In this crisis the earth Council and the Beings upon it decided among Themselves that the people of earth and the guardian Spirits were strong enough to help to sublimate the dissonance and discord of the laggards. Like man, laggards are consciousness with the capacity to think and feel, but who had not

maintained a vibratory action of perfect harmony, beauty, purity and perfection. Therefore, they could not or would not accelerate the vibratory action of their inner vehicles to move forward with the planets to which they belonged. So thru free will they abandoned their planets. Then later the earth became their "foster planet", so to speak. The purpose was to give them opportunity once again to make progress and fulfill their Divine Plan. They were being held in abeyance at inner levels, having no chance to take embodiment because their vibratory action was too low, too much lower than the existing planets.

When this call went forth for a volunteer planet which would offer such souls opportunity for embodiment, those who were in charge of the earth and its evolutions at that time, answered that call and offered the earth as a home for these laggards. Thus offering to accept certain lifestreams who had not attained the development required to progress with their planets and systems. The earth and its evolutions, being of more condensed and slower vibratory action than the successive systems, offered to take on these laggards, hoping by contagion and by the pressure of purity within the people of earth and their guardian Spirits, to redeem these laggards quickly.

The guardians were told in advance, of the coming of the souls who formed the laggards of the other planets and systems. They were told that, in their coming the knowledge and consciousness of good and evil would be brought into the atmosphere of this planet and the consciousness of its people for the first time. The mass of the people were unaware of their coming. Shortly after their arrival, began the long story of the contamination of the innocents.

For 100 years the priests and priestesses in the Temples made continuous applications for the protection of the consciousness of the masses of earth's people against contagion thru proximity, by which imperfect forms might register within their consciousness. Up to this time earth's people had held to perfection.

The laggards were not allowed to come to earth until the middle of the Lemurian age. These lifestreams from other planets and systems then began to come into embodiment into the fourth root race in Lemuria. These laggards got into the evolution of earth thru the means of birth at the time. These lifestreams brought with them the shadows in their consciousness, formed by their rebellious feelings against moving forward

more rapidly into greater Light. The lower vibrations of these shadows were contagious to earth's people, so much so that this considerably slowed down the fourth root race and those that followed which delayed their progress. In time it caused the lowering of the vibratory action of the bodies of the people, as well as that of earth.

It was during the crucial time when the Manu of the fourth root race was drawing forth His sub-races, that the infusion of contagion from the other planets stopped the evolution. Then instead of taking 14,000 years to evolve a lifestream, it has been millions (more than 18 millions) of years; the Cosmic Wheel turning every 14,000 years endeavoring to germinate the soul and set the lifestream free.

After the laggards had found homes on earth and were living with people, most of whom did not cognize these "orphans" from other planets, their chief faults were arrogance, rebellion, resistance to progress, stubbornness, and resentment to change.

The masses of the people were unaware of their coming, and there was little outer cognizance of the infiltration by the people Although a tremendous amount of energy was released in the calls of the priesthood still there was more destructively qualified energy brought into the earth's atmosphere by these laggards than there had been energy released by the priesthood in their calls. This shadowed energy began to weave its ugly web of thoughts and feelings of a rebellious and disobedient nature in the atmosphere. Then thru contagion, many of the people began to harbor these thoughts and feelings, first in secret and then openly.

The weight of the creation spewed forth from the thought and feeling bodies of these visiting souls ensnared even all but a few of the guardian Spirits.

Yet the mercy of the Cosmic Law allowed these souls who showed no apparent spiritual Light to remain a part of the evolution of earth cycle after cycle, being exposed under each 2,000 year radiation; while a complete revolution of the Cosmic Wheel (14,000 years) should bring a new soul to full mastery.

Then the first disobedience ensued, in their rebellion against the fulfillment of the Divine ideas. So those upon earth, looking upon those creations, accepted thru their senses, into their own consciousness, the seed of those patterns and forms of imperfection. Thru contagion and

association, the consciousness and thought and feeling centers of the people became clouded. They then chose to take the creative centers of their own thought and feeling and draw out of their own energies and primal life the same patters they saw externalized by the laggards. So this veil of maya which had begun to express from both the laggards and the people, just as smog flows over the coast, this veil did cut off the inner sight and closed off mankind from conscious association with the Angelic Host and the Ascended Masters. As the discord flowed forth like a fog, that was the beginning of the astral and psychic realm.

Thus the people left the I AM consciousness.

Curiosity, rebellion against holding true to the Divine pattern and the use of thought and feeling in creation of imperfection, began the building of what is called the "soul". Through this use of the thoughts and feelings a record was made in the etheric body, then a shadow formed between the I AM Presence and the outer consciousness. Thus thru conscious use the imperfection grew and finally the centers got completely away from the control of the ego and acted independently of the Presence.

The original Lords of Karma Who were designed only as a governing Body to see that each root race and the sub-races came into embodiment at the appointed time, and not to render any service of judgment, had to be increased in numbers from three to seven and had to arrange for the balancing of the discord of the race.

Having taken the vow of obedience to man, elemental life was required (by the authority of the life Flame in every one's heart) to create and sustain these thought and feeling forms, even though they were imperfect. Thus the veil of maya was woven and the "fall of man" began. They receded more and more as they began to assert their free will and felt the authority in the outer.

The vibratory action of the quality of rebellion was the fundamental cause of the "fall of man" (this disobedience was the first action of it), then came the separation of the consciousness from the Christ Self. The fall of man came about when individuals decided to experiment with creation of their own responsibility.

After the veil of human creation began to form from the consciousness of mankind, Archangel Michael offered to become the Protector of the soul Light, the Defender of Faith which keeps the spirit of

moving forward. So thru the centuries He has cut away human creation and weaknesses of the outer self, and fanned the fires of hope and faith in mankind. Then at the time when mankind could no longer hear nor see the Divine Beings, is when Archangel Michael chose to forego the natural activity of the Archangels and entered the astral and psychic realm, and has spent the greater part of His life age after age.

The earth or any planet is composed of the four elements; earth, water, air and fire. These elements are each composed of elemental life (tiny intelligent particles of life) of that particular nature. This elemental life or substance is inhabited by Elementals, of larger proportion, created by Divine Beings such as Ascended Masters, Archangels and Cosmic Beings. They are endowed with a particular quality, and/or action, by the Master. They are created to serve man, the Individualizations of God who came forth, or sparked forth from the Godhead. That is, their beginning was an individual Three-Fold Flame from the heart of God, or the Godhead of a planetary system, the Central sun, that is the Cosmic Beings there.

These Elementals are vowed to serve, that is obey directions or orders given by consciousness endowed with the Three-fold Flame. It is thru this particular action that has enabled man to bring the earth from its pristine purity to its present state of impurity and density – to this point of nigh self-destruction.

Individuals are individualized to become co-creators with God. It is thru cooperation with elemental life that one acquires such powers. As one progresses on the path of attainment he works with more and more Elementals and they become very closely associated with him. Then when he makes the Ascension the Elementals can be raised to a higher degree also, and remain members of his court.

Thru misuse of energy man distorted his beautiful body and descended into the "caveman". Then he brought about the vicious creations known as prehistoric mammal and ape. Thus man walked out of the Garden of Eden (so to speak) into a world of his own creating. This is known as the antediluvian age, the lowest ebb of mankind who had fallen from grace. This was not the beginning of man on earth as that had begun long before.

Then there came the time when the vibratory action of the earth changed.

Originally man and the earth were perfect. There was no deformity; bad odors or emanations like animals give off, no decay, deterioration, inharmony, discord, disease, illness, deception, disorder, impurities, and etcetera.

Black Magicians and Animals

One may wonder what a black magician was or how he came to be that way. Man's destiny is to make the Ascension, but in case of the black magicians the opposite took place. These individuals after attaining certain powers refused to comply with Cosmic Law and determined to use or utilize the powers for their own personal satisfaction, endeavors and gain. Each individual having free will must choose how he is going to act. Elemental beings have a certain amount of free will. Thus vowed as they are, obey the dictates of man.

Only after mankind had generated discord and lowered the vibrations did animals appear on earth. This was during the fourth root race cycle.

Animals are elemental beings imprisoned in those imperfect forms (bodies) which were created by black magicians.

So when the black magicians (a school of about 300, in a cave or city in the Andes Mountains) decided to (experiment) create vicious animals as warriors against mankind, the Elementals had to do their bidding.

The black magicians created the animals so they could hold their focus among mankind on earth. They are an open way for sinister things to drive in. So to carry out their nefarious work the black magicians created the various animal forms (some which are extinct today), and compelled Elemental beings into them to occupy those forms. These Elementals thru long association were under the influence of the black magicians and thus attached to them, and could only be freed by them, but they chose not to comply.

Those forms were created out of the misqualified energy in the atmosphere, which had been so qualified by human beings thru misuse of free will. The atoms which composed the animal body are the condensation of mankind's discordant thoughts and feelings into that substance. There was set up an action of procreation and of death and re-birth. (To be continued)

Children and Young People

Before you came into embodiment you abided in a place where there was no discord, where there was great freedom and perfection compared to here in the outer world. You did not have to eat and grow up, and no one had to work for a living. There were no bills to pay. You were in a body similar to these bodies we have but they were not so dense, but were much finer. You did not have to brush your teeth, wash your face nor take a bath.

But now it is different – you have to realize it and adjust to it. There is no use to resent, rebel or make a fuss about it because you still remember and/or feel some of the perfection you had there before you came here.

Nearly everyone has to come into embodiment because they had misused energy here before in other embodiments, and that stayed here when they, and you also, passed on. Now you had to come back to try to make things right, to redeem that energy.

On the other side, that is before you came into embodiment, you did not have to think thru a brain. In school you are taught that the brain is made of gray matter, which shows one that it is an impure substance, but not all bad. Gray is in between all good and bad. So we can see that thoughts coming thru this gray matter get distorted and perverted. When we are out of the body and in the realm of Light, not having a brain, we see and perceive things exactly as they are because they are shown in pure light, and not distorted. People even use such expressions as illumine, shed some or more light on it, when they have a problem, are confused or cannot understand something. Then when more light from the Presence or Ascended Masters comes into the brain they understand it, and see clearly.

People think things have to be learned thru experience. But when one learns to know the I AM Presence it is not necessary to get it that way.

The Ascended Master Instruction under Cosmic law, was permitted to be given at the time in a manner to avoid or keep out human concepts. In this respect it differs from other so-called messages received.

We need to study this Ascended Masters Instruction, read it over and over. Because the outer consciousness has many human concepts it wants to hang on to, but which we need to let go. It is because of human

concepts that we do not grasp or see clearly what the Masters are telling us.

We need no longer study this only when and whatever we have put into practice.

***

To accomplish certain work at hand, draw the energies (beforehand) daily in calm but systematic and positive endeavor.

If you could see the results of driving energies to accomplishment in too short a time, you would never allow yourself to become a victim to this habit and tendency. As you would rend a chiffon veil, so does that energy tear thru the emotional body and leave jagged, torn, ragged edges that must be knitted together by the hovering Intelligence before any external or internal pressure can attach itself to such an unguarded vehicle.

Nine out of ten accidents are caused by the rushing forth of uncontrolled energies which unbalance the body and mind as well as the feelings.

***

Retreats:
Jan. 15, Retreat at Darjeeling;
Feb. 15, Chateau de Liberte';
Mar 15, Resurrection Flame;
April 15, Ascension Flame;
May 15, Focus of Wisdom;
June 15, Teton.

V.4 N6., March-April, 28 A.F. (1983)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Degeneration

(Continued)

The colony of black magicians were experimenting with their powers and aimed to destroy as many of mankind as they could.

Although the black magicians have been taken from the earth; much of that force and their influence is still here. This force acts thru many of mankind. Some are wholly unaware of it acting thru them, but many consciously and deliberately utilize it for self-gain.

They created animals of many sizes and descriptions, and embodied in them the various destructive qualities which man had generated. They made some large, some small, some run fast and leap. Others to fly thru the air from trees (that does not include the birds) so as to swoop down onto man.

The Elementals began to take on man's impure qualities, and also to build resentments and became rebellious against mankind.

The fierceness in the feelings of mankind enables viciousness to still act in some animals. Man's love for animals tempered the animal nature and domesticated some. That love transmuted some of the destructive qualities in them which has made them tame.

Animals have an emotional body, and when their life here is to be terminated, they instinctively know it around 24 hours before it takes place. In case of being slaughtered the feeling of fear experienced by the animal is recorded in its flesh which is charged with that fear. The human beings who eat it absorb that quality into their emotional body.

Animals have grown a shell, scale, horn, hoof, and think skin, as a protective measure or defense mechanism. When that happened, Divine Beings volunteered to remain as guardian and protector of each species. Most of them were Angels.

As the earth is released from the discord and accumulated human creation, and more harmony comes about, those kind of growths will be

thrown off and the animals will resume their state of perfection. Burbank offered redemption to the flower thru love, and they began losing their thorns. Originally the rose was without thorns, but grew thorns as a protection, like animals did against the vicious currents in the atmosphere of earth. When a Master comes in contact with a vicious animal, He pours out love which dissolves the vicious impulses. Then soon after that, something happens by which it is released from that body.

Salamanders, these lizard-like animals are not the fire Elementals called Salamanders which are not in physical form. The physical salamanders are just another creature, elementals imprisoned in animal form.

Human beings do degrading things which not even animals will do. That is because animals are (more or less) limited to certain qualities, while a human being can have in him, most if not all animal qualities. Human beings have intelligence and connections with greater intelligence which animals do not have. By misuse of this intelligence human beings were able to create or produce what is now called animal qualities. And also the animals.

The evolving of the vicious animal, reptile and insect creations which were produced by degenerate man thru the misuse of the powers of creations, are not a part of the evolving chain of atomic consciousness. Those creations must be transmuted before that life can become part of the greater consciousness.

Evolution is expansion of perfection, it goes from glory to glory, on an upward journey. Then why would a beautiful jewel like a diamond or pearl or a rose petal, in the course of evolution be incarcerated in a distorted body such as an octopus or ape?

Although these horrible forms are attributed to be creations of God, they were created by man thru wrong use of free will.

Birds do not come into the category as animals. They were created by Ascended Masters and not by black magicians. They were created as messengers, for the purpose of producing attunement, connection or contact of the outer consciousness with the higher realms. This, most people have experienced in a sudden upliftment of consciousness when hearing a bird song.

Elemental life is so weighted down with human discord that man is experiencing the re-action in storms and all kinds of bad weather conditions, earthquakes, et cetera. What takes place or happens is, the tiny elementals exert the effort to shake off or free themselves of the discord imposed upon them, which for instance creates earthquakes. In that action millions of them are shaken loose or freed to a great extent. They are then taken by Divine Beings, to the Sun completely purified and then repolarized. Then they are ready to be sent out on some mission again somewhere in God's vast creation (kingdom).

These Elementals in animal forms are imprisoned there and need to be released from that action, so they can function once again as was originally intended. Elementals, originally were all Light. They were created out of Light substance, and charged by the Master Who created them, with certain qualities and intelligent action. They had vertical spines and walked upright, instead of walking on all fours (four feet) with horizontal spines, and inhabiting forms created out of the misqualified substance of man.

Now in this same manner as the black magicians were taken, the students have the privilege of freeing those imprisoned Elementals. (Decree Book 1st edition page 20; 2nd edition with addition, page 21.) Only the black magicians could have freed them before, which would have helped free themselves at least to some extent; but they chose not to do so, when presented with the issue by the Cosmic Law. This was done thru Divine Beings. When these black magicians were taken from the earth, they were taken to the so-called compound. But all were released from there December 31, 1954, and agreed to again step upon the evolutionary path.

When animals become extinct, those particular Elementals must have been freed somehow from having to come back into that kind of forms.

After the third Golden Age Lemuria opened the doors to the laggards.

Since the laggards first brought the shadows of discord to earth, Lord Michael has been acting as spiritual guide to the people the outer consciousness attached itself to miscreation by its attention and thus began to generate the same distortion of form which it saw. Seeing the subtle infiltration of the destructive use of free will into the consciousness of the innocents, it was then that Archangel Michael fashioned from the

substance of Light by Love, His Sword of Blue Flame. He vowed then that as long as the creative centers of mankind would imprison elemental life in these distortions, He would remain and dissolve them by the use of that Sword of Blue Flame releasing that life and returning it to the Sun for re-polarization.

When the attention no longer rested on the I AM Presence, the Light and Life in the heart began to decrease, and that which life sustained thru the attention, grew larger, thus the human creation increased. When the Flame in the hearts of mankind receded to about 1/16 of an inch in height, and was about to withdraw those sparks which would have meant second death, a great crisis ensued at interstellar space.

Least the earth be swung off its axis and dissolved, Archangel Raphael asked for volunteers from other planets and stars. Among these were Sanat Kumara and others from Venus. Because the earth faced dissolution, that is when Sanat Kumara decided to come to earth. The Kumaras from Venus have been the van guard and sustained mankind for several million years. Sanat Kumara has held the Light for the entire race with a few exceptions, those who made the Ascension.

From the time when the laggards from the other systems entered into the evolution of the earth, the Fire Temples began to decrease in size, in number and in efficacy.

As the vibratory rate of mankind's physical bodies lowered, those bodies became less and less luminous as well as heavier in weight and the excrement of impurity from these bodies began the creation of that which is so aptly called "soil".

After man had been drawn into a certain density, then the present type of physical body was devised for man. The reason the body was made to require food is so man has to make effort which otherwise he would not make any, and would just stagnate.

Before the fall of man everyone could precipitate whatever was required, and labor by the sweat of the brown was unknown.

When the original rapidly vibrating substance of earth would no longer sustain their physical bodies in comfort, by Cosmic Law in mercy, the vibrations of the substance of earth was lowered so that it would hold the weight of man and the civilizations then extent here, during his decline into what has been referred to as matter. Then Pelleur also had to

lower the vibrations of the gravity pull of earth and create a centripetal force within the earth which would correspond to the denser type of creation which was on earth's surface.

Elemental life is so weighted down with human discord that man is experiencing the re-action in storms and all kinds of bad weather conditions, earthquakes, et cetera. What takes place or happens is, the tine elementals excerpt the effort to shake off or free themselves of the discord imposed upon them, which for instance creates earthquakes. In that action millions of them are shaken loose or freed to a great extent. They are then taken by Divine Beings, to the Sun completely purified and then repolarized. Then they are ready to be sent out on some mission again somewhere in God's vast creation (kingdom).

These Elementals in animal forms are imprisoned there and need to be released from that action, so they can function once again as was originally intended. Elementals, originally were all Light. They were created out of Light substance, and charged by the Master Who created them, with certain qualities and intelligent action. They had vertical spines and walked upright, instead of walking on all fours (four feet) with horizontal spines, and inhabiting forms created out of the misqualified substance of man.

Now in this same manner as the black magicians were taken, the students have the privilege of freeing those imprisoned Elementals. (Decree Book 1st edition page 20; 2nd edition with addition, page 21.) Only the black magicians could have freed them before, which would have helped free themselves at least to some extent; but they chose not to do so, when presented with the issue by the Cosmic Law. This was done thru Divine Beings. When these black magicians were taken from the earth, they were taken to the so-called compound. But all were released from there December 31, 1954, and agreed to again step upon the evolutionary path.

When animals become extinct, those particular Elementals must have been freed somehow from having to come back into that kind of forms.

After the third Golden Age Lemuria opened the doors to the laggards.

Since the laggards first brought the shadows of discord to earth, Lord Michael has been acting as spiritual guide to the people. The outer consciousness attached itself to miscreation by its attention and thus

began to generate the same distortion of form which it saw. Seeing the subtle infiltration of the destructive use of free will into the consciousness of the innocents, it was then that Archangel Michael fashioned from the substance of Light by Love, His Sword of Blue Flame. He vowed then that as long as the creative centers of mankind would imprison elemental life in these distortions, He would remain and dissolve them by the use of that Sword of Blue Flame releasing that life and returning it to the Sun for re-polarization.

When the attention no longer rested on the I AM Presence, the Light and Life in the heart began to decrease, and that which life sustained thru the attention, grew larger thus the human creation increased. When the Flame in the hearts of mankind receded to about 1/16 of an inch in height, and was about to withdraw those sparks which would have meant second death, a great crisis ensued at interstellar space.

Least the earth be swung off its axis and dissolved, Archangel Raphael asked for volunteers from other planets and starts. Among these were Sanat Kumara and other from Venus. Because the earth faced dissolution, that is when Sanat Kumara decided to come to earth. The Kumaras from Venus have been vanguard and sustained mankind for several millions years. Sanat Kumara has held the Light for the entire race with a few exceptions, those who made the Ascension.

From the time when the laggards from the other systems entered into the evolution of the earth, the Fire Temples began to decrease in size, in number and in efficacy.

As the vibratory rate of mankind's physical bodies lowered, those bodies became less and less luminous as well as heavier in weight and the excrement of impurity from these bodies began the creation of that which is so aptly called "soil".

After man had been drawn into a certain density, then the present type of physical body was devised for man. The reason the body was made to require food is so man has to make effort which otherwise he would not make any, and would just stagnate.

Before the fall of man everyone could precipitate whatever was required, and labor by the sweat of the brown was unknown.

When the original rapidly vibrating substance of earth would no longer sustain their physical bodies in comfort, by Cosmic Law in mercy,

the vibrations of the substance of earth was lowered so that it would hold the weight of man and the civilizations then extent here, during his decline into what has been referred to as matter. Then Pelleur also had to lower the vibrations of the gravity pull of earth and create a centripetal force within the earth which would correspond to the denser type of creation which was on earth's surface.

It was only after the "Fall" that the races began to develop rapidly into an entirely human shape. The first human race was in old Lemuria.

The fourth sub-race of the fourth root race was brownish, which turned black with sin according to occult literature.

The whole creative scheme has been delayed because of these laggards.

Originally procreation took place thru the use of Light Rays, not by the present means of birth, which brought about what is called the "second fall of Man".

The first "fall" came about thru disobedience, rebellion and pride. The second, when they had separated into sexes which was over a long period of time, was the misuse of it.

After the race was blanketed under the maya of human creation, the guardian Spirits who were not yet ascended had to tie themselves into the wheel of birth and rebirth as it was required to take upon themselves bodies vibrating at a rate similar to the evolution they served, hoping to retain connection with their own Divinity.

After the veil of maya clouded the Light, and the Great Ones were no longer visible to the masses, but only to the priests, there came a split in the priesthood. Those who had agreed with reluctance to allow the laggards to come to earth, now felt justified in objecting to the pollution of the race by allowing them to remain. So they decreed to blast them of the earth. These decrees have come down to the present day. What purpose would that serve when they would as soon as possible take embodiment again?

The priesthood swung for the most to the powers of invocation (decrees) and the balance of the upreaching consciousness thru which the direction and protection from the Great Ones could reach priesthood was neglected, to a degree.

Had the priesthood kept open the contemplative power and the capacities of the feminine aspect to reach Divinity, the sinking of the continent of Lemuria could have been avoided. It sank as a result of the split in the priesthood.

Then again on Atlantis the same lifestreams endeavored to bring forth the Cosmic activity of invocation and contemplation. But the priesthood forgetting the balance of the masculine and feminine activity again split in two. Those who favored power of decrees (the scepter) and those who favored the power of contemplation (the crown), neither one of which was a perfect balance between the two.

Now as we were told in the early work that many of the students were the same lifestreams who had helped bring in other Golden Ages, and again there were splits in the activities.

The "Ring-pass-not" of Blue Flame was established in the atmosphere of earth at a certain distance out from the planet. It is made up of Angles of Blue Flame of the First Ray, and is a service of Archangel Michael. It was devised after the laggards came as the way and means by which the nearly ten billion souls using the earth as a schoolroom might be kept from polluting interstellar space with their chaos and discord. There is no discordant vibration in the entire universe except that generated by earth's evolutions. There is none in interstellar space.

Just because someone uses some black magic does not make him what is or has been termed a black magician, who were able to use powers way beyond any such person. Under the great Law now, no longer can one become a black magician. This action came about in 1939 when all the black magicians had been seized and taken out of the atmosphere of earth thru the calls of the students understanding the Law of Life, and the action of the I AM Presence. It is only thru this action that that was enabled to be done. (The last one was taken February 25, 1939).

Formerly, thru all the ages and all the occult and higher knowledge, the removal of the black magicians was not affected. Only now that some of mankind have the knowledge of and accepted their individualized I AM Presence and set It into action was that enabled to be done. Thru this action the release of the Cosmic Light was brought about and thru that some of man's free will was set aside which permitted the Great Ones to take the black magicians at the students' calls.

Some Ascended Beings had for a long time been calling to the Great Source of all Life to bring this about. But note this point of the Law. Their calls alone could not affect the action because under the Cosmic Law the call must come from the sphere and vibratory action of the same level of consciousness as where the action is to take place. In other words, to get the effect some energy had to be released and the call had to come from some of mankind in physical embodiment, who were functioning in the same vibratory action as the black magicians who had physical bodies, and from where the need was.

In regards to the question of which came first the chicken or the egg, logically one could say that the chicken did. Because the black magicians created the forms and compelled elementals into them; having built in the reproduction phase which then manifested later. If the egg had come first, there would have been no chicken to _____.

It was said that the quality of fish is similar to human flesh, more so than (other) meat. The quality of fish and reptile is similar. These forms and such are comprised of the energy and substance released thru sex gratification. An otherwise honest person, is apt or more apt to be deceitful in regards to sex practices than anything else. Hence the word serpent and the expression, "snake in the grass", are appropriately used in this regard. (To be continued)

Heart Transplant

A student had the opportunity to discuss heart transplants with two heart specialists. One method used is termed "piggyback transplant", this is when the donor heart is superimposed on the so-called failing heart. They feel or think the rejection of tissue is less drastic, hence favored by some. The other method is to leave part of the original heart; and this too is believed to help the patient accept the new heart with less rejection and less drugs.

They have discovered that total removal of the heart is **not feasible** for some reason, (a very, and the most important point.) The part of the heart that is retained may be wherein the Flame is, of course unknown to them. In this case, no doubt the Flame just stays there.

About the artificial heart transplant, it was said that not the whole heart was removed, only the lower part or lower half. Hence by that we can figure that the ventricles, the two lower chambers of the heart were

removed, leaving the auricles, the two upper chambers of the heart, wherein the Flame is anchored.

***

Now-a-days the consciousness is geared to pleasure seeking, that seems to head the list of all desires and activities with most people. The outer self attempts to find happiness thru pleasure which is a sensation of the outer self and which relates to outer things. There is a difference between real happiness and pleasure.

***

Decreeing should not become a chant. Sure one can accomplish certain things that way because one is using energy but that method has not redeemed the world. It is easy to hook people on that because it can be emotional and because it is something they have done before and the etheric record is there.

***

Retreat:
March 15, Resurrection Temple.
April 15, Ascension Temple.

May 12th this year, is the recognized day of the anniversary of Jesus' Ascension.

***

This is the last issue of Vol. 4. Vol. 5 begins with May-June issue.

To continue getting the Enlightener, requests have come in to let them know when and how much for the next volume.

V.5 N.1, May-June, 29 A.F. (1983)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Ascension Day

Ascension Day this year comes on May 12th. We have the privilege to call for and visualize Jesus' Luminous Presence of the Ascension enfold us and any one we wish to assist, and make us feel the activity and full victory of His Ascension, transcending every human concept.

Jesus, by making the Ascension publicly, He hoped it would encourage those following after Him to make the necessary endeavors to do likewise. At this time let us ask for His **feeling** of the actual victory of the Ascension.

The Ascension of the Master Jesus into the Sphere of consciousness, wherein He dwells at One with the (Father) I AM Presence, was consummated forty days after the earth-shaking manifestation of His Victory over so-called death, when He re-vitalized his lower vehicles and confounded not only the enemies of his Mission, but his confused and desolate disciples as well. During the forty day period after the Resurrection, Jesus continued to imbue his disciples with His consciousness and performed His final act of Love in the invocation of the special Outpouring of the Holy Comforter, the Lord Maha Chohan, which was effected on Whitsuntide.

It is evident throughout the story as chronicled in the New Testament that Jesus chose to complete His Mission, in order that the disciples would turn from the tendency to lean upon His Powers and develop the latent powers within their own lifestreams. Again and again He repeats, "Nevertheless I tell you the Truth; it is expedient for you that I go away; for if I go not away, the Comforter (Paraclete) will not come unto you, but if I depart, I will send Him unto you."

After His great decision was made, He disconnected His Free Consciousness from the gravity pull of earth, the personal pull of love and affections (which in itself was no easy task) and chose to draw the entire substance of His world, including His Body into the Realm of the (Father)

of Light and Love. Thus, He turned each aspirant back toward his own individual God power, and cosmically left an example, to all men of the ultimate goal of manifest life, the dignified, glorious transmutation of the outer self, thru self conscious endeavor, rather than the ignominious disintegration and decay that forms the pattern for mankind's exit from the world of appearance thru the doors of so-called death.

Man must come now to so live, that when he has breathed his last breath and he receives the Cosmic Summons, he may gather his harvest about him, and Ascend in glory, to the Kingdom from whence he came forth – to go out no more.

Some individuals at first when they take up or come into this Ascended Master Teaching and find out that they have been here in embodiment before and most likely many times, they say they are not going to come back, (because they do not like the mess they are in) and get very determined on that. But the Ascension cannot be made thru human will. The only way this can be accomplished is by complying with the Law and by qualifying to do so, which is the goal of embodiment and the only way to end re-embodiment.

Another thing, when they learn about the Ascension they jump at conclusions. Probably because of the ingrained belief of the past that if they believe so and so they will be saved. That all it takes is belief. They believe in vicarious atonement and do not accept reembodiment (reincarnation). So they conclude that they can and will make the Ascension regardless of qualification. This is not according to Law – the Law of Life or Divine Law.

One has to qualify to make the Ascension. And it may take more than just live a good life or become a harmless one, or just pour out love, or do some decrees, or do a little good for someone else. Now, some when they are presented with these facts and that the Ascension cannot be forced and it takes more than belief, they may tend to get discouraged and not want to make the effort. But that is rebellion and is only the human acting because it cannot have its own way. When a child starts to school and in the first grade he is made to realize he cannot graduate from grammar school or the eighth or ninth grade at the end of the year, does he quit? It is the same with this one has to start on whatever level of consciousness he is on and then keep on keeping on. The amount of application and determination will determine the results.

Some think they can use it as a means of escape from difficulties in their life here. But it does not work that way. The Ascension comes only when things have been made right and the Divine Plan for the individual has been sufficiently fulfilled.

What the human or outer consciousness does not understand it fears. Hence, some fear that if they make the call or decree for the Ascension they will be taken into the Ascension. They of course do not want to give up their human ways and things, but want the Light to make their lives easy and glamorous.

Amongst the students there seems to be a belief or the idea that under the New Dispensation for the Ascension, that when they leave this plane or pass on, that to be given the assistance to the Ascension means they will just be taken into or automatically float into the Ascension. However, that is not the procedure.

The Ascension is not a means to get relief from difficulties and problems here. It is not a provision of escape. It only comes about when one has mastered such conditions and situations.

To enter into the Ascension one's outer self conscious awareness has to be developed to the point where he/she can consciously enter the Electronic Body of the "I AM" in full consciousness, and do what It is already doing.

The physical body has human blood in the veins at the time when one makes the Ascension, this becomes a liquid golden Light. When an Ascended Master lowers the vibratory action of His Light Body and functions in the lower realms including the physical realm or plane, one can feel His heartbeat, similar to that of a physical body.

A medical doctor that had been pronounced clinically dead (came back to life) returned to full outer consciousness. He related that while in this other state of consciousness, being a doctor, he examined the body, and the type of body one functions in after leaving the physical body, which is the etheric body. He found that that body does not contain the kind or type of internal organs that our physical bodies do. There is no need for digestive or generative organs there.

Mother's Day

As we give honor and loving gratitude to the Mothers of the human race on their annual day of recognition, let us not forget the great God Mother of our universe, Who, together with God, the Father, represent our Cosmic Parents, to Whom we may turn at any moment for the comfort, assistance and ever present loving counsel which They alone can give us.

When the Father of our universe first drew forth the Spirit Sparks of our present humanity, He impressed the Divine Pattern or Arch-type of every human being into the substance of the great Cosmic Mother, within Whose Body dwells the predestined perfect Christ Pattern of every man, woman and child who belong to our race. This Divine Pattern, God Ego, or Christ Self, is the Immaculate Concept or Thought of God, and one day the personal self every lifestream will connect with this Higher Self, blend with it, and finally thru the Cosmic Assistance of the God Mother, experience the Second or Spiritual Birth, as Jesus, Lord Gautama Buddha, and many other Liberated, that is Ascended Beings have done.

The early Greeks called the Feminine Aspect of Divinity, Vesta, Goddess of the earth and home. The Chinese have embodied Her Merciful Nature in the beautiful Kwan Yin and to the Christian Church, the lovely Mary, Mother of Jesus, is an ever present reminder of the God Mother. By whatever name She is called, remember She is your Mother, in the greatest and most beautiful outpouring of loving kindness that your soul will ever experience, and She holds for your, within Her Cosmic Heart, the Divine Image of the perfect man or woman you shall someday become. As the earthly mother desires only the best for her children, you can, perhaps, conceive the solicitude, the gentle compassionate care in which your spiritual nature is guarded, abiding the time, when you shall claim it from Her, and choose to fulfill the Immaculate Concept of your Godhood – the perfect Christ Being, made – not only in the Image and the likeness of our Father, but of our beloved Mother as well.

Keep in mind that in this work you are serving your own Life for your Freedom. When assisting those who stand in certain positions and carry certain responsibilities, you are not serving them, you are serving Life for your own Freedom.

Nor are we here to just utilize this knowledge, this Teaching to just live good the human way. It should be applied to fulfill the Divine Plan.

Degeneration

(Continued)

The story goes that at the time of Jesus' birth the only lodging available was a stable. The custom then was to keep the animals in a section of, or adjoining one's dwelling place. So they have baby Jesus lying in a manger. They think what an unfortunately thing, and say why didn't God provide a place for him? But now-a-days it is in reverse. City people have various animals and various numbers of them right in the best part of the house, and sleeping on the same beds, eating off the same dishes, while they eat meat of some other animals.

The eating of meat dampens the higher impulses in a human being, and hampers the receptivity to the vibratory actions of the higher Realms.

There is an accumulation of the life energy discordantly qualified and released by human beings, in the past. It gathers into an aggregate mass, which will hold the principal qualities of any particular animal feeling.

The animal group souls are the combined consciousness of each species. Over and above them is an Angel or Angel Deva of love, who has volunteered to render this service, and who holds the immaculate concept of the perfection that each one was and will be again. The animal instinct comes from the intelligence of this Being.

The energy of Life beats the animal's heart. But that is not an individualized Flame of Life from God. That is the energy of life from human beings, charged with human qualification.

Lord Himalaya is the second Manu of the fourth root race. He took the place of the earlier One at the end of the Atlantean destruction. He is also know by the name of Chakshusha.

Lord Himalaya is still serving those here belonging to the fourth root race, which includes any member of the Angelic Host who came out with the fourth root race, any guardian who came forth from other planets at the time of inception of that race, any elemental who became imprisoned at that time, in fact all life, all living things. Therefore He is responsible for the redemption of all animal life. It is His responsibility and that of the students and those who belong to the fourth root race to make that redemption possible.

Under the Seventh Ray influence the human, misqualifications will be removed, transmuted, thus make way (room) for the new.

So it will be in the animal kingdom. The old forms will go and the life force, the Elementals will have new and better forms. Many animals will become extinct during the next few hundred years.

On August 28, 1936, the Master Saint Germain said that a tremendous service was rendered the earth that day, by the removal of the two powerful black magicians who created animal forms in the beginning. That day the withdrawing of animal forms began. (That does not mean or include the bird kingdom). Hence more Light could come forth which would enable more of mankind to awaken and hold to and pursue ideals.

In October 1954, the Lord Maha Chohan applied to the group souls who govern the various departments of the animal kingdom, and asked for a gradual decrease of the size of all litters. That this was the beginning of their final removal from the earth. The Elementals must come to the completion of their cycle in animal forms, and again have an erect backbone and have a conscious, thinking mind. Thru the calls and use of the Transmuting Violet Flame, assistance can be given for their release, so they can evolve into a more constructive expression of life.

We are calling to release the animals. They all have to be released before perfection can manifest on earth. People think and feel they would be deprived without animals here. However, it will be much better because then the Elementals can be seen doing their perfect work, and the Angels will be able to associate with mankind.

Elemental beings have their own evolution, and need to be able to evolve in their natural way, instead of being perverted into these animal forms. A small Elemental being can become a Deva, and Eloah and then a Silent Watcher, of various degrees and development.

The fourth root race has yet to be completed. It and the fifth are under the process of redemption at the present time. Most of the sixth root race and the seventh have yet to come into embodiment on earth.

The evolutionary theory of man is eliminated when the laws of individualization are understood. Especially now in the understanding of the I AM Presence thru this New Teaching the Ascended Master Saint Germain has brought forth.

How imperfection or discord can start is not a matter of planting a seed or the idea in another. Although that is what happened to a great

number of mankind after the laggards came on earth.

Each individual having free will has the freedom to use his creative faculties, the attention, though and feeling, as he chooses. So when he takes embodiment on a planet the vibratory action is different from that he is accustomed to at inner levels. The purpose for embodying on a planet (and not all individualization do) is to expand one's creative abilities. Thru his creative faculties he manipulates energy. Energy is produced by vibration, vibration is produced by thought, and qualified by feeling. At some point there must be a line of demarcation between perfection and imperfection. So in experimenting he can produce vibrations below that life. If when reminded of this by the guardian, he having free will, can choose not to correct it. That then becomes a part of his world, and he can expand it.

Then when the time comes for a planet to move forward, the vibratory action of everything including that of the (four) bodies of the lifestreams on that planet needs to be accelerated in order to go along with the planet. In case they are not able to or choose not to do so, then they are removed and abide at inner levels in whatever state of consciousness they are in. Since they are using some energy all the time, naturally they build on that.

Then centuries or eons of time later when they are again gives opportunity to embody on a planet they take that storehouse of consciousness with them.

The intellect came about thru free will, by drawing conclusions thru the outer activity of the mind, from fragmentary information. Then thru the intellect thru the ages, individuals have gradually and steadily more and more drawn to and held the power in the form. This lowered the vibratory action of the structure of the bodies. That is the reason we have these dense bodies today.

This came about thru consciousness, which is thought and feeling. Now thru the control of the three creative faculties, attention, thought and feeling, used as the Great Ones have instructed with the added assistance given at this time individuals can attain Freedom. This can be done in much less time than it took to create the density.

Thru the "fall of man" the outer consciousness became incapable of functioning in and remembering the activities in the higher Realms; and

for the most part the use of the Christ Self, the Causal and Electronic Bodies have been inaccessible to the outer self.

****

Retreat:

Ascension Temple thru May 14th.
May 15, Focus of Wisdom over Kashmir.
June 15, Teton Retreat.
July 15, Retreat at Transylvania.
Aug. 15, Meru's Retreat.
Sept. 15, Temple of Truth.
Oct. 15, Retreat at Ceylon.
Nov. 15, Shamballa.

May 1, we celebrate Saint Germain's Coronation Day, New Year of Age of Freedom.
May 8, Lord Gautama's Day
May 8, Mothers' Day.
May 12, Ascension Day.
May 22, Whitsuntide.
May full moon Wesak Festival.
May 31, Memorial Day
June 14, Flag Day
June 30, Asala Festival
Last week in June, Karmic Board convenes.

V.5 N.2, July-August, 29 A.F. (1983)
LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

The Signers of the Declaration of Independence

(Continued from Vol. 4 #2)

The names of the signers of the Declaration were kept secret for six months; because they knew they risked everything, and later did pay the price.

Carter Braxton lost his ships and property. Thomas McKean was harassed by the enemy and forced to move several times. His family was in poverty and in hiding, yet he served in Congress without pay. Thomas Lynch, Jr. in failing health, with his wife was lost at sea on the way to France. John Hart was forced to leave his sick wife; lived in the wilderness for more than a year and when he returned his wife had passed on, his children were gone and his property was destroyed. He soon passed on. Their homes and properties were taken or destroyed, and families separated. And so it was with Ellery, Clymer, Hall, Heyward, Jr., Gwinnett, Livingston, Middleton, Morris, Rutledge, Walton, Hopkinson, and Lewis Stockton. John Hancock is remembered, not for anything he stood for, but for his signature towering over all the others which attests his vanity. He was one of the wealthiest men in New England. Yet he was willing for Boston to be burn which would have destroyed his properties, if it were necessary for the public good.

Thomas Nelson, Jr. of Virginia raised two million dollars on his own signature to supply provisions for the French fleet. Cornwallis occupied his home, which was destroyed in the siege of Yorktown. After the war Nelson paid back the loans which wiped out his entire estate. He was bankrupt when he passed on.

Of the 56, five were captured, and two sons of one were captured, 12 had their homes ransacked and occupied by the enemy or destroyed, nine passed on in the war either from force or from hardships. Two lost their sons in the war.

So they lived up to their pledge. They realized that Liberty and Freedom were more valuable than physical security. And so came into

being this nation, the only spot on earth which could be the "Cup of Light" for the world.

The American Revolutionary war unlike any other war, affected almost every other country in the world – on earth.

The Unknown Who Swayed the Signers of the Declaration of Independence

Faced with the death penalty for high reason, courageous men debated long before they picked up the quill pen to sign the parchment that declared the independence of the colonies from the mother country. For many hours they had debated in the State House at Philadelphia, with the lower chamber doors locked and a guard posted – when suddenly a voice rang out from the balcony. A burst of eloquence to the keynote: "God has given America to be free!" ended with the delegates rushing forward to sign. The American patriots then turned to express their gratitude to the unknown speaker. The speaker was not in the balcony; he was not to be found anywhere. How he entered and left the locked and guarded room is not known. Not one knows to this day who he was. (There is no balcony there, at least not at present.)

(From a rare old volume of early American political speeches of a day earlier than those preserved in the first Volumes of the Congressional Record.) (At Theosophical colony, Ojai, Calif.)

Ascended

The unknown was the Master Saint Germain, We were told that inside the entrance door a little to the left is where Saint Germain stood at that time. Standing there one can feel the current.

Saint Germain charged the Signers of the Declaration of Independence, and the early Patriots, with courage, and His Light and strength to stand for Freedom, Liberty and Justice in spite of the threatening conditions. He is the One Who protected and encouraged those responsible for our country's (U.S.) inception. Thru His help and influence the drafting of the Declaration of Independence, the Constitution of the United States, and the establishing of the Supreme Court came about. During the darkest times of Washington's and Lincoln's lives, it was His Love, guidance and protection that sustained them. The Goddess of Liberty also gave assistance.

According to information given in the 1950's, the eloquent speech that fired the 56 men to sign the document, was actually spoke by a man who was present. Saint Germain was able to impress him with the words which he spoke. (That individual was in a feminine body this time and was a student in both Activities.)

The universal law is conservation of energy. Hence the Ascended Ones do not waste energy like mankind does. For Them to do physical acts in the same manner we do takes a tremendous amount of energy, so whenever possible They use a human being to do it. So from the information we have, that is what Saint Germain did, although He was present and then disappeared. As recorded in the legend, for the spokesman to have become exhausted could have been the case with the man, but we know no Ascended Master ever gets exhausted. By the time they had signed the document and reflected over the situation, Saint Germain was gone, and the man was all right.

The monument (statue) symbolizing the commemoration of the services of Comte De Rochambeau and his countrymen in the war of the American Revolution (war for independence) was unveiled May 24, 1902, in Lafayette Square, opposite the White House.

Books on this subject: "Rochambeau – A Commemoration by the Congress of the U.S.A." "Rochambeau – Father and Son", by Jean-Edmond Weelen. "Rochambeau – America's Neglected Founding Father", by Arnold Whitridge. "With Americans of Past and Present Days", by J.J. Jusserand.

We hope this gives some idea of what Saint Germain's work has been thru the years and how some of the same lifestreams have been involved and fought on both sides; how He has been able to influence them and serve a necessary Cause. May this inspire students to take a stand and serve Saint Germain's Cause now; instead of just wanting to do it their own way, but do it the way He was suggested, follow His plan of action as He has laid it out.

***

In the reprinting of "Life and Teaching of Jesus and Mary", none of the text has been changed. The paragraph below has been added at the end, on page 515. It is now in soft cover instead of hard-cover which would have run up the price.

June 30, 1937, Mother Mary said that in the wisdom of the Great Ones, at the right time, a description of Jesus; life would be given. Thus clearing away human concepts. Also unrecorded and hitherto unknown activities would be revealed. This information was given in 1954 and 1955, and is summed up in this book.

***

For the last two generations the trend has been for the children and young people to just have a good time, to let them express themselves, in whatever manner they desired, instead of cultivating discipline. This has changed and lowered the values of life. It has changed the state of consciousness, not for the better but the opposite.

Since our physical existence is intertwined or penetrated by the psychic-astral plane, it is these qualities that are given freedom to act. So they are open to those forces instead of guarding against them.

If the same attitude were taken in regard to the weather our existence here would be terminated.

July 4, Independence Day.
July 22, Coming forth of Mighty Cosmos and the Two Secret Rays.
July 28, Mr. Ballard's Birthday.
Aug. 15, Mother Mary's Ascension Day.

Retreat:
July 15, Retreat at Transylvania.
Aug. 15 Lord Meru's Retreat.

V.5 N.3, September-October, 29 A.F. (1983)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Dope

There are certain things when taken into the body which leave a substance in the brain. To have the full action of the higher powers thru the outer consciousness; that must be cleared away. In order of importance these are narcotics, alcohol, meat, tobacco, excess sugar, salt and strong coffee.

The Masters did say that there had been a few feminine black magicians. One who was very cunning was responsible for the terrible dope condition in America; and also for many other things.

January 2, 1938, this one was seized and removed from the earth by the Ascended Masters.

They said, that the greatest menace to the American people was dope. It had made a great inroad in America by the sinister force, in a cunning secret way. The danger of it confronted the young people, who were needed for the incoming Golden Age. Many individuals who pretended to be revealing this nefarious activity were claws of the sinister force and were dispensing it instead.

The use of this poisonous substance opens one whereby the sinister force can seize upon one's feeling and make him/her unfit to cope with situations as they arise. It has wrecked nations century after century. And such is the condition in our military.

The Masters sounded warning in the latter 1930's, about the fiendishness of dope which was being used to try to get its clutches upon the young people, in the cities in America. It was cunningly being used to get the attention and hold power and influence over them. That the depravity impart in the world was the most terrible thing known in history.

About the marijuana weed, in 1938 the Masters said, that it was destructive enough, yet it was the feeder to other things which entirely wreck the feeling world. That these things are substance and not like just a mental activity. When that substance gets anchored in the feeling that

individual is under its possession and claw. The students were warned to not take any such things into their system; because it will subtly and unknowingly begin to act in the feeling world, which then opens that one to the mass accumulation of destructive forces. It destroys the desire for the higher ideals. Hence thousands are sunk under that nefarious influence. The average individual does not detect it in another. But it can be detected in the eyes by one who is familiar with the effect it produces.

That substance from dope is in the feeling world of the individual and goes forth (from him/her) by the power of radiation. In this manner it enters the feeling world of others, and (in time) can create that same desire in them by which they can be drawn into the use of it and ruin their lives. That is a grave responsibility and heavy karma to pay.

In the forgotten past on Lemuria, China was a land of Light and glory. The downfall came about thru the use of dope imposed upon the people. That same thing is attempted now in America and throughout the world.

In China, the destructive forces knowing the mentality of the people; planted the most nefarious weeds which deaden the human senses. By imposing this daze upon the people's mind they made steady progress in their degrading activities. No place on earth has it ever been worse than in China. That dazed condition and density developed over a period of many generations. Thru that substance of dope the claws of the sinister force gained a certain dominion over the people then they started to make an inroad into America, the last place on earth where mankind could get its Freedom.

The substance in marijuana goes directly to the structure of the brain and to a certain point of activity in the feeling world, and here begins the delay action of the brain. It produces a lethargy, and in continued use of it, it will saturate the atomic structure. The cause must be removed before the effect will disappear.

All who use it or deal with it are just a pawn of the sinister force. The dark forces make them think they are getting benefit and that it helps them have out-of-the-body experiences, which it can but they contact the psychic and not the Divine. They are deluded and self-deceived. It is only a crutch. It stinks terribly. And is a very expensive habit. It would make more sense to smoke the bills with which they buy dope, than to smoke it which harms themselves and others.

Because of the deadening of the senses, the users of dope do not realize that that is taking place. Hence their morale is lowered, their dignity and cleanliness depreciates and they justify all their wrong actions.

In the use of drugs – dope – the over-all action is degeneration, not development. Here we are in these dense bodies, not perceiving the glories of Life at inner levels. Then by using dope, also alcohol, some may artificially stimulate brain cells which for a brief time attunes one's consciousness to the psychic level, vibrations somewhat faster. But at the same time deterioration in the brain takes place (it also affects the physical body), instead of purifying the cells and working toward self mastery which we should be doing. As this is the purpose for being in embodiment.

Dope goes to the brain. It atrophies brain cells. It has a deadening effect and that way one is not aware of how it affects him/her. For instance, it causes a perverted sense of values, and a depreciation in values.

Life is constant action, no standing still, so one is either going forward or backward. With the dope user it is a matter of going backwards. While using it one does not see that. As one does not have full control of his/her faculties.

It can act as an artificial stimulant. When one gets hit on the head hard enough like with a blunt instrument, a crow bar or a 2 X 4 piece of wood, one sees light for that short period of time. But would that be the proper method to develop inner sight, when one only sees it when hit?

While with dope it is not so short in duration, it is much more damaging to the brain cells, while getting hit on the head would be more apt to injure the physical structure. Both are senseless, and self defeating. Getting hit can be from a vicious standpoint, while the use of dope is a subtle sinister thing to demoralize, incapacitate, and enslave human beings, as was done in China.

How much energy and time does one spend to get the money with which to get the dope, to avoid or sneak around the law, or spend time in court and in jail? The energy is one's life, and each one is allotted a certain span or time here to fulfill the plan which allowed him/her to come here, that is to have a physical body. So they misuse and waste their

energy (life) and time, damage and degenerate their vehicles, and build more bad karma.

We hear complaints from dope users that it is hard going, it is difficult to stay with the Ascended Master Teaching. That is because they are going in two opposite directions. In other words trying to serve two masters. While trying to make effort for the Light, at the same time subjecting themselves to the worst substance of all which should be avoided.

"Pot" smokers seem to accept that smoking it is all right, and some reject tobacco smoking and meat eating. Yet narcotics is at the top of the list of substance to be avoided, which Saint Germain has given.

The intellect can be very tricky. It can make one think that what is wrong is right. It is just as easy to believe a falsehood as the Truth. For instance, because an action of fire purifies, they think because fire is used to smoke "pot" that that makes it all right. In this way they try to justify their smoking it.

They pride themselves for being vegetarians and for not smoking tobacco. Also to have facial hair and long hair, and then put on a robe which is supposed to make them holy men, yet use dope.

Dope users and "pot" smokers are deluded, and foolish. They are dupes, and willing pawns of the sinister force.

In doing a little straight thinking, the dope users should assess what could have been done with the money, time and energy spent on dope, and smoking "pot". Just think what the hundreds of thousands of misled young people could have done could be doing if they served the Light instead of wasting their lives thru the use of dope, alcohol, and sex, etc.

With such great numbers of people so duped, the politicians know they can and do take advantage of this situation. Thus we have higher taxes, promotion of war and more crime.

At this cosmic cycle when the planet has to go forward, the dope users are placing themselves of their own free will and choice, in a position which will make them similar to the laggards that were brought to earth. Because the people who cannot go on with the planet will not have opportunity to take embodiment here again.

Why have so many uncentered music leaders passed on so young recently? Because the karma of misleading people came back. The damage done to others returned and it threw them out of the body.

The last two generations have exploited free love, being determined to use their free will as they choose. And of course l-o-v-e spells to them "sex gratification". Thinking free will means to use life in whatever manner one chooses even destructively. Hence, the so-called social diseases have spread immensely. The alcoholics have multiplied as have the dope users.

In the growing-up process most young people at a point, exert their free will and do as they choose, and are not going to be told anything.

Weather Conditions

The Master said that meat (animal bodies) was composed of the misqualified energy in the atmosphere which was condensed into the physical substance.

That man's body is composed of the electronic substance which fills the atmosphere and the universe that is before it is charged with human qualification.

The black magicians originally created the animal forms. They could not use pure electronic energy to make distorted forms. So even reason tells us that they had to use misqualified energy and substance.

People have noticed and can tell storms and earthquakes are coming by the behavior of animals' even days before meteorologists have any such signs or information.

Storms etcetera, are created by Elementals weighted down by human creation. Animals are elementals in those forms, so they are one with the elemental kingdom and can sense those things ahead of time.

The drastic weather conditions are a result of the reaction by the Elemental beings to man's discord and misuse of life. So some people especially students say people have to wake up. That these things come about to shock the people to make them wake up to the fact that they need to change their ways. That attitude and expectancy has been among some for many years, yet it has not happened that way. One could look at that as being the human way. While the Ascended Masters' hope was that those who contact this Ascended Master Teaching, instead of just going their own way, they would adhere to the Teaching, and become reliable

by getting a thorough understanding of it and make sufficient application. So that the Great Ones could depend on them, to give the instruction correctly to those being directed to them. Then the Presence and the Masters could expand the Light in people so they would desire the Light. But since most people want to do it their own way, not much expansion of the Light has taken or is taking place.

The human wants something else instead of holding to and following what the Masters have given and suggested. If that had been done there would not have been many of the wards, and we would not need to have these extreme weather conditions both summer and winter.

When the original Constitution was being drawn up, Saint Germain endeavored to have put into it a clause that would abolish the right to hold slaves. But He had to work thru many men, and some had large plantations, and so that important clause was omitted, which would have avoided the Civil War.

Ascended Beings

It is important for students and people to come to realize that all Ascended Beings are real, tangible Beings. Their bodies are not physical but They can make them as tangible as our physical bodies are.

They live by the power of Light, by the power of energy, by that stream of Light as shown on the Chart, coming from the heart of the Presence into our physical bodies. They have entered into that Presence therefore They no longer have to call it forth. They have the use of this energy in the various qualification. Thru thought and feeling They can mold It into whatever is required. As blood flows thru the physical body, that Light flows thru Their bodies. That Light beats Their hearts and carries the energy thru Their bodies. Their hearts and bodies have become all Light substance. The activity of Light radiates from the heart giving the body a pink glow.

Our bodies constantly change because in building them past qualification of energy and substance is utilized. While the Ascended One retain Theirs eternally, because Their activity is reality.

The Ascended Masters activity is very practical and natural, although it may seem transcendent from the human sense. When we understand that and can feel it, then They can give greater Assistance. By giving out attention first to the Presence and then to an Ascended Being, that ray of

light and radiance from us goes right to the Master. No matter where He is, He knows it and by directing His attention through consciousness He comes back on that ray of Light and knows what is required.

Mankind has since Jesus' ministry felt He was so far beyond the human being that it was impossible to reach Him. Yet many times He has wanted to come close and give assistance; but could not because the individuals' feeling held Him so far away.

Suffering

Under the old or occult law thru suffering some karma was expiated. But that did not necessarily balance one's karma. It could lessen it or get rid of some that is if thru suffering that one learned the lesson to not create it again. But that does not eliminate the obligation to render impersonal service. On the other hand one could render sufficient impersonal service to be set free, yet if the four lower bodies have not been cleared or purified enough that one cannot be set free until that is done.

Elemental Life

The vegetation we have on earth is produced by the Elementals, the Beings of the four elements; (earth, water, air and fire.).

How is it that we can plant various seeds and plants in the same ground and produce things that are so different? We may tend to think that each selects the minerals and whatever substance it requires from the ground. However, since only around five to ten percent of the plant or tree comes from the ground, then the other is drawn forth by the Elementals from the inner realms. The particular Elemental drawn that quality or qualities required to produce that particular plant or tree, thus give it the minerals, the vitamins, the substance, the fragrance and taste that is has.

Likewise, human beings can draw forth love, wisdom, power, truth, comfort, healing, illumination, and etcetera, as required.

Days to Remember

September 29, Archangel Michael's Day.
September 30, Angelic harvest at Shamballa.
October 3, Saint Germain started to give the series of Discourses.
October 12, Columbus' Day.

October 19, Surrender of British forces at Yorktown; America's Freedom won.

October 31, Hallowe'en. Elementals' harvest at Shamballa.

Retreat:

September 15, Temple of Truth.

October 15, Lord Maha Chohan's Retreat at Ceylon.

V.5 N.4, November-December, 29 A.F. (1983)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

The Christ Self

The Christ Self (Higher Mental Body) is a replica of the I AM Presence. It is projected forth from the Electronic Body of the I AM Presence.

The Christ Self, might be likened to a step-down transformer. Its vibrations being much slower than that of the Electronic Body. However, each body is as tangible in its own realm or level of vibration, as a physical body is here on the physical plane. It is a Body of blazing Light, and is wholly perfect and will not accept or allow any imperfection into Its world.

The discriminative and selective intelligence acts thru the Christ Self. In the use of these Laws great discrimination is required. One's Christ Self is his/her discriminating Intelligence. We must call it into action. One can call to the Presence for discrimination, then the Christ Self will produce and cause it to act thru the outer self it comes thru the Christ Self. That way one can keep discordant talk and things from entering one's world.

The Christ Self can look upon the discord around the outer self, but not accept it. It knows what is required, and can draw it forth from the I AM Presence, to produce perfection. It is the Christ – the Christ action for the outer self, for the personality.

The Christ Self embodies the qualities and activities of the I AM Presence, and can draw forth whatever light, energy, power and substance that is required from the I AM Presence, the Electronic Body, and from the Causal Body. It controls and regulates the amount and intensity of Light and Life released to and thru the outer or physical body. The Christ Self is the determining factor, as to what can be done for that human being, and what takes place in one's life.

The great Wisdom of Life has provided the Christ Self as the director of the currents of energy and Light which may be called forth at any time. The Christ Self can cut one free with the Sword of Blue Flame. It is all-

powerful and wise, and It is the real authority over one's lifestream. The reason one is not yet free is because the outer self did not know of the Christ Self and then when it did (and does) it still gives more power to outer things.

The Christ Self is one's discriminating selective intelligence and knows what one requires in his/her outer activity before the outer self is aware of it. Although one may think he/she requires certain things he/she may realize later that he/she requires something else. In knowing the Presence and making the call, impels into action the discriminating selective intelligence of Christ Self, to provide whatever is required in the outer activity. Thus is provided directing Intelligence, the activity and conscious enfolding Presence to produce perfection in the outer.

The I AM Presence has delegated the Christ Self to have charge of and direct the outer consciousness and form. Hence, It knows the requirements and also the difficulties and troubles of the outer self, whereas the I AM Presence does not concern Itself with such things. It has given that authority to the Christ Self.

The Christ Self operates between the outer self and the Presence. Originally, It functioned in the Third Sphere, but presently abides in the Fourth Sphere for the most part. It may also abide in the Causal Body.

When one maintains harmony in the outer self, then the Christ Self can work thru the outer self. When one feels a sudden or definite harmonious action, it may be from a Master.

One's attributes come from the Christ Self, as well as the faculties and one's ability to function. That is what acts thru the intellectual consciousness or outer mind, but can be colored or distorted.

The Christ Self regulates and directs the activities of the organs of the physical body, which is taken for granted until something goes wrong, or gets out of order. The outer self does not give it a thought and goes about doing what it wishes. Aside from a certain amount of gathered energy which can act involuntarily, the energy called forth is from the Presence directed by the Christ Self.

The Christ Self keeps life flowing into the body. It is able to cause the organs to function, supply the outer self with energy and intelligence. In spite of what sort of environment one gets into, what kind of feelings one has or what kind of food and drink that is taken into the body the Christ

Self has to handle it> It has the power to do it. Also it has the power and intelligence to handle any problem one might encounter. It will do so when the outer self can give all power back to It; thus let It handle it, and be at peace.

The Christ Self keeps the heart beating. It and the Body Elemental operate the functions of the body, the digestive system, etc. The organs of the physical body do not act automatically, they are under the direction of the Christ Self. When one becomes inharmonious, the Christ Self recedes from the outer self.

The energy and intelligence from the Christ Self flowing thru the four lower bodies enables one thru the senses to cognize the conditions in the outer world (of form).

One's heart-beat is sustained thru the flow of energy from the heart of the Central Sun, coming thru the heart of that one's Electronic Body, and thru the heart of the Christ Self. The Christ Self regulates the amount and intensity of that flow of energy. It also sets up a plan for each lifetime, and an approximate life span for that embodiment.

For aerial transportation the Christ Self far excels any outward conveyance; even the etheric body does too.

The Christ Self having the all-knowing mind will not release energy for a destructive purpose to one who has entered upon the path of Light and has come into the knowledge of the "I AM". However, if that one does act destructively, it is by energy already accumulated in his/her world, particularly in the emotional body. So when that energy is exhausted that one could not continue such actions. Some people have a great momentum of mental power. But there is a difference between that and real spiritual power.

The Christ Self, of course releases the regular daily allotted amount of energy to the physical body which the outer self can misuse. But it will not release extra energy for destructive purposes. Whereas, when one has this knowledge and understanding, one can call forth whatever is required to fulfill the Divine Plan.

It is thru the Christ Self that the activity of one's Reality can flow or express. The inner or Real Self of each one is beautiful and perfect.

The Christ Self knows ahead of time what is required in the outer activity of one's life. The outer consciousness does not know because of

the density of the brain and body. But by getting still these finer vibrations can reveal what is required.

The Christ Self of each one is the judge as to what the outer self is required to do to fulfill the Divine Plan. It has a complete record of how all the energy has been used by the lifestream from the beginning. It judges, but never criticizes or condemns.

Even though the Christ Self is all-knowing and all-powerful as far as the outer self is concerned, at times, It will call on Ascended Beings for assistance. When the outer self does not obey the directions from the Christ Self because of the accumulated human creation of the past, It calls to some Ascended Master because He has gone thru the whole process by self conscious effort, and knows every requirement. So when the outer self is too stubborn to let the impulses from the Christ Self, thru and respond, the I AM Presence, thru the Christ Self asks for assistance. The Masters do not interfere except when the Christ Self has called for it. They give that assistance by projecting a Light Ray and dissolving and transmuting that obstruction so that the impulse from the Christ Self can get thru.

In case the Christ Self is not permitted to release the energy, power and action a person requires, for some purpose because of his/her discord and interference then the Christ Self calls to an Ascended Master Who will project His consciousness into that one's feeling world which will act there until the person can handle, control or accomplish what is required.

When the human is stilled one feels at peace because the current of energy from the Presence, is not being misqualified.

The Christ Self is the governor of one's outer self and world. It has the Power to change that and will when the outer self stops requalifying the energy and charging that into his/her world; and also stops trying to do things thru the human will, which is the gathered energy in the outer activity of one's world. Instead one should call the power of the I AM Presence, which is Light, self-luminous, intelligent substance, into action. Before going to sleep call on the Law of Forgiveness for all mistakes.

Call to the I AM Presence, and charge the Christ Self to direct back to the physical body, a Light Ray of healing (or whatever the requirement is), and to dissolve and transmute all; human creation, and to see that the full action is there upon awakening.

The Christ Self is the intelligence and power which acts at the direction of the I AM Presence.

One will never be deceived by the Christ Self.

It is possible to see the Christ Self when there is enough human creation cleared away, and harmony is maintained in the feelings.

Since the Presence has provided the Christ Self to handle whatever comes within the vibratory action of being embodied on a planet, the Christ Self knows both conditions; that and also the perfection of the Presence. So when one calls to the Presence it is the Christ Self who hears it, knows what to do and answer that call.

Some students while asleep render service thru the Christ Self. Before going to sleep, one can make the call: "Beloved I AM Presence, while this body is asleep, take me in my Christ Self and see I render whatever service You want."

The Christ Self stands above or somewhere outside the physical body waiting for the outer self to get to the point of self-control, whereby enough harmony is maintained in the feelings so the Christ Self can release Its powers thru the outer form.

The Christ Self knows the requirements of the outer self and will release it from the Presence to produce perfection, when one has kept the feelings harmonized long enough. In order to produce perfection in one's activity and world the Christ Self needs one's energy held in control, and it must be kept harmoniously qualified.

Instead of human beings giving advice to others, they should be turned back to their I AM Presence. This gives opportunity to the Christ Self, to project to the outer self Its qualities and activities.

The statement attributed to the Master Jesus, "See no man after the flesh", means to not be interested in any one's mistakes or limitations. The Masters are not, nor is the Christ Self. It was said that the Christ Self sometimes covers Its eyes with Its hands so as not to see the iniquity of the outer self.

The power of qualification is the greatest stumbling block in attaining perfection. Everyone has the capacity to change that by stopping such qualifications.

The most important thing in one's life is to make the calls to the I AM Presence. That is the quickest way to become free, because it takes one's own application to attain Freedom. One can have assistance but that is only temporary.

The Christ Self knowing all requirements of the outer self, utilizes every opportunity to intensify one's feeling, for the desire for one's Freedom. This is for the benefit of those who contact his/her world as well as for himself/herself.

Thru practice, one can gain a momentum of visualizing the Christ Self or Luminous Presence of the Christ Self for that of an Ascended Master) stand behind an individual, and put Its arms around the waist of that individual (the solar plexus where the greatest amount of energy is). Do it particularly when someone speaks unpleasantly, this can bring very good results. There is a double action in this. Assistance is given the other person by holding control of his energy; and the insulted one, by visualizing this would be controlling himself, which would be very important. (To be continued)

Young People

Some people, particularly young people, especially when they first come to reading this Ascended Master literature, get disturbed and object to the use of the word "magic", as Saint Germain uses Magic Presence. They want to eliminate the word. He used the word purposefully. It portrays a meaning to the outer, limited consciousness which no other word will. Their consciousness evidently relates the word to only "black magic". The action of magic, "white magic" has always been and was long before the was any "black magic". In the first place one could not have any black magic if there was not the "white magic" or right use of energy or rather the right us of qualifying energy to produce manifestation. Without white magic there would be no manifestation of any form anywhere in any universe. Black magic is simply a perversion, misuse or wrong use of energy or energy put to a wrong use. It is disturbing to some individuals because of their association of the word with "black magic", in which they may have been involved in the past and/or may be even now.

How does the I AM Presence hold the stars, the planets, the suns and all created things such as nature, in their proper places? Not by pole,

steel, beams of wood, etcetera. It is all done thru the magical powers of the use of the Light Rays with which It endows Its various self-conscious Intelligences. Without that there would be no manifestation anywhere. That magic power is natural, it is only magic to the outer consciousness because it has lost its right orientation as to creation or the process of creating.

In the book "The Magic Presence" by Godfre Ray King, Magic Presence is used about as many or more times than Mighty I AM Presence.

This Teaching

People seeking truth, come in contact with this Ascended Master Teaching and feel it is the Truth. Yet then go around dabbling into many other things of partial truths, with all kinds of claims. One reason for it is because they have been in those type of teachings in former embodiments. The outer self likes the mysterious, the mystical. Because that way one can imagine all kinds of ways of being benefitted without making effort, without disciplining oneself; thus one can live in a world of fantasy. We cannot cheat or deceive the Law, the short comings will show up sooner or later.

Many teachings are just revised church, metaphysical or occult versions, with perhaps bits of the Ascended Master Teaching mixed in, and they call it the teaching for the New Age. For many that is all they can or care to pursue at this time.

Jesus' Teaching has lasted for about 2,000 years. So we can expect the Ascended Master Saint Germain's version to do likewise.

To celebrate the Holidays, human beings use it as an excuse to indulge in satisfying body sense. So there is an excess of intake of food and drink, and much of the wrong kind.

Jesus' mission was to bring spiritual enlightenment to the world. He was not concerned with **things,** which is the case with people now.

The reason people give things is because they cannot give spiritually.

During the last few days of the year there will be again the opportunity to have a certain portion of misqualified energy transmuted in the Cauldron of Violet Flame. Thus giving each one a new start for the New Year. So instead of celebrating by taking into the body wrong

substances and too much, we can and should take advantage of the assistance received. Some do feel a lightness and freedom so instead of just enjoying it, this is a good time to work on some traits or substances that are still in us which need to be eradicated or redeemed, which will give us greater freedom.

On other planets although there is no discord, they have the Violet Flame, the Freedom Flame. It is used to promote progress, especially to progress faster than the natural course of things.

In case of one leaving the body in an accident, etc., the expression is used, "lose one's life". Yet one does not lose his/her life – just loses the body.

Some people think it is a sacrifice to serve the Light. That is they think it a sacrifice to not indulge in their human desires, and to give up those desires, which are the cause of all their troubles and limitations.

However, a real sacrifice is when a perfect Being stays in lower realms to help mankind because of having turned from the Light. Like Sanat Kumara and now Lord Gautama and Others.

Retreat:
November 15, Shamballa.
Nov. 30, mankind's harvest at Shamballa.
December 15, Teton Retreat. Half-yearly Conclave.

In gratitude to Life at this time
We send to each, Season's greetings,
Christmas cheer and many the bells chime
Producing for you untold blessings.
May the Great One's radiation
Give each one divine awareness,
Illumination and protection,
Expand and raise each consciousness.
A.D.K. Luk

V.5 N.5, January-February, 29 A.F. (1984)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Ascended Master Instruction

What was given in the 1950's that was not given in the former activity in the 1930's.

Twenty-year Dispensation beginning in 1952.

The colors, qualities and activities of each of the Seven Rays. Services and other information about the Rays.

The names of the Seven Archangels and Archai, Their qualities, activities and services, and on which Rays They are. Most of Them gave Addresses for the first time.

Which Ray each of the Seven Elohim are on. The names of Their Twin Rays (Complements). Their qualities, activities and services.

Much information about the Chohans, other Masters and Divine Beings. On which Ray many of Them are.

Much information about the Hierarchy – Their positions, etc. Change of the Lord of the World, Buddha, World Teacher and Cosmic Christ, Chohans of the Second and Sixty Rays.

Much instruction on the Seven Rays.

Much instruction on the Retreats.

Transmission Flame Activities.

About the Body Elementals.

The Ministering Angels.

Much about the Elementals and elemental life.

Much about the seven bodies.

Explained Individualization; the Seven Spheres.

About the Suns and planets. The Sun Gods and Goddesses of the Seven Suns and the Great Central Sun. The seven planets around each Sun.

Information about the Silent Watchers, Devas, Angels, Cherubim, and Seraphim.

Much about the Lords of Karma – the Karmic Board; making petitions, granting Dispensations; about cooperating with the Great Ones.

Taking part in ceremonies which were going on at inner levels; working back and forth with the Great Ones, while the activities were in session. (Milestone of this era).

The removal of the individuals from the Compound, the Sleepers' Realm, and the removal of the rest of the entities from the earth. The Sleepers' Realm was introduced.

Transmuting karma for incoming children; hundreds of thousands were enabled to have better or perfect physical bodies as well as inner bodies.

Roots of the seven mortal sins were removed.

About the Manus and root races.

Dispensation for relatives of certain students.

Principa and Others gave Address for the first time.

Thought-Form of the year. Sponsor of the year. Sponsors for certain countries and sections of the earth.

Keynotes of Retreats, Masters, students.

About the Electronic Pattern of lifestreams. Gave the pattern for some of the Masters and some students.

About King Arthur and His court.

About past embodiments of some Masters and some students.

Twin Rays of Masters and some students.

Letters to students by Masters.

Cherubim assigned to certain students.

Cosmic Highways opened

That the same elements are used to create each succeeding physical body for an individual.

Not only the energies released thru the students; decrees and songs were being used put the students worked in cooperation with the Divine Beings, They giving instruction as to what was required by Them from the students' right at the time, to accomplish certain work.

Unrecorded material and a descriptive account of Jesus; life was given, explaining and clearing that which had been clothed with human concepts thru the centuries. Also about Mother Mary and the Disciples too. As Mary had said, June 30, 1937.

In the 1930's when this New Teaching for the New Age started to be given the Ascended Masters and Divine Beings began to draw closer into the world of human activity, because the need was so great. At the time of Jesus ministry there was a similar action, but on a lesser scale.

Jesus was taught by the Great Divine Director in the Retreat in India, this same application. The he taught Mother Mary and John. It was this instruction which enabled them to make the Ascension at the close of their embodiments.

The instruction and teaching given thru Mr. Ballard, gave the basic Teaching for the New Age, and set into action Cosmic changes for mankind and the earth.

Then the purpose of what was given thru Mrs. Ballard (which began in 1944) was an action of holding together as many students as possible.

When the first 20-year period was up the Great Ones' endeavor was to expand this Teaching to more people and also to get more cosmic work done which was necessary for the progress of mankind and the earth.

Law of Life literature is a combination of the Teachings given in both the 1930's and the 1950's. This is not a religion, it is reality.

Before all this instruction and information was given by the Divine Beings in the 1930's and 1950's, various teaching gave out some of this information in symbols, under blinds, etc., under the occult law. So unless one had the key to decipher it correctly one would not have it right.

So-called new Age literature still consists mostly of metaphysical or occult material, with modification, personal interpretation and concepts. Most people are still hanging onto the teachings of former cycles.

When Jesus walked among mankind His followers hung onto the teaching of the Fifth Ray cycle which they had and which is still used today, particularly the Old Testament.

Jesus' mission was planned to fit into the teaching they already had and believed in, because that way they would follow Him. His mission was to teach and leave the example of how to become the Christ. And by the end of the Sixth Ray cycle (which is now) every human being was to walk the earth as a Christ. Instead vicarious atonement has come out of it.

For the new cycle, the teaching Saint Germain brought forth is not based on Jesus' teaching, the Bible, or occult material but stands alone. However, it is being mixed up with other material by some. In order to have a new age we have to let go of the old, otherwise we will keep on having the same conditions we are in now.

The incoming new age comes under the Seventh Ray action. "The Activity of the Seventh Ray is the joining of the elemental, the human and the Angelic kingdoms in conscious cooperative service. It is the unifying of the consciousness of the three elements who are enjoying the courtesy of earth's hospitality." (Master Morya) TDB 351

This new teaching differs from the former teachings of prayer, and meditation methods, which are a negative approach, and act within the etheric realm. Instead of that, decrees, fiats and positive and meaningful songs are used in cooperation with the Brotherhood, which draw the power and blessings (instead of only into the etheric) into the physical appearance world.

The Seventh Ray, the Freedom Flame aspect is masculine – decrees, songs, visualization. Represented by the scepter (action) to execute. The Liberty Flame aspect is feminine – meditation, contemplation/Represented by the crown, the cup, receptivity.

Christ Self

In attaining one's Freedom, the Christ Self is the dividing line because that is where all human cease. Then the full power of the Presence can act thru the Christ Self.

As one gives attention to the Presence, this gives It the privilege of releasing the directing intelligence into the outer self. This comes thru the Christ Self. If thru a lack of understanding the human or outer self has a wrong motive when making the call, the discriminating Intelligence in the Christ Self knows it right away. So to prevent a mistake, the Christ Self sets into action currents of energy to annul what would have been a mistake and brings about perfection instead.

What everyone is seeking is his/her service to the Light. One need not keep on qualifying the energy thru the feelings with imperfection. The Christ Self awaits the call by which this can be corrected. It will release what is required to render this service. When one no longer generates inharmony in the feelings then he/she can have immediate answer to his/her calls.

To the degree that one is poised and maintains harmony can the Christ Self render service thru the outer self. To the degree that the feelings are allowed to become disturbed that one serving the dark forces. Accept that the Christ Self has the power to transmute every undesirable condition in the feeling world.

It is important to realize that all destructive and/or irritating qualities and activities are just that much energy charged or qualified with human qualities; and it is just trying to find expression. So one needs to be alert to prevent it from acting in his/her world. Make the call: "Beloved I AM Presence and Christ Self stand guard over my feelings, and prompt me whenever disturbance tries to reach me. See I use the Transmuting Violet Flame to dissolve and transmute it, before it can act."

The Christ Self is always alert and on guard. It never gets weary or tired. It supplies all the energy to the physical body and It can supply whatever is required. It is not limited as to the quantity and power It can project forth. This energy is pure and perfect. It takes energy to feel tired. In order to feel that way one has charged or qualified that energy with a human quality. This can be transmuted and changed back into perfection.

When one stands in the position of assisting others and do healing work, when more requests for assistance come in than one can handle

he/she can call to the I AM Presence and Christ Self to stand guard and answer the calls, and render this service. It will answer every call which is directed to that one. This comes thru the feelings first and the Christ Self always knows it. The Christ Self can project any number of Light Rays, and thru them whatever power and quality of Life and Light is required. If he/she can have the full feeling of the power and supremacy of what the Christ Self can do thru the Light Rays, then the Christ Self can answer the calls and instant results can take place, because this power knows no opposite.

When assistance or healing is called forth for someone and that one is in too much pain, or not sufficiently harmonized so it can act, it will stay there and wait till such a time, if the call has been made for the Christ Self to sustain it. Even thought thru free will the individual opposes thru the feelings the assistance sent, yet that which was sent stands there around that one until there is sufficient harmony for it to do its perfect work.

When making application to assist some other individual, one can call to the I AM Presence and Christ Self of that one, and thus get better results.

The Christ Self is the mainspring of each one's existence and abides in every center of our being. Thru close affiliation with the Christ Self human beings can become a comforting Presence in action to all life they contact.

No Divine Being nor any unascended being who has attained mastery, ever allows the energy of any of his vehicles to act independently of the jurisdiction of his Divine Intelligence, nor does he allow the energy of another, no matter how it expresses itself, to draw him out from the center of his being.

Human beings desire to heal and be a comforting Presence to others. Yet in that very desire rush forth from the center of being and attach their energies, thru thought and feeling, and the very flesh, to the consciousness of those who require assistance; and thereby forfeit their mastery and the capacity to help and serve others.

There is only one mentor and that is the Christ Self. Human beings do not know what others should do, hence the admonition of Jesus: "What is that to thee, follow thou Me." One can and should walk the

pathway of life without being a mentor to every lifestream that crosses his/her path.

When one tangles with the energies of another's world, with a pressure of will, the karma that results there from if the act be wrong is shared by the one who stirred it to such action.

One's I AM Presence and Christ Self are one, and there is no separation between Them, insofar as the action of the energy is concerned. The Christ Self is aware of both the inner and outer conditions, and It directs the currents of energy to (for) whatever is required in the outer.

When one knows the I AM Presence and calls to It to release what is required to render service to the Light, under Cosmic Law, It is compelled to release it for one's use. The Christ Self will render service when there is no questioning in the outer self. If there was a wrong desire there, It would not release it. However, when one holds to a desire sufficiently, it will be produced, even if it turns out to be a mistake, unless the Presence has been called into action to release it according to Its wisdom. In this case, It would over-ride the wrong desire and produce what is required. When one draws forth a wrong thing, then he will have to dispose of it.

When one has developed to the point where he/she can completely give dominion to the Presence then the Christ Self can and will always do whatever is required, and It will cause the outer self to do the right thing at all times.

The Christ Self has the full action of the All-Seeing Eye of God, therefore knows everything that the outer self does. It can change any condition of imperfection that the outer self needs changed, into perfection.

When one calls to the I AM Presence, visualize and feel the radiance of the Christ Self, enfold the physical body.

The wise intelligence that acts thru the outer self is the action of the Christ Self. One needs to remember that in the outer consciousness, so there is no feeling of lack of intelligence or power when making calls for whatever is required.

The Christ Self has the power of the universe to do what is required, and the outer self needs to feel that. When the feeling is there, it will outpicture.

The Law is that the power of Life must respond to a call. Hence when one understands his I AM Presence, thru an earnest determined call it is possible to have greater power released, and not have to wait for the gentle way of the natural activity of Life to act.

Fear

Fear hits one in the solar plexus. Fear is the greatest weapon of the sinister force. Yet religions and churches even perpetrate upon their people that to fear God is supposed to be a virtue. Hence use fear as a tactic to make people submit to them. The priesthood has done this thru the centuries, and it is the cause of much of the limitation and fanaticism in the consciousness of many people. It also has made an etheric record in their etheric bodies, which is now the cause of certain psychological reactions not understood as a rule.

Self-righteous people use the tool of fear the same as the sinister or dark forces do. That is their main tool. It is taught, you have to be God-fearing in order to do right; you have to fear God because if you don't do what the church or clergy say God is going to do something bad to you.

That is just the opposite of the way the Ascended Masters teach. Fear is a human quality and was never created by God, nor ever used by the Divine. But it is a lack of trust in the Divine.

People are fearful to let go of the chains which bind them. Fear of some sort dominates most people, and of most of it they are not aware. Behind obesity is the fear of not having enough of what is desired.

A psychologist said, that fear is the (an) unconscious wish for it (the thing feared) to happen. Fear is a force. It is a feeling and it multiplies anything that one's attention is upon while you have that fearful consciousness around you.

***

Each race has its own tendencies, karmic accumulation, etc., which differ sharply from others and out of which that race needs to develop and redeem all miscreation.

***

Retreats:
Jan. 15, Transylvania.
Feb. 15, at Darjeeling.

Mar. 15, Liberty Flame in France.
April 15, Resurrection Flame.
May 15, Ascension Flame.

V.5 N.6, March-April, 29 A.F. (1984)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Retreat Work

This is Retreat work. When the Presence and the Masters drawn individuals here, it is to give them opportunity. Whether they make it or not depends on themselves. And this depends on how and whether they handle their own human accumulation, by sufficient application, or whether it handles them. In this case they remove themselves. Everyone has to prove himself to the Presence and the Masters. No one has been asked to come here, and no one has been asked to leave. However, in the Retreats when one does not make satisfactory progress he is asked to leave. When they did not make it, they could then live an ordinary life in the outer world until the close of that embodiment.

When one entered an Ascended Master Retreat, he had to give up all outer world, possessions, ways and connections. He was given simple clothes to wear, and his own were kept for him along with anything else he had with him (pictures, watch, money, etc.) These were put away and kept for him, and in case he left, all his possession were returned to him and sometimes he was given extra.

There they had to develop self-mastery and pass the various initiations. Then before their eternal Freedom was gained they had to render a certain amount of impersonal service. Individual development came first, then came the whole. One had to attain self-mastery, then he needed to render impersonal service to the whole.

That was changed in the 1930's, when this New Teaching came forth. Now the whole comes first then the individual development. And the initiations come in daily living right in the outer world activities; and students no longer go to the Retreats as they did formerly. Now spiritual attainment is developed by rendering impersonal services while developing and attaining self-mastery.

***

When one is decreeing he should be aware that he is speaking to individualized Intelligences, not just talking to or at an abstract God or concept. These Beings are grateful when we realize that They are individual intelligent Beings, carrying out the Divine Will of the Creator of all Life.

This phase of action distinguishes this Ascended Master Teaching from previous teachings.

***

According to the information given, the Karmic Board each year, approves which lifestreams are given opportunity to take embodiment on earth. So by choosing one out of three and rejecting two, allows about one third of around ten billion, to be in embodiment at one time. In case less than one third pass on during the year, then this will increase the number somewhat. However, They also consider the karma of those coming in against that of those passing on. The Karmic Board has a certain amount of control over as to who and how many come into embodiment. Hence we need not get alarmed about outer world prediction of having a great over-population. More countries take census now than formerly and so the intellect has more numbers to expound upon.

Resurrection Flame

In springtime again the Lord Maha Chohan draws forth the Resurrection Flame from the Resurrection Temple in the etheric Realm over the Holy Land. From this Focus pours forth the reality of the power of Resurrection which lies within Life, into the consciousness of all evolutions. This Flame will quicken the vibratory action of the cells of the body. The substance of this Flame when invited will flow thru the four lower bodies. The action of this Flame revives nature, drawing forth the sap in the trees, etc., providing mankind with beauty and the sustenance required.

The Statement Jesus gave, "I AM the Resurrection and the Life" draws forth the power within the lifestream. Thus enabling one to increase the vibratory action of his lower bodies and throw off or raise out of the human accumulation into perfection.

Jesus in His ministry, used the three Flames and activities of the Sacred Fire given Him by His Teacher. The Resurrection Flame which

quickens the vibratory action of the four lower bodies, connected His vibration with that of His Presence. The transfiguration Flame which enabled the Sacred Fire within Him to expand more powerfully than the atomic pressure of the outer world. The Ascension Flame, which surged thru His four lower bodies carrying the energies of His world upward into connection with His Christ Self, and then with His I AM Presence.

The crucifixion took place at sunset; The Transfiguration at midnight, The Resurrection at dawn; The Ascension at noonday.

Christ Self

The Christ Self is beautiful, youthful and perfect. It has eternal youth and never appears as one over 21 years of age. That is why some elderly people although the physical body is some 70 or 80 years of age, yet inside they still feel young.

A flower fragrance can come from the Christ Self just like from an Ascended Master. In its purity the Life of each one has a nice flower fragrance.

The human self asserts itself and makes mistakes. To do so one uses the Life from Presence, the Christ Self being the directing intelligence, one can call to withdraw the power the outer self has given itself to make mistakes, and refuse to accept that it has any power to further make mistakes.

The outer self may think it has to rush around and do certain things to convey something to another, who might then even argue against it. So it is much better to call to the Christ Self of that one, then there is no questioning nor argument. But the greatest possible power and intelligence has been set into action. If it is constructive the Christ Self will act according to Law, to bring the desire results. If it is destructive it will not act on it.

The Presence is the owner of everything. So It is the intelligence, the energy, the power and action that can take command of conditions in the outer world to provide whatever one requires. The Christ Self is one with the Presence and is in harmony with all Life, and wants perfection for the outer self. When one needs financial or other supply, (and since we are not yet precipitating), call to the Presence and Christ Self of all those serving the Light who need supply, to move into action and bring about conditions in the outer activity whereby the required supply is provided.

The Christ Self of every human being wants perfection for the outer self, no matter how destructive the activities of the personality are. The only obstruction there is, is within the atmosphere of earth. All intelligence and power in the universe outside the atmosphere cooperate and act in conjunction with our calls for perfection, etc. There is no resistance except when the outer mind knows about a thing and resists it in the feelings. This comes about when the outer self is so imbued and occupied with human affairs and ways, and then will not admit there is any resistance. While the body is asleep there is no resistance. So before going to sleep one can charge the Christ Self to direct and charge Its currents of energy thru the physical body to cleans and purify it, and produce health and perfection.

The Christ Self knows everything the outer self does, knows every thought, feeling and motive, and so does an Ascended Master when He chooses to do so. Although the outer self may think and feel otherwise. It is impossible to deceive Them.

In vibratory action the Christ Self is between the I AM Presence and the physical body. The Christ Self is the Presence in action out here, as It is the intelligence and action of the Presence for the outer self.

The tendencies of human nature is to lean on Jesus' powers, rather than develop their own Christ nature. Jesus represented the Christ Self of human beings but is not supposed to do, as they expect, that which they must draw forth from their own Christ Self. Jesus and the other Masters encourage the cognizance of the ever-present precipitated Christ-Flame in the hearts of Their pupils and the development of this Flame so that It can and does continue Its natural activity and so precipitate a portion of the Divine Plan in whatever sphere the individual is serving.

Each one is a precipitated being and the natural activity of his/her life is to allow this Christ Flame to continue to precipitate thru him/her the particular virtue which is the reason for his/her being. Because thru the loss of the remembrance of this, human Beings have become subject to the fear of human limitations of every kind, and look to something outside of themselves to produce what they require and desire, instead of making self-conscious effort to expand the Presence of the Christ which is within the heart.

The Flame in the heart is the outpost of the Christ Self.

The Christ Self within the heart can only grow as one's attention goes to It, as one is willing to give all the power of his/her life to It, and pass the Flame of Adoration thru It, allowing the seed within one to grow and wax strong, relinquishing the human to the Christ Self.

Jesus knew that even those who had been closest to Him could not of themselves externalize their Christ, therefore He asked for the Spirit of Comfort to be sent to the disciples which would animate within themselves those powers that they had let lie dormant by resting upon His accomplishments. The Maha Chohan answered that promise to Jesus, and on the first Whitsuntide released those tongues of Flame referred to in the Bible. These were actually magnetic currents of energy, which expanded the Christ power within them, It expanded their own Christ Flame.

The bridegroom (as referred to in the Bible) represents the action of one's own Christ Self.

When one has purified himself/herself enough, and can keep the four lower bodies harmonious and at peace at all times, then the Christ Self can draw the gifts, qualities and powers from the Causal Body and externalize them as one's personal aura.

By turning one's attention to and holding it on the Christ Self, thus the beam of one's energy flows to It magnifying the Divine powers and qualities.

The Christ Self of everyone is **one** in action.

Only a small portion of the Christ (Self) is within the heart, the greater part is above (or outside the physical body). This is how healing took place at Jesus' call. When one becomes fully **one** with the Christ Self he is no longer of the physical realm.

One's real mission begins when the outer consciousness is no longer the plaything of the four lower bodies, but the intelligent servant of the Christ Self, and one feels deeply that the Divine Will be done.

The uniting of the outer consciousness with one's own Christ Self, the Divine consciousness, brings one to a point of no separation from **good** (God), until one becomes the full outpouring of the I AM Presence, Divinity.

One who has attained mastery, controls his energy, loves life and has the capacity to join with his/her Christ Self and Divine Beings to conduct Their power and gifts to mankind.

One's conscience is the action of his/her own Christ Self. It is one's judge. It is the judge to terminate life here. It is in command, and at the point of passing, one cannot speak an untruth.

The Christ Self is not just an idea or hazy, vapory sort of thing, and not abstract but is a tangible individualization, of intelligence and feeling, and an individual Being of Light.

When taking embodiment, the final decision is made by the Christ Self of the incoming one, as to who the parents shall be.

Within the Christ Flame in each one's heart is the perfect image and likeness of his Creator, It is the Divine Pattern. Each one should let his Christ Self burst the tomb of his own human concepts and externalize the Divine Plan.

The Christ Self is too pure to behold iniquity. Although one makes a mental surrender that the outer self belongs to Christ Self, the moment one cognizes imperfection he/she makes a separation with the Christ Self and unites again when one enters into that consciousness of perfection.

The Christ Self is not really a body, It is a consciousness that must be cultivated thru the energies of one's thinking and feeling. Thus the Christ Self can become the activity of one's daily life, or one's thinking and feeling. That way one grows into Its fullness.

Students consider the Christ Self as something apart that independently takes command of one's outer self. Instead It is cultivated thru one's own conscious energy every day. We should contemplate the activity of changing the quality of our energies and become a consecrated vessel thru which the perfection of the higher Realms may reach into the outer world. That is the mastery that Jesus achieved, the surrender of the energies of the outer self to being about the "Father's business", loose the Presence from within and let it go free in active work. Instead of one Christ there should be many, where there was one master now all who profess to love the Light should consecrate themselves and their life energies to service.

People functioning in the human are full of self pity and feel easily hurt. When one feels hurt he/she is in the human feelings. Because the

Christ Self cannot be hurt by thoughts, feelings and speech of anyone. Hence to avoid being hurt one should rest serenely in self-control in the acknowledgement of the Presence, then nothing can disturb the feelings.

We are privileged to use Life and should be thankful and grateful for that privilege. Life has not forced us to be here, we chose to come here. That is, the Christ Self is the director of each one's Life energy and chooses when and where one shall go.

In calling forth the Transmuting Violet Flame and Sword of Blue Flame, we are dealing with a mighty power which is not harmful as it only transmutes destructive forces. These activities are governed by the Love, Wisdom and Power of the I AM Presence of the Christ Self.

Just because one gets a prompting from the Christ Self or from a Divine Being about something unpleasant, does not mean one should accept that it must happen. The premonition is given so that one can make the necessary application so it will not express in that one's life.

The Christ Self has the authority and is the commanding Presence of each one's lifestream, and will act with the Sword of Blue Flame or whatever is required to give protection and produce perfection, when the outer self gives the power into Its hands or use instead of to something outside. It governs all things in human channels and will draw forth from the powerhouse of the Presence the supply required.

The Christ Self is not responsible for the human things the outer self does, except when the outer self is calling for direction from It, but did not get it.

The students usually went to the Teton Retreat in their Christ Selves; hence did not retain the memory of it, because the vibratory action is too fast for the brain structure to register it.

V.6 N.1, May-June, 30 A.F. (1984)
LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Lucifer

Before the laggards came to earth, mankind knew no imperfection; directions were received by each one from his own Presence in the form of divine ideas. They manifested and precipitated whatever was required. There was no laboring.

In the middle of the Lemurian age, the third Golden Age is when the so-called laggards were allowed to come to earth.

Man did not fall all at once, it was a very gradual procedure, which built up over a very long period of time. The first action was rebellion, by taking credit to oneself there was developed an ego, and then it took over.

The first disobedience ensued (this was the first sin), in their rebellion against the fulfillment of the Divine Plan, with their attention on the patterns the laggards externalized, thru their creative centers of thought and feeling, they chose to draw on the energies and produce likewise. It was then that Lord Michael fashioned His Sword of Blue Flame.

When this contamination first began Archangel Michael offered to become the protector of the soul light, the defender of faith which keeps the spirit moving onwards.

It was perhaps, somewhere along in here when Lucifer first came to earth.

According to information given, Lucifer was an Archai, whose quality is faith, the Twin Ray of Archangel Michael.

Lucifer came to be a magnet and a receptive pole for protection to the people with him came many Angels. Thus this group during many ages Archangel Michael was able to anchor His radiation of Faith in God, give protection from the psychic-astral effluvia of the laggards, and in general help keep alive the spirit sparks within the souls of the people.

The power of contagion did eventually shut off the visible presence of Divine Beings, the glory and music of the inner Spheres. This left the outer consciousness groping in the darkness and confusion.

After the 'fall of man" Archangel Michael vowed to stay with mankind until every lifestream was free. Lord Michael decided to forego the natural activity of the Archangels and has worked in the psychic-astral realm thru the ages helping mankind.

All the Beings of the Angelic kingdom are one-pointed and specifically express one quality, whereas man is a twelve-fold being.

Angels serve mankind and although they are not always able to hold onto their quality, but when that happens they fly back to the Source and are re-charged. They do not take on conditions of mankind. However, with the Elemental Kingdom it is different.

Thru free will Beings of the Angelic Host can enter the kingdom of mankind and become human beings by taking embodiment in the same way human beings do. After the laggards had come to earth and things were getting worse, at that time that is what Archangel Michael's counterpart did.

An Archangel is a highly developed or very advanced Angel. Archangels with Their Divine Compliments or Archai, guard not only the evolutions of a planet but that of solar systems. They come from the Central sun, and have access to and travel back and forth from there.

The Archangel represents the feeling nature. Then when it is perverted there is a greater amount of energy misqualified. A being that has developed to be on the level of an Archangel is in command of a great amount of energy and has tremendous power.

After mankind had turned away from the Light and created the discord, limitations, etc., some of the Angelic Host guarding and helping the people of earth took physical form by coming thru the regular ways and means of birth. To do so they had to get the approval of the Karmic Board. By doing so they switched evolutions, changed from the Angelic kingdom to that of mankind. Thereby became subject to the same laws prevailing over mankind; for instance that of passing on (death) and rebirth. The reason for taking physical embodiment was so they could better reach the people's consciousness, and having no bad karma could be an example amongst them in the endeavor and hopes of raising them

back to their Divine Estate. But instead they eventually also get involved in the same things and predicaments the people were in, and that is how they became "fallen" Angels. Now they have to be extricated and redeemed the same as mankind, in fact they are a part of mankind.

The so-called "fallen" Angels are human beings who are of the Angelic kingdom, and have karma to redeem. They do not fall from heaven to earth. Since Angels will not take on human qualities, the only way an Angel can "fall" is by taking embodiment in human form and then taking on human qualities and doing human things.

Out of the seven Archangel and seven Archai serving this solar system two of the Archai took physical embodiment on earth. These are Lucifer, the Divine Complement of Archangel Michael, and Mother Mary, the Divine Complement of Archangel Raphael. They took embodiment in order to reach the consciousness of the people in hopes of reversing man's waywardness and so would again come into the Light.

Originally the Divine Light filled the whole body from the Flame within the heart, and each one had a natural protection of Light about him. But as the discord grew the Flame in the heart decreased, until it was only about 1/16 of an inch in height, and the Christ Selves were going to withdraw completely. This would have meant the second death (so-called) for them. The condition on earth got so bad that there was danger of the earth being swung off its axis, and in that case the earth would have been dissolved.

That is when Archangel Raphael sent out the call for volunteers from other planets and stars. Sanat Kumara responded and volunteered to come to earth and hold the Light for mankind. He and others from Venus, and some others, offered Their services to assist. That was the darkest time in earth's history. That was some million years ago. But mankind has lived upon the earth much longer. Some occult literature says over 18 million years.

In the Bible Sanat Kumara is referred to as the "Ancient of Days." He has been the vanguard, and sustained mankind since He came.

Lucifer was a Being of great Light in heaven, hence referred to as a star, or morning star. Thru free will he chose to come to earth to work in cooperation with Lord Michael in giving protection to the people. With him came many Angels and guardian Spirits for the same purpose. They took

embodiment thru the natural means of birth, as the Law required they take on bodies vibrating at a rate similar to the evolution they were to serve.

Eventually thru contamination, Lucifer and many who came with him also began to succumb to the temptations of thought and feeling emanated by those whom they had come to serve and save. So they accepted thru contagion and free will the discordant and human qualities mankind were expressing. Rebellion, spiritual pride and arrogance also entered into their souls and grew within them. Lucifer was very powerful in human ways, more so than the average man. So when he expressed human qualities they were greater and more far-reaching than that of man. The veil of human creation great between Lord Michael and Lucifer until Lucifer lost conscious contact with Michael. Thus the story that Lucifer fell from heaven (meaning harmony and perfection) is based on fact, and with him many of the others who came with him also fell, and forgot their Source the same as mankind did. Rebellion took Lucifer from a state of grace and constant communion with the Divine. In spite of the human they were still more sensitive and attuned to the Realms of Perfection therefore could draw forth more secrets and discoveries of creation. But then they also misused them.

However, Lucifer has had many constructive embodiments and has rendered service to the Light, trying to make recompense.

Evidently Lucifer took embodiment mostly in masculine bodies, which gave opportunity to serve in a greater capacity as a leader.

Few people can write or serve impersonally. But with most their personality is felt in all their works, and so it was with this individualization. In many embodiments he held high and important positions in world affairs, which are recorded in history.

The statement of Jesus that satan would be bound for 1,000 years, did not refer to a being with horns and long tail, but human minds have chosen to make it an individual. By satan He did not mean Lucifer but each one's own human creation, which would be bound not only for a 1,000 years but for eternity. The power He referred to is the Cosmic Light and the knowledge of and use of the Transmuting Violet Flame.

Because of discord in the consciousness man removed himself from the Divine way of life. Thus it was that man fell from grace and was not

ejected by Divine Beings or anyone.

The Universal I AM Presence gave Archangel Michael the opportunity of becoming Prince of the Archangels and thru that office redeem Lucifer and all imprisoned life into a state of sustained harmony and perfection thru instruction, thru application and thru opportunity.

In a book about UFO's published in 1955, it says that Lucifer was in embodiment at that time, but that they were not permitted to disclose his identity. Also that he had embodied on earth many times and that the names of those (or most) embodiments were familiar to even grade school children. That one might be surprised at some of the names, as they were not what one might expect. (To be continued)

Christ Self

(Continued from last issue)

Before the "fall of Man" in the first Golden ages, the natural enfolding Presence was the substance of the Christ Self for from three to ten feet out from the body. Then there was no struggle for living. Ever since then man has not had the full freedom of the Christ Self.

A small part of each one's own Christ Self is anchored in his/her heart. So whoever does not let It expand is crucifying the Christ.

The Christ Self of everyone is waiting for the outer self to begin to give attention to the Presence. Because then It can release the intelligence and energy into his/her world of action to produce the required results.

As one keeps placing the attention upon the Christ Flame, the Three-fold Flame in the heart, in Divine Love, giving It full authority to direct and central the energy of one's world, one will begin to let go of the efforts of the human ego to accomplish and, instead, allow the dignity of the Christ to take command, Then without struggle. It will bring and sustain peace, healing and the blessing of Divine Love.

The Christ Self knows ahead of time what is coming, long before the outer self knows. Hence it can and does make preparation.

Since energy does not discriminate, when one begins to call the I AM Presence into action, one needs to call the discrimination and activity of the Christ Self into action, so as to not make mistakes of the past.

One's comprehension is in one's Christ Self, It is the discriminating selective Intelligence.

The Ascended Masters watch and guard the students thru their Christ Self. That way the students are never separated from the Masters.

The students are prompted thru the Christ Self of what the Masters have said.

The Divine qualities and activities the Masters amplify, to benefit the outer self, must go thru the Christ Self of that one.

In general the souls of mankind are a shapeless and imputer mass of subtle ether of various elements, upon which many stories of the supernatural have been woven. Instead of being immortal it is quite the opposite.

Out of this mass must be fashioned a faring white garment for the Christ Self. The outer consciousness must be purified and developed; purity, mastery and peace externalized before the Christ Self can take full possession of the personality.

When the initiate thru centuries of righteous living has achieved that consciousness whereby the (white) Dove is externalized within his/her own aura, then so that one comes the Cosmic Christ and the Maha Chohan (the Holy Spirit) and into that consciousness is released the full pressure and power of the Christ Self.

Thus he/she becomes the "only begotten Son" and his/her mission, like that of the Master Jesus, is to externalize the Divine Will of the Creator Who sent him/her.

When the contact and connection between the Christ Self and the outer self is permanently established the grant Initiator (Lord Maitreya in Jesus' time) is always present, as is also the representative of the Holy Spirit. Then the individual ago moves forward to externalize the Divine Plan. This took place with Jesus when He was baptized in the River Jordan, by John the Baptist. His outer self was anchored in His own Christ nature.

Lord Maitreya fused His own Christ consciousness with the Christ Self of Jesus, giving His (Maitreya's) full Cosmic momentum and power into the use of Jesus for His mission. In this mystic union Lord Maitreya joined His consciousness with that of Jesus the Christ thus the two became One,

so that Lord Maitreya, thru Jesus, might bring the Powers of the Cosmic Christ to man.

That is the action of what is referred to as the "second coming" of Christ. This is not to be an individual but a Cosmic Event. When each sincere student of the Light who qualifies will have the blessing of the Cosmic Christ (now Jesus and Kuthumi hold that position) pass thru his own Christ Self to assist in the blending of the Divine Nature with the personal ego, which is the instrument of the Cosmic I AM Presence in the world of form… By the outer self giving attention to the Presence and the Christ Self, and the Love from the Presence thru the Christ Self flowing from the heart of each, makes a bond of unity and oneness. (To be continued)

May 1, is the anniversary of Saint Germain's Ascension, and Coronation Day; New Year's Day for the New Age of Freedom – year 30.

May Day has always had a special significance for Saint Germain, not only in His last embodiment but in many others as He enjoyed taking part in the festivals in the mystic month of May. The time when the spiritual powers of nature and their Directors are honored for resurrecting each springtime in beauty and opulence which brings hope and fulfillment to the human heart.

In 1955 the feast of St. Joseph the Worker was introduced by Pope Pius XII, to be observed on May 1… Interesting that it was placed on this date.

May 8, is the anniversary of Lord Gautama's birthday, Day of His Enlightenment, and of His Ascension.

May 13, is Mother's Day, we acknowledge the beautiful Goddesses in the Higher Realms, Who express (exemplify) the feminine aspect of Deity. The mothers or feminine aspect represent the reception of ideas and expression in outer form or activity, it is symbolized by the crown.

May 15, Wesak Festival, on the day of the full moon, Lord Gautama pours out the spiritual essence of His Cosmic consciousness upon mankind.

May 30, Memorial Day, we give recognition to all those in service who have been freed under the New Dispensation for the Ascension.

May 31, is Ascension Day. At 12 noon Standard time (1 PM DST) for a few minutes give attention to the Master Jesus, being grateful for His

Victory. And realizing that we too must someday attain the Ascension. But that only comes when one has served enough here, when every particle of misqualified energy has been redeemed, and when one qualified to render service on the other side – at inner levels.

June 10, is Whitsuntide. On the first Whitsuntide was the outpouring that gave the disciples the capacity to perform more than ordinary service. The Lord Maha Chohan answered that promise to Jesus and on the first Whitsuntide released those tongues of Flame referred to in the Bible. These were actually magnetic currents of energy, which expanded the Christ power within them. It expanded their own Christ Flame. This Day celebrates the descent and merging of the Spirit of Cosmic Comfort (Comfort Flame). With the individual's outer consciousness. It is the mystic union between the Divine and the human, the miracle of Whitsuntide. The Maha Chohan breathed his breath as the Comforter and as the Fire of Creation into their Christ Flame, causing it to expand whereby they could do the things Jesus did.

June 14, is Flag Day. We should display the American flag.

***

On page 81 in Law of Life and Teachings by Divine Beings, after the first paragraph should be: Lord Zadkiel, September 28, 1957.

Retreats:
April 15, Resurrection Temple.
May 15, Ascension Temple.
June 15, Teton Retreat.
July 15, Over Kashmir in India.
Aug. 15, Lord Meru's Retreat.
Sept. 15, Temple of Truth over Crete.
Oct. 15 Maha Chohan's Retreat. Nov. 15, Shamballa.

May the Resurrection Flame blaze thru all, renew your lower bodies, world and affairs as in nature; bringing beauty and the produce required to sustain our bodies.

V.6 N.2, July-August, 30 A.F. (1984)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Christ Self

(Continued from last issue)

The Christ Selves were created long before the outer (personal) selves took (came into) embodiment on a planet. The Christ Self of each one desires thru the outer self to complete Its pattern and plan in the outer world in rendering a particular service which adds to the glory of the Divine Plan of the universe. Until each Presence thru the Christ Self is enabled to fulfill itself, the full perfection of the Divine Plan is not manifest, and no other Christ Self can render that particular service for such a one.

Thru the use of free will, the Christ Selves of the greater part of this evolution have been denied fulfillment. Yet They have sustained the personality in the hope that someday the outer self would desire to cooperate with the Presence and manifest Its reason for being, and justify the expenditure of the energies of the Presence, of nature, the Angelic and Elemental kingdoms which have sustained life in the personality thru the centuries. Now the Cosmic Law has taken a hand and refused to allow further expenditure of the pure energies of the Presence, the Masters, Angels and Elementals to sustain the foolishness of the human ego. Hence, the Christ Selves must connect with Their own outer selves and serve Their Cosmic purpose or with the personality be removed and no longer have opportunity to reembody on earth.

The outer self is the Christ Self's responsibility.

The One holding the office of the Cosmic Christ represents the "Father" of Life to all the Christ Selves of unascended mankind. Thru His momentum and power he can enable or assist the Christ Selves or each one to (enable) to draw closer to the outer self, and impress it with greater spiritual understanding and desire to pursue the Path.

That individualized consciousness of the lifestream, the Christ Self, dwells in the higher Realms and is one with the nature and purpose of the

Creator (God). The thought and feeling centers of the Christ Self are always actively engaged in creating and expanding God's Kingdom of perfection. The Divine Will is the motivating power of these Beings, and the Divine ideas from the First Cause flow thru Them continually without opposition. Thus, the perfection of the Godhead is clothed by the thought, animated by the feeling, and externalized by the obedient Will of these intelligent Foci or Christ expressions of the Creator of all there is.

Hence They activate the universal substance of the Spheres in which They dwell, by Their constant creative endeavor in carrying out the Divine Plan. Thus has the Fourth Sphere been greatly charged with the perfection and beauty of the Divine Plan, since that is where the majority of the Christ Selves of mankind dwell.

In January 1952, the Christ Selves of mankind applied for a dispensation whereby human free will would be set aside which would allow Them to commanded the energies and power of the personality, in order to fulfill Their own purpose and design, and allow Them to cooperate in the Cosmic push thru the outer self. The Lords of Karma and the Messenger from the Central Sun, made a partial grant to 2,000 particularly prepared individuals as an experiment. No matter how great the struggle and resistance of the outer self may be, when the Christ Self has been given the authority by the Lords of Karma, there is no possibility of lasting rebellion on the part of the individual, although, for a time, there may seem to be a terrific struggle. The Christ Self has not chosen idly to sustain an ego for millions of years, and when It is authorized by the Sun of the system to set aside the human free will of individual, that authority will never again be relinquished – and sad it is that it was relinquished in the first place.

In July 1952, 200,000 lifestreams had been chosen out of all embodied on earth, to give particular obedience to the Christ Self, thru whom the Great Ones hoped to expand the Light on earth. But since more than 100,000 of these did not respond in any manner, during the December-January half-yearly Conclave it was decided not to increase the numbers to receive this special blessing.

February 14, 1953, the Christ Selves of 200,000 lifestreams embodied, applied to the Cosmic Law for permission to consciously impress and direct the outer selves which They had sustained thru the centuries.

The student body was making the call that the Christ Selves of the younger generation might take possession of the outer selves at the age of six, rather than at 18 which was the Law. A limited grant was given whereby the Christ Selves were given authority to take possession of the children at the age of 12.

The Cloak of Invisibility is an action of or produced by the Christ Self.

One's mentor, guide or mediator between the outer self and the Divine is one's own Christ Self.

The Christ Self is one's Silent watcher into which the Divine design is placed. It is concerned with lowering into the outer consciousness the pattern from the heart of the Presence for externalization thru the Three-fold Flame in the heart.

The Christ Self is almost helpless to act (thru the outer self) until the heart and brain consciousness are in alignment.

The recording Angel often referred to, is one's own Christ Self. It keeps an accurate record of oneself. It is also referred to as the White Fire Body, and the Guarding Angel. The only Begotten Son of God refers to the Christ Self, It is the Christ Self, the Christ nature in man, the spiritual side (part) of man.

In Masonry, the cap stone refers to the Sacred Fire, the Three-fold Flame. It stands above the physical body, hence is the Christ Self.

One's Presence and the Christ Self, or thru the Christ Self is the authority, the determining factor to what can be done or take place for that one.

The Christ Self knows what is required, but It may not over-rule the free will of the human or outer self. For some years now, the Cosmic Law has permitted to some degree free will to be set aside but not enough yet to stop one from acting by which one creates discord, except in a few cases.

The Master Saint Germain said May 29, 1938, that They had not called the students attention to the Christ Self particularly, because They wanted their attention fixed on the I AM Presence, the Source of Life. From then on it was necessary for the students to remember and be aware that the Christ Self is there, that It answers our calls to the

Presence, that it knows what we should do and what we require and that It can give unlimited assistance.

The Christ Self can make Itself visible, It can speak to the outer self when the obstruction in the feelings is sufficiently cleared away. It can enfold the physical body in Its Light and make it invincible against any discord.

The Christ Self can envelop the physical body, or stand by a human being and walk the earth, with one who has purified the physical body sufficiently so that he/she can function at that vibratory rate. Such a person is known as an unascended Master. He/She is still in the physical body, but can whenever the requirement arises, raise the consciousness instantly into the vibratory action of the Christ Self and call It into action, and thus function from the Christ Self and in Its wisdom. While otherwise he/she still functions in a highly developed physical body.

The Christ Self has been provided by the I AM Presence to do all of this for the outer self. The I AM Presence cannot do that because the radiance in the Casual Body cannot come below the heart. The outer rim of radiance from the Presence never goes below the heart of the physical body, because if the Presence even came that close the outer self would be a luminous being.

While Jesus was in the tomb He became enfolded in His Christ Self, and no human element or vibration can exist in the vibratory action of the Christ Self. On Easter morn when Jesus came forth from the tomb, He had ascended into the Christ Self, He was the Christ in action. But He was not yet fully ascended, as He had not ascended into His own I AM Presence.

Until the New Dispensation for the Ascension came forth, the only way a human being could make the Ascension was from the physical body. The physical body had to be purified to the point where it could be drawn from the earth plane into the Christ Self. As a rule the Ascension was completed right then. It was said, that after the great change, the straightening of the axis, the removal of all discord, then the New Dispensation for the Ascension would no longer hold good. Hence the Ascension would again be attained as it was formerly.

When the Christ Self which is the Master within, has been given full control and command of all of one’s energy, substance, world and affairs

in both thought and feeling, then the Christ Child in born as some would term it.

Then the vibratory action of his/her being and world would begin to rise until the purified substance of the physical body is absorbed into the Christ Self, which then rises and is absorbed into the Electronic Body of the I AM Presence. This completed what is termed the Ascension into the Light, and which makes a human being as Ascended Master. (Finis)

Lucifer

(Continued from last issue)

Lucifer means, light bearer; to bring light. Hence he is referred to as the morning star; and also as satan, from an erroneous interpretation of the term as applied by Isaiah, in the Bible.

Dictionary: Satan (Heb., an adversary.) The devil or prince of darkness; the chief of the fallen angels. From this it can be perceived why or how come that term is by some applied to Lucifer. He was the chief of the Angels that came to earth to assist mankind, and many, as he did also, "fell" into the same plight as man. Many even got into the so-called compound, but all were extricated in the 1950's. There were over 300 from the Angelic kingdom of the compound. Lucifer was not in it.

When Satan was asked, "Whence comest thou?" he answered, "From going to and from in the earth, and from walking up and down in it," Job 1:7. In other words that is the human creation which is all over and in the earth. Isaiah 14:12, 10, "How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, Son of the morning? Art thou also become weak as us? Art thou become like unto us?" This shows that man had already fallen and was in discord before Lucifer ever came to earth. Later in Christianity he was assigned to the devil (as were others).

Lucifer and Satan are two different subjects. Lucifer was and is an individualization with free will. Satan or the devil (lived, spelled backwards) is the accumulated misqualified energy of mankind, all destructively qualified energy. This has come from mankind thru misuse of free will God or the Divine created and produces only perfection. Now it is man who personifies this misqualified energy into some specific form, which he calls the devil. This is easily done through thought, by holding a certain form in mind, and this substance which is very pliable takes that form.

Now people put the blame on Lucifer (which gives them an escape goat) for the discord and their own wrong doings. While it is their own wrong desire, their own human creation, the accumulation of their own misqualified energy thru the centuries from many embodiments that caused them to do wrong; along with the mass pressure of all mankind's misqualified energy thru the centuries. Lucifer did add to this as he created a lot of hell on earth in his time.

Showing various embodiments of this lifestream, which may or may not all be correct. Some of these embodiments differ with some given in other literature, and some may be claimed by others living now. The dates being from outer world records, may not all be correct. However, in case when we get on the other side of existence, and find some of this is different, we can then put it in right perspective.

Around 1,500 B.C., Herr, Moses' brother-in-law.

Eleventh century B.C., Sampson.

Shortly before 1,000 B.C., Goliath, the great (giant) Philistine in King Saul's time who was felled by young David. (1 Sam. 17:32 to 58)

A disciple of Gautama Buddha (363 – 483 B.C.) and built churches after he left.

Around 500 B.C., a twin daughter of the Emperor Chan (Lanto) of China.

Before 100 A.D., Peter, the disciple of Jesus, built churches after He left.

Fifth-sixth century A.D., Sir Belvidere, a Knight of King Arthur, the one who stayed with him the longest. According to the story, he cast the Sword "Excalibur" into the lake at Glastonbury, at the King's request. He then became a monk, and built a monastery, then when embodied as Henry VIII, he had all the monks killed and ended the monastery.

742-814, Charlemagne, called Charles the Great, king of the Franks and Holy Roman emperor.

1167?-1216, John, succeeded his brother Richard the Lionhearted as king of England. One of England's worst kings was he. His barons forced him to grant the Magna Carta, the famous charter of liberties, June 15, 1215.

1491-1547, Henry VIII, a king of England, in whose reign the Church of England was established. He had Thomas More, Morya, 1478-1535) beheaded.

1584-1656, Miles Standish, Puritan leader in Plymouth Colony.

1730-1795, Baron Von Steuben who reported to General Washington at Valley Forge, February 23, 1778.

1831-1891, Madame Helena P. Blavatsky who started Theosophy. (To be continued)

Only some people are aware of the Council of Foreign Relations, and the Trilateral Commission. But even fewer people are aware there has already been constructed a "New states Constitution" which would take away the Freedoms of America, and which some wish to replace our present Constitution.

There is talk and endeavor going in to call or bring about a Constitutional Convention, under the guide to pass an amendment to balance the budget, which is already provided for in our Constitution, but is ignored. At such a convention they could remove the annoyance of obstacles of the United States Constitution and erect in its stead the New states Constitution. Therefore, this should be avoided.

Many things have been working in that direction for a long time. Already in the 1930's, the masters made the students aware of such things.

The Federal Reserve System is private banking monopoly, a cartel of international Bankers. It is not a part of the United States Government, hence constitutional.

The passing of the Federal Reserve Act (of Dec. 23, 1913), and the 16th and 17th amendments to the Constitution violate the prohibitions of Article 1, section 8 and Article 1, section 1 of the Constitution of the United States; and should be repealed.

The Committee to Restore the Constitution (P.O. Box 986, Ft. Collins, Co. 80522) is bringing this to the attention of the people, and endeavoring to educate them of this fact and how it can be changed back to the original. They said, the money of the world is controlled by 300 families. For further information write them.

Decree: Repeal the 16th and 17th Amendments to the Constitution, and the Federal Reserve Act, reinstate, restore and uphold Article 1, section 1 and 8 of the Constitution of the United States. (This can be added to the Decree in our Decree book, page 41, #16, between paragraphs 2 and to Finish with Ending on page 37. Can also be used on Patterns on pages 42-43 and also the two following decrees :)

All opposition and delays to economic conversion from weapon manufacturing to useful products with a tax credit incentive and public awareness.

All obstruction, defiance and rebellion against the Peace initiatives in Central and South Americas.

Remember:

July 4, Independence Day.
July 22, Coming of Cosmos and the Two Secret Rays.
July 28, Mr. Ballard's Godfrey's birthday.
Aug. 15, Mother Mary's Day.

Retreats:

July 15, Kuthumi's ,Kashmir.
Aug. 15, Meru's Retreat.

V.6 N.3, September-October, 30 A.F. (1984)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Methods of Application

For many people to simultaneously create a thought-form (thought-image) for peace, or whatever, is good and a step in the right direction. It is better than not do anything. But it is still the metaphysical version and under the occult or old law which has been set aside. More needs be done.

Thus a form is produced by human beings on the inner level (plane) and can have some influence. This method has been used thru the centuries but has not corrected the outer world conditions; because only part of the Law is employed, this represents the negative phase. For full results it takes both the positive and the negative elements, the "I" as well as the "AM", of which the occult version is OM or AUM, and Christianity has it as Amen. This is the receptive action or phase, while the "I", the positive phase or action executes.

Thru the many centuries under the occult law meditation has been practiced and been used for attainment on the "Path", but conditions in the outer world remained insoluble.

Petitions presented to the Karmic Board were not granted for centuries because no energies from human beings thru the physical forms were forth coming. Until in the 1930's, when the occult law was set aside and the Master Saint Germain brought forth the understanding of the individualized I AM Presence and the use of the Transmuting Violet Flame. Then He got a group of people to practice it, to set the Law into action thru decrees, particularly in groups, thus releasing the energies required by Cosmic Law. Then the Great Ones were enabled to begin to change things at inner levels to bring about changes in the outer world. All manifestation in the outer (good or bad) has its cause at inner levels. That must be changed before the change in the outer will take place.

Thru this method of application, for the benefit of mankind and the earth more was accomplished in about three years' time than there had since man turned from the Light many millions of years ago.

In regard to lighting a candle or small bulb at midnight and praying for peace (by the Candle-light Movement) in England during World War II, there was more going on which produced the success or results now attributed to that action: that the Germans concluded the British had developed some sort of secret weapon.

Thru correct decreeing with the understanding and comprehension back of it, a small number of students, compared to all mankind, did enough to set the Law into action. Although not all understood nor comprehended the phases of the Law the Masters and Cosmic Beings were utilizing, in this time of great need and Cosmic Push the Law permitted their energies to be used for Their purpose for the good of all, and this gave added credit to those lifestreams.

Thru energy human beings created a thought-form, and in general create forms which can be good or bad. But previous to and all during that war, trained students of Saint Germain were making application and rendering impersonal service thru decrees and visualization. Not just created a form of human energy, which is a different action.

Thru the decree and visualizations the connection was made directly with the I AM Presence of every human being involved as well as with the Great Ones Who were thus enabled to set into action the Law and utilize various means of Light and the Sacred Fire. Thru the visualizations of the Luminous Presence of the Master Jesus over England was produced a form tangible enough that it showed up in a picture of the war clouds, taken by a soldier while up in an airplane.

To just create a thought-form thru human endeavor is a vastly different action or thing than to trigger into action the powerhouse of the universe by making the connection and calling into action the I AM Presence and Divine Beings.

The former method is abstract, creating on the mental plane, just have thought-forms. When understanding this Ascended Master Teaching it makes the abstract concrete, draws manifestation into the physical realm. It is no longer abstract and far away.

So many contacting this new Teaching just go do their own way. Yet it religious and outer world activities they have to get a certain amount of training first, and have to meet certain qualification.

In the Ascended Masters' Endeavor in the 1950's, They were enabled to accomplish so much because the students They had drawn together had had many years (15 of more) of training under the Masters in full outer consciousness. Furthermore, the students were willing to cooperate instead of each wanting to go his/her own way, just because there was more power flowing thru.

So much could be done and accomplished thru the new phase of the Law if people would only take it up and utilize it. Yet so few are willing to put aside their own desire to do it their own way. So they fall back into the things and methods of the past of which they have a momentum and etheric records. They insist it is the right thing for them, and try to convince others it is the Will of God or the Presence. That is because of that momentum and records built into their inner bodies. They are not able or willing to discriminate between that and the Divine. Hence the most important thing when one steps onto the Path is discrimination.

If instead these people had followed the suggestion of the Ascended Masters these past 40 some years, war and the destructive forces could have been wiped from the earth and we could be well into the New Age.

Lucifer

(Continued from last issue)

As given in the 1950's, the last embodiment was feminine. This was required by Law for that lifestream to make the Ascension, and which has been attained.

In many embodiments this individual attempted to redeem the misqualified energies of the past and help restore purity, harmony and perfection and regain the position as the protector of the faithful and guardian of the right. Much mercy was extended, opportunity and much assistance given, especially in this redemptive process, particularly in the last embodiment. This was accorded because of that one's original motive Divine possibilities and unique position as Lord Michael's Twin Ray.

She did want to know what was right, and served the Light. She was active from the beginning and a power group Director in both activities which the Ascended Master Saint Germain and Others promoted for the bringing in of the New Age in the 1930's and 1950's. She was the spearhead for the latter activity thru which so much was accomplished cosmically for the benefit of earth.

She was told she was the Divine Complement of Archangel Michael. Also that she had more misqualified energy than any other lifestream on earth, and was given more assistance than any other. Having attained to the status of an Archangel before embodying on earth naturally had much energy. Hence when it was misused, it was in greater proportion then that with others… Even in this embodiment the color and texture of the skin was different from an average fifth root race person. She had very fair hair and light skin thru which the light showed So Lucifer has been redeemed, an action which has been very important for the earth, and re-united with Lord Michael forever.

Retreats:
Sept. 15, Temple of Truth.
Oct. 15, Lord Maha Chohan's Retreat.

Dates:
Sept. 29, Archangel Michael's Day.
Sept. 30, Angelic Harvest at Shamballa.
Oct. 3, Saint Germain started Dictations.
Oct. 12, Columbus Day.
Oct. 19, Surrender at Yorktown.
Oct. 31, Elementals' Harvest. Hallowe'en.

V.6 N.4, November-December, 30 A.F. (1984)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Earth's Evolution

The first people who inhabited the earth were not begotten, the life as an individual in a human being does not start with birth. It starts as a Flame drawn by the God and Goddess of the Sun of that system. It is drawn forth from the Central Sun, the sun behind the Sun. It then works thru all the inner Spheres around the planet for which It was drawn forth, before it ever comes into embodiment. This process goes on while the planet is being created by Cosmic Beings, Devas, Masters, Angels and Elementals. All this creation is done by intelligent individualizations, some of very great development. Planets, stars and suns do not come into being thru combustion of mass substance. Nor do they exist for a period of time and then disintegrate. The Divine Plan is that they continue in their expansion, according to that Plan.

Planets of a solar system are not all created at the same time, but there are many solar systems in the process of creation at the same time, also many galaxies of which their solar systems are being created at the same time. The Divine Plan for a planet is, not to be disintegrated but to develop and ascend into or go within the Electronic Belt around its Sun, it is not dissolved but remains as a body in a particular place within the Electronic Belt around its Sun, it is not dissolved but remains as a body in a particular place within the Electronic Belt of the Sun.

Some or most of them but not all, then later on come forth as Sun and design and create their own solar system.

When a planet is ready for habitation, individualizations who have been prepared and have completed their course thru the inner Spheres of that planet, are taken to that planet from the inner Spheres.

In the case of the planet Earth Archangel Michael and six other Archangels volunteered to assist the inhabitants who would inhabit the earth. The Many who was in charge of the first root race had selected the ones who were to come first upon the Earth. A path of Light was projected to the Earth from the inner Sphere, for them upon which to

proceed. Of the Archangels, Lord Michael was chosen to lead the way. As He and Manu proceeded. Some guardian spirits who had volunteered, and the innocents, the first inhabitants of Earth followed. They landed in the vicinity of the present Teton Mountains, in the U.S.A. From there then they spread over the Earth.

During the first two Golden Ages, known as the Garden of Eden, they lived in perfection as there was no imperfection, no discord, decay, war, selfishness nor death. They had the use of the Light Rays and the power of precipitation, hence did not have to labor. There was no sex, the begat referred to in Genesis only came about a long time after man first inhabited the Earth. Their bodies were much less dense than now. Procreation took place by the use of Light Rays, projected by two individuals, and where the Rays crossed a spiral action was started and the new body was formed to full stature, and the incoming intelligence entered. When its service and development for that embodiment was completed it just stepped out of the Rays which was then transmuted by the Sacred Fire. The individual went to abide in the inner Spheres for a time. Then came back into embodiment for a certain number of times and then terminated the last one by making the Ascension into the Light in full consciousness.

So the first, second and third root races did complete their cycles, graduated by making the Ascension and returned to the inner Spheres, or heaven, to abide for eternity.

In contrast of the "big bang" theory of how the universe came into being which is ridiculous, and which would be along the action of fission, one can think of the action of fusion – taking it from the microcosm of a cell coming out of one cell and duplicating itself. It did not decrease the first cell, it did not take anything from any other thing in existence. It did not produce any waste product or residue. Even our physical bodies start with one cell.

Then one can see how it is feasible for a planet to be started in the same manner. For our physical bodies to be created there is definitely intelligence behind it, although it is not recognized or accepted in the outer world. And so it is with the creation of planets and the universe.

The real Truth, understanding and application of the Cosmic Law, the Christ actions have thru the centuries been preserved in secluded places,

Retreats of the Ascended Masters, and for the greatest part in India, thru the fifth root race.

Here a long time ago there was a large true priesthood. There were great numbers of people cast out of it because they did not give sufficient obedience to the Law, the spiritual law, and they have wandered all over the Earth since. Most of them in various embodiments associated with some religion. Because of the lack of obedience and compliance with the law by the people, the real Truth had to be withheld as they would misuse it. But portions of it were given, but it was veiled, also blinds, symbols and parables were used. Then the real seeker had to make enough application to have it revealed from within. This they got only after they had gone thru probation, and then had been invited and taken into the Ascended Master's Retreat. (As a rule women were not permitted to enter a Retreat.)

Many people in the outer world claimed and still do that they have the Truth but are much mixed up with psychic stuff.

The Master Jesus used parables to illustrate certain portions of the universal of Cosmic Laws. That is how He put it, in order to put it on a level of understanding of the people. But leaders and many people have perverted it and taken advantage of the masses thru that, or in that way.

Races

What makes the different human races? What differs in the races? A different set of qualities and activities, and their importance and intensity developed thru many generations over a long period of time; values of life as well as laxities. The values of various accepted human qualities and activities as to their importance and various intensities, which all are perverted divine qualities and opposites of those qualities.

Nothing in the human realm is perfect yet, the vibratory action is too slow.

According to the Bible they blame things on the Lord or God. The word Lord means law. Hence in using Lord, it can even in a sense apply, since it is a misuse of the law. So by disobeying and misusing the Divine Law, they created human qualities and activities, which affect, influence, manipulate and control human beings. It says the Lord told them to destroy and kill so and so. Human consciousness has it that in order to accomplish one must use force. So they fight, destroy and kill. Some

claiming to have gotten such direction from within, hence assuming it was from the Lord or God, not realizing that there are many dark forces from which such directions can come.

The same trend operates in the medical field, constantly promoting to fight such and such diseases. To heal, eliminate and cure they think they have to kill the affected cells, and automatically do the same to unaffected cells.

The concept that being god-fearing is a virtue has been perpetrated upon mankind by the sinister force. Fear is a tool of that force, to hold control over people. There is nothing Divine in it, and that kind of a god is not Divine.

They speak of the battle between darkness and Light. However, only darkness battles. The Light does not, when It appears the darkness disappears. Human consciousness thinks it has to battle, fight, destroy and kill. The Bible is full of this and they say that is God's word. That is just human creation, human concepts acting, and not the Divine. This, children read there; then we wonder why they do these things. In order to be taught "thou shalt not" do so and so, one must first have the knowledge of or have been taught those wrong things. This is the negative approach, the attention on the human things; instead of the positive, and teaching the 'thou shalt" do so and so, then the other can have no place in one's world.

Force in ungoverned energy. In the human activities when people allow discord to register in their feeling world they open themselves to the mass accumulation and cannot control it so they are impelled to act according to the quality of that force.

Now with this Ascended Master understanding one can gain the victory without using any destructive force.

Opposites: Positive, negative; right, wrong; Divine, human; patience, indifference and lethargy, determination, stubbornness.

Retreat

Each Retreat is a concentrated focus on energy qualified to bless life in a specific manner. Primal life has been qualified with the virtue and activity which that Retreat had offered to radiate or channel into the emotional, mental, etheric and physical bodies of mankind. The Brothers

and Sisters radiate that qualified energy forth to bless the race, in a similar manner as the Sun of the system magnetizes the primal life from the Central Sun and radiates it forth as light, warmth, fecundating power, etc.

Twice each year the spiritual Hierarchy has the Conclave in the Teton Retreat, and the Karmic Board meets there. It is open from June 15 thru July 14, and from December 15 thru January 14, for the students to go there in their inner bodies and receive (absorb) the radiation. Lifestreams can have the spiritual tide of this Focus to carry them forward upon their life plan.

The Teton Retreat represents the activity of expansion of the Divine Plan. This is why the half-yearly Conclaves are held here, the plans of the White Brotherhood are accepted and energized here, and the various Masters and Divine Beings go forth on the Cosmic pulsation from this Focus to the respective locations on the earth's surface charged with the pressure and power of this natural activity of expansion. For this reason this location was chosen for the first pulsation of life upon the planet. The gift of this Retreat is the power of controlled precipitation to those who tune into Its Light. The color is green.

Also each year Shamballa is open from November 15 thru December 14. During that (month) time is when the Brothers and Sisters of the Great White Brotherhood take some vacation from their volunteered services They render mankind. They have some freedom from Their voluntary service and can attune for a time to the Source and be free from the pull of the Earth.

Those two Retreats are open during those three months each year. Then the other Retreats we designate for each month's time of the year, vary according to the time and activities in the outer world as well as those at inner levels.

In November 1952, the Lord Maha Chohan said that Lord Sanat Kumara advised that on Thanksgiving Day, the seven Retreats of the Chohans of the Rays and Maha Chohan's Retreat would be permanently open in order to allow the lifestreams evolving on the planet the opportunity of intensified training upon the particular Ray which forms their natural vibration. That is, they can go there in their inner bodies. These Retreats are: At Darjeeling, Focus of Wisdom, Temple of Liberty,

Ascension Temple, Temple of Truth, Resurrection Temple, Temple of Freedom, and Retreat at Ceylon.

At the end of November They have the ceremony of the Harvest at Shamballa, for mankind as well as for the White Brotherhood and Divine Beings.

Thanksgiving – Seven Sacred Weeks

Thanksgiving is a day and time to be grateful for all the good received, and accomplished by and for each one and also for or as a whole.

It actually stems from the celebration at inner levels by Divine Beings for Their gratitude of what They were enabled to do for mankind and the Earth, especially thru some individuals in embodiment.

At Thanksgiving time begins the action of the Seven Sacred Weeks. During the Christmas Season as the Cosmic Highways are opened at this time Beings from other planets and starts also come to Earth and give Their radiation which adds to the radiation of Those Masters working with mankind and the Earth. This radiation increases till Christmas Day, then It begins to recede till the end of the Seven Weeks in Jan.

By the attention and adoration given to Divine Beings by human beings gives Them greater opportunity to pour forth Their radiation. All this produces and composes the Spirit of Christmas.

***

At the end of the year every individual who has had any portion, even one hour in physical embodiment will again have the Benefit of the Violet Flame Cauldron, thru the mercy of the Karmic Board, Saint Germain and all on the Seventh Ray, as well. This takes place at inner levels and we can make the call to be taken there while we sleep, not just once but a number of times.

Occult Law

For those who do not fully understand what is meant by: "The occult law was set aside": Under the old occult law, only certain facts or phases could be given. The detailed work concerning the process was not permitted because of the inability of mankind to act altruistically. Hence veils, blinds, symbols and parables were used.

In the early days when the Masters endeavored to give some fundamentals of wisdom in book form, much misapprehension and misunderstanding crept in. This danger greatly handicapped the Masters' efforts; only indication was possible. Mankind's thoughts needed to be lifted from only studying ways of physical existence, to broader concepts, wider vision and fuller comprehension. Therefore it was not permitted to give (out) transmutive formulas or the statements that manipulate substance, both material and light substance.

When the occult law was set aside, that set aside those restrictions, and permitted this Ascended Master Teaching to be given in detail, clearly and definitely as we have it now; particularly the knowledge of the I AM Presence, of the Transmuting Violet Flame, about the Ascension, and how to decree.

Breathing

The activity of breathing in itself shows the balance of the Law. The rhythm of contraction and expansion, centripetal and centrifugal force are the two activities of creation and are required to both draw and sustain life in the physical body. The inbreathing must be followed by the out-breathing to comply with the Law which sustains the life in the body and the individual in the outer world. This Law applies to all activities of life. By comprehending this Truth and mastering the energy in drawing forth and expanding the Divine Plan in the outer world, and thru purification and application one can be raised and become an Ascended Being.

When doing the rhythmic breathing as given in the Decree booklet, it is important to sustain the rhythm throughout. That is, keep the in-breath, the held-breath, the out-breath, and the directing breath all the same length. One could record a phrase of music, for the length of eight beats, each in a different key, or some definite dividing point for the ear to detect.

***

In regard to the second third decrees in Vol. 6 #2 issue, page 4: Disarmament talks have been going on for 86 years, but have not come up with a solution. This is because so many companies are manufacturing weapons and war material; and are set up only for those things. They are owned, governed and controlled by those who control the money of the world, hence want to continue that procedure. These plants need to be

converted over to manufacturing useful products instead, which is rather expensive as the equipment needs be changed and the personal need be re-trained.

***

There are various states of evolution for humanity. On Atlantis it was the physical. The emphasis was on physical development there were the giants. Now mankind is in the emotional stage, changing to the mental. The mental level or plane, not intellectual accretion. Most people are on the emotional level, with the solar plexus center most developed and active. During the time of changing from one level of consciousness to another is always a difficult time. Mankind must change from the lower three centers to the heart, throat and head centers.

***

Dates to remember:
Nov. 1, All Saints Day.
Nov. 2, All Soul's Day.
Nov. 22, Thanksgiving Day.
Dec. 25, Christmas.
End of year, Karmic Board meets, V.F. Cauldron

Another cycle gone
To all Season's greetings!
With this past year,
And Christmas cheer,
Hopefully much was done,
With limitless Blessings
To make Freedom near.
Throughout the year.

V.6 N.5, January-February, 30 A.F. (1985)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Disease

The etheric body vitalizes and energizes the physical body. Cosmic energy and Light, the life-forces circulate thru the etheric body, not only of mankind but of planets and solar systems. It is the basis of all manifested life, and the expression of the oneness of all life.

Mankind is essentially emotional, with the attention focused on the emotional nature. The development of which reached its height in late Atlantean days, and is still very potent. This needs be shifted to the min

In the emotional (astral) and etheric bodies are the causes of 90 percent of all physical diseases, and only a small percent in the mind; not nearly as much as believed. All disease is the result of inhibited flow of energy – Life from the I AM Presence, thru the Christ Self.

Disharmony between the form (body) and the Life, Light flowing into it, a lack of alignment and control, is the cause of all disease. In one sense disease is a process of liberation, especially from crystallized conditions. It brings about change.

The highest method of healing is to call the Presence into action. The healing comes when the energy, the Life, the Light of the Presence flows freely thru the body. It eliminates congestions and obstructions and vitalizes the person.

Disease is an activity of the physical plane. Disease = dis-ease.

The Cosmic action of the incoming Seventh Ray is playing thru and affecting every human being and is bringing or producing developments and changes in the attitudes towards the (human) function of sex. From the human side it is a natural function, a fundamental urge, an instinct which is the dominating factor of man's animal nature. Instead of being regarded as a natural process the subject of sex became an unmentionable topic thru excessive intimacy. There are many attitudes concerning this subject. The main one among so-called civilized people has been that which gave men license to be promiscuous but women had

to be the opposite, remain restrained. Out of this has come a lax morality, and disease, which is one the increase because of promiscuity and illicit relations.

In the human realm sex is a natural function for procreation, as eating and drinking are natural functions to sustain the body. This is in the human realm only, as they do not exist in the Divine Realms. Neither was meant to be for sense gratification. This subject (of sex) has been a difficult matter to approach, the basis of which has been prejudices in people's minds; various views of individuals, each convinced his was the right one, because he lived and acted accordingly. Thru excessive intimacy of this natural function, strict morals and narrow-mindedness, this subject came to be regarded as an indecent secret and mystery. Wrong and misuse of this function and lack of control thru the ages has brought about an era of disease which will take several centuries to eradicate.

From a Cosmic standpoint sex is a short word used to express that basic law of attraction, the expression of which manifests (brings) life into form. In the outer it is used to denote the relation between males and females which results in procreations and reproduction of the species. For most of mankind it means satisfying the animal impulses.

After passing on the burial of the discarded physical bodies thru the many centuries, has permeated the earth with the germs of those diseases. Mankind now is prone to those taints, resulting in those same and other diseases. All this gives weight to emphasize the use of the process of cremation, which will decrease the contaminations, and improve the condition.

The three major deep-seated diseases are: the social diseases, cancer and tuberculosis. The last is the least deep-seated and is of more recent times. It will be the first to be eliminated. Thru right mental attitude, sunshine and proper food it is disappearing.

The so-called social diseases, the venereal diseases and syphilis, derive out of the misuse of sex which began in Lemurian times, and the excesses indulged in thereafter. This is the most deep-seated and the oldest of the three, and it will be the last to be corrected.

At that time the emphasis was on the development, use and control of the physical body, and procreation. Then the sacral center was the most active.

Now we are at a point in time when the shift from the emotional is being made to the mental. It has come about thru the shift of the attention and life energy from the emotional to the mental nature. Our race stimulation now is of the mind.

Some diseases or ailments can suddenly appear without any particular cause wrong doing of the individual in or during the present embodiment that is because of karma of the past.

Man is so involved with animals that the diseases are being passed on to the animals.

Ray – Flame

The difference between a Ray and a Flame: A ray of light is not a stationary thing life a pencil or a fence post. Although it cannot be seen with the physical sight, the ray is made up of very small particles or specks of pulsating light, in constant motion, going out from its source.

These constantly pulsating particles concentrate or congregate together at the end of the ray of light and form a flame.

The Masters said we were not these bodies, we were each a ray of light, and the end of that Ray is anchored in the physical heart. Each one is a Ray of Light, an individual Ray from the Central Sun. That Ray is pliable and permanent. It is a Ray and is focalized at a certain point which manifests as a White Fire Being. Then from there out of this Flame from this Ray come two Rays (Twin Rays) which focalize at a certain point as a Flame producing the I AM Presence, as we have come to know It. Then from It the Ray continues, providing the Christ Self. Then still continuing on It is anchored in the heart of the physical body. So that is now we are a Ray of Light – that is one's lifestream.

More than one quality and/or activity is contained within one Ray.

First Ray: Divine Will, power, faith, protection.

Second Ray: Understanding, illumination, wisdom, discrimination, perception, comprehension, Christ activity.

Third Ray: Three-fold Flame, adoration, Divine Love, comfort.

Fourth Ray: Purity, Resurrection, Ascension

Fifth Ray: Truth, concentration, consecration, precipitation, science, healing.

Sixth Ray: Ministration, devotion, mercy, grace, peace, victory, healing.

Seventh Ray: Transmutation, forgiveness, Freedom, Liberty, invocation, etherealization, enthusiasm, progress, ceremony.

This planet earth, this solar system and galaxy were created or came into being thru the seven Rays.

In each Retreat of the Ascended Masters is a Flame formed and established thru the momentum drawn by the Brotherhood, of that particular quality.

In doing the breathing exercise of the rhythmic breath for the designated Retreat each month, by giving attention to It one can have and feel that just by accepting It. Accept It, just like naturally breathing or walking into another room. But if the intellect has to have a mechanical procedure, then think of It, and as you give attention to the Retreat and the Brotherhood and to the Flame of that particular quality and color a ray comes from that Flame, and can form a flame at your end, which can enfold you then expand and project forth, or emanate.

In the higher realms the Masters appear in long robes. That is the reason priests, etc., in the outer world wear robes. (By the way, the black magicians perpetrated upon them the colors of black and red.) It is only human beings that need to wear clothes. Divine Beings only appear in such manner to conform to our human consciousness.

We, in reality are, as the Divine Beings are, a Ray of Light which at its end becomes a flame.

The Masters being a Flame, hence when condensing Their forms into lower realms will appear as wearing robes, which is similar to and conforms to a flame. This trousers will not do, but skirts will. However, when They appear in the outer world. They usually come in similar dress as is the custom of those in the outer.

Cloak Of Invisibility

To make an automobile invisible, the automobile is not dematerialized (and materialized again to make it visible). The vibratory action in the atmosphere around the vehicle is of a certain vibratory action, a substance, then what takes place is, the vibratory action of that is

increased or raised to a point where it makes the automobile invisible to ordinary physical sight.

The automobile remains just as it is and if the Cloak of Invisibility is not qualified to deflect anything approaching it, one can bump up against it the same as if he walked onto it with his eyes closed, and skin his shin as is reported to have occurred to a person in Africa. If one were inside the automobile he could see everything that is going on outside as usual, but no one from the outside could see him or the vehicle.

In visualizing the Luminous Presence of Jesus or some Divine Being, around a person a similar action takes place. Thru the visualization, substance of Light is drawn around that person. When that build-up reaches a certain point the Master charges into it His own consciousness. Hence His likeness is super imposed over (on) the person.

***

Retreat:
Jan. 15 thru Feb. 14,
Darjeeling. Feb. 15 thru Mar. 14,
Lord Meru's. Mar. 15 thru Apr. 14,
Resurrection Temple. Apr. 15 thru May 14, over Kashmir.
May 15 thru June 14, Ascension Temple. June 15 thru July 14, Teton Retreat.

Dates to recognize:
First part of January the petitions are decided upon by the Karmic Board.

New Year's Eve – Jan. 1, Occult (old) law was set aside by Mighty Victory.

Sixth Ray cycle closed and we entered the Seventh Ray cycle of 2,000 years, Saint Germain and the Goddess of Justice assumed the Cosmic Chohanship of the Seventh Ray.

Archangel Michael was granted the Dispensation whereby certain lifestreams, some already disembodied, could make the Ascension without reembodying.

All in the so-called compound, the Sleeper's Realm and the disembodied, bent the knee before the Karmic Board and took the vow to make things right; thus were released from those conditions. The

Thought-Form for the New Year (1955) was the Freedom Flame, and as Saint Germain expanded It thru them helped bring this about.

New Year's Day Saint Germain (in 1955) directed the first currents of the Cosmic Freedom Flame thru the forcefield of the Philadelphia group.

1955-56, Sanat Kumara was released from His exile of the ages.

Lord Gautama became Lord Of The World.

Jan. 21, Sanat Kumara took leave of earth for Venus.

Feb. 12, Lincoln's birthday.

V.6 N.6, March-April, 30 A.F. (1985)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Marriage

Before the "fall" of man procreation took place thru the use of Light Rays, by which the outer form for an incoming individual was created to full stature, and it entered in and began to function immediately. That is there was no baby stage and no growing up process, as is the case at present here. Then there was no sex division, and the present means of birth did not exist and was unknown. But the masculine and feminine aspects, the positive and negative, the father, mother principles, as thought and feeling, thru which all creation is produced, did exist and still do exist in the I AM Presence. All life functioned divinely and there were no human qualities, and no animals.

Thru the "fall of man" the separation of the gender came about. So, illicit love (sex) is an expression of an inner failing.

Ancient Lemuria goes back more than 15 million years. The great sin on Lemuria was sexual in nature. The syphilitic diseases originated in these times, and other venereal, diseases, thru promiscuity and misuse, and a series of perversions.

In Lemurian times the main development was physical, the stimulation of the physical body, and to gain conscious control of this body.

In Atlantean times the emotional got the most attention and stimulation, which is still predominate with most people. But should now be or go to the mental, not the intellect but the mind or mental activity.

On Lemuria the discord and dark forces had been generated. These dark forces stimulated the sex desire and out of that came many wrong and evil relations, and the misuse of love (sex). In time thru these illicit practices came about the earliest type of venereal disease, later the entire race was riddled with it.

It was then that the first tendency toward marriage came about, seeing what resulted from promiscuity, the Hierarchy brought about

marriage. So among the highly evolved began the formation of the family unit, which then became their goal. Then later in the occident monogamy became the accepted practice.

With family came a sense of responsibility, and the first effort toward some form of group activity. However, in modern times that is changing. Family units have been breaking up, owing to changing conditions of war, views concerning marriage and divorce, and the discovery of treatment for venereal diseases makes people more reckless. Thus sowing seeds of inevitable retribution.

Venereal diseases, especially syphilis is not cured by outer world methods; it is only pushed back or made inactive for a time, as much as several embodiments, and then it shows up again. Only the use of the Transmuting Violet Flame will completely eradicate it. The cause of these diseases is the misuse of the sex activity, and stems back to Lemurian days.

Occult science has always taught that the sex function is for propagation only, for the perpetuation of the species, and never for sense gratification. Thus the sex force can be used for spiritual purposes. For the greater initiations absolute celibacy may be necessary. The abuse of the sex function, using it for sense gratification, is primarily responsible for pain, disease and (so-called) death. We are here for self mastery not self indulgence, not for pleasure of satisfying appetites and sense gratification. The purpose of embodiment is not for sex gratification or any other gratification for that matter, not for self nor to provide it for another.

Mastery or self mastery is more than just self control here in conventional outer world living. Mastery from the Ascended Masters' standpoint is when the Christ Self is in control of the outer self that is the outer does only what the Christ Self wants.

The dividing line between the human and the divine in the human body is between the heart and the solar plexus. The action of the Christ Self is thru the heart, head and throat centers, and not below the belt.

One's life, Light or/and energy comes into the body at the top of the head. To enter into the sex activity is to force it out of the body and waste it, and it cannot be recalled. It is the same whether one is married or not.

Birth, (so-called) death, rebirth and the sex activity are or seem the natural way as far as the degenerated or human functioning or way of life goes; also various limitations, which have resulted from the misuse of that activity.

Christ action does not need sex to create that is just human. Human beings have made everything here on earth imperfect, and most things in reverse or backwards from the divine, and they have done likewise with this function.

In such cases when pregnancy occurs, is that the inner action takes advantage of this act to give some lifestream an opportunity to embody, and thus is nullified some bad karma which otherwise would accrue.

They speak of the marriage with the Christ consciousness, or Christ Self, This makes the connection with the I AM Presence, producing the power to create or bring forth, precipitate what is required. Thus the first miracle of Jesus mentioned was at the wedding at Cana. The Christ action became the wedding guest. He turned water into so-called wine, which is a symbol of the energy of spirit. He produced enough for all there, spirit being unlimited. Now they use that as an excuse to drink wine.

In the Bible it says, it is not expedient to marry. Let those accept it who can. (Matt. 19; 10, 12). To practice continence, in view of the kingdom of God, is better than the married life. It says that after the Resurrection (and Ascension) they do not marry nor die. It is not expedient to marry, meaning to serve the Light and perfect oneself is more important. A man who has studied the Bible said, that nowhere does it say to get married, not that God has joined together, etc.

Jesus kept himself attuned to the higher things in Life. At about maturity he went to India and there in the Retreat, was revealed to him, his I AM Presence, and he was given the statement for the Resurrection Flame. For the rest of his life he held to that. He gave the Teaching for the new cycle then. When Jesus came on earth the Cosmic action was for every lifestream to manifest the Christ as He did, by the end of that 2,000 year cycle, which ended January 1, 1954. He left the example. But during this time, although people preached about His Teaching they lived and went more by the previous cycle, the Old Testament, because their feeling world were full of the desire for sense gratification and various human things, which are also recorded in the etheric body. So they condoned and justified these actions. Who begat who became very important,

generation after generation. While the fact is that many of those people were the same individuals reembodying again and again.

Marriage has been accepted to give license to man to use woman for his sensual gratification. But in later years now some women have done so too. Marriage should be a union on all three planes, physical, emotional and mental, between the two parties. This is to come about in a couple of centuries or so, with the increase of Seventh Ray vibration and action. Then they will draw the developed lifestream into embodiment. The trend is changing with more and more for union on the mental plane too; not just on the physical or/and emotional.

Thru the centuries men misused and wrongly employed this established function. Thru lack of self control, laxity, license and prostitution, wrong attitudes and relations have come various diseases which need now be eradicated, and it will take several hundred years. It also opened the door for many individuals to come into embodiment before they were ready or should have come.

People get married to live happy ever after, but may only get to be happy once in a while or now and then.

Marriage is only in the human activity, and like traffic laws can serve a certain purpose of regulation and stipulation, but in most cases it is misused. On the divine side of life, no traffic laws are needed because no one bumps into another.

In early Christianity marriage was left to local law, and was not sanctioned by the church, that came about a few hundred years later. In general people get married because of the sex drive, and now the church has God sanctioning that action. Whereas, it is only of the human, but since mankind has lost the divine way to procreate, the inner law takes advantage of that.

When people come into this Teaching, they may feel in harmony with another person. They may be attracted to each other because of previous association. Watch that, because many times it is misinterpreted, and is only a human desire for companionship.

The Masters pointed out that a person should not seek companionship of a married person.

That ungratified sex desire produces the greatest viciousness. That if the person made the call to the Presence. It would remove it, that is

transmute that desire.

The Ascended Master told the young people to not accept any suggestions from the outer world, which would tempt them to lower their moral standards of conduct. They would meet people who would thru suggestions try to drag down their ideals. To not let them do it. But to stay with the purity of the Ascended Masters.

That they had come into embodiment century after century, got married, reared a family and then passed on. After having done that again and again, now that the opportunity for complete Freedom was available, if they couldn't be thru with that, be thru with serving the outer world and their own desire to have their own way, in order to give attention to the Presence and become free forever. To take care of the requirement of birth, there were still plenty others to do that. Thru the centuries one did not have the opportunity to make the Ascension because the knowledge of the I AM Presence had not been given as now.

It depends on what level of consciousness one is on, however, those that want to get married, and that is up to them. But the suggestion has swept over the young people in particular, trying to drive into them the desire to get married, because others were married they also should. To do so for that reason or on impulse would be a mistake. Use discrimination and only do so on definite promptings from the Presence. Determine to hold to purity and high ideals. Not stubbornness, but determination in the outer is the activity of the Law, the Presence acting thru the Christ Self.

The Presence can bring two individuals together if they require it, or/and it will be harmonious, benefit and intensify the Light in both. One must call the Presence into action, and wait till one is sure so no mistake is made. Marriage in its purity can be good, but thru passion and human desire it can be tragic.

The outer self looks to another human being, when the craving is really for the I AM Presence, but they do not know it. So for happiness they look to things, and persons, it, usually ends there also. Hollywood movies have contributed much to this.

They get married and expect the one whom they marry to supply all the finesse, the sublime characteristics and Hollywood romance that will make them happy forever. But in most cases they find out only too soon,

that Prince Charming or Lady Fair is just another human being that they have married. It is no longer a fantasy world.

They get married, thinking they marry a person. But they marry the whole family of the other person, and still have their own human to handle. They marry the mental and feeling (emotional) worlds of the other one which are involved with all his/her relatives and friends; when they cannot even handle their own feeling world. It is impossible to satisfy the human and when each wants his/her own way then there are two ways, often in opposite directions.

In living a married life they get involved with and take on each other's karma.

To make the partnership work both usually need to adjust, give and take, compromise with the other's wishes. Then instead of doing it just to get along with a human being why not be willing to do that much for the Light, which will eventually give one his eternal Freedom?

When married people do not get along together, the sensible thing to do is part in a peaceful manner. There is no use to do it with revenge, spite or anger.

When one gets married usually there are a number of things one has to change in order to get along, of which neither one thinks beforehand, because of that emotional force, and wrong training during growing up years. During these years young people are made to believe the goal of life is marriage, and that is where happiness is, but this is contrary to most marriages in real life, often it is the case in their own parents' life too.

Real and permanent happiness is only in the I AM Presence; as it was originally, before the sexes were separated. So it is really that the outer craving is for the Presence. Within the Presence is the fullness of both sexes. That is how we can come forth in both male and female bodies. Twin Rays are a different action.

Marriage as an institution grew out of or because of necessity. In the divine Realms and ways there is no marriage as we know it. But after mankind had drawn itself into the density, whereby the sexes were separated and man had to labor to provide for an existence, and then because of misuse of sex the density grew and grew. So the young could no longer walk when first born, like the calf and the cold and other

animals still can today. The female problems and difficulties increased in bearing children and had to be provided for by someone else. So out of all that grew the institution of marriage. Hence, one can see it is just human, and not the purpose of embodiment. All mass consciousness of course is human and not divine.

Some try it (marriage) several times, still hanging on to the false concept or belief that marriage is the way to happiness. The movies of love stories are a great influence on the young people in misleading them that a mate will bring sure happiness. (Previous article to be continued)

Re: Cremation

In occult literature was given the concept that when one passed on he needed to rerun, backwards (from passing to birth) the experiences of that lifetime, to absorb or assimilate what was of value or could be learned and made permanent. Evidently as stated in the literature put out by A.B. Bailey, some things put out earlier were not right, and the above, evidently is one of them.

When one goes out in sleep, he is in a body free from the physical body. He is in the etheric body or vehicle within which are the mental and emotional consciousness or activities which contains all the qualities and activities of his life's experiences in that physical body. While in the psychic-astral realm, one can do or mimic many things we do in the physical.

When one has passed on he is in this body but has severed all connections with the physical body. He has no brain, nor sex as known in the outer. He is aware of himself, senses the environment, his desires, and things he was engrossed with in the earth life. His perception is much keener. On the inner, a plane is essentially a stat of consciousness, not a locality. There is no sense of time. As we know it, to be succession of events as registered by the physical brain. So time is nonexistent there.

After passing, now all are taken out of the atmosphere of earth, then taken before the Karmic Board. In some cases one is given some time for rest, but many go right away. There they stand in their etheric body and their Christ Self stands above.

At a point when he is completely free from the physical body, his own Christ Self makes direct contact with his consciousness, there is a strong pull, for a moment, he sees the experiences of his earth life, similar to a

map. That is done very quickly as thought process goes fast. The outer consciousness sees what was done right, what was wrong, what one should have done and failed to do. Then the judgment is made between or together with what was the outer consciousness and the Christ Self. In case of not full agreement, the final judgment is by the Christ Self.

Hence, logically there would be no need to preserve and retain the physical body for three days by refrigeration or by ice, as claimed in occultism.

In the 1930's and since, much has changed in regards to these inner actions.

Recently some students in California had an unpleasant experience when a relative passed on, who was elderly and terminally ill. Because a doctor had not seen the patient within the previous 20 days, the Coroner wanted to perform an autopsy immediately. The way the law is there, to get a death certificate he/she should have seen a doctor within 20 days of the time of passing. It varies from State to State. In Oklahoma it is six months, and even though it had gone over that period, they seldom will perform an autopsy; only when they suspect foul play.

In case of terminally ill patients it is well to talk it over with the doctor, so in case it goes over the allotted period he will agree to sign the death certificate. Some localities have societies which provide for such cases.

***

Evidently it was destined for Jesus to take embodiment in that part of the world because the Resurrection Flame had been established there. Thru the prophecies the way was being prepared for His coming; and also that race is of the fifth root race.

***

Special days to observe:
Mar. 17, St. Patrick's Day.
Mar. 21, Lord Michael led the first inhabitants onto earth…spring...
Mar. 29, Geraldine Innocente's birthday.

Retreat:

Feb. 15 thru Mar. 14. Lord Meru's.
Mar. 15 thru Apr. 14, Resurrection Tem.

This is the last issue of the Enlightener Vol. 6. Let us know if you want Vol. 7.

V.7 N.1, May-June, 31 A.F. (1985)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

David, the Child

David was the son of Mr. & Mrs. Norman (Dorothy) Westfall of Eureka, California, the youngest of five children and the most loved. Evidently a well advanced lifestream. When he was only two months of age, he would sit in his cradle and intone the word AUM with power in a musical manner. He would hum the two words or tones of that word when he was put in bed, and on awakening in the morning. Also in case he awakened during the night, they would hum the word AUM until he fell asleep again. He never once cried up to the time he was ten months of age; just smile and hum that word sitting like a "little Buddha".

The father had been made aware on the inner, of the inception of the new activity for the New Age, sometime before Saint Germain started it in the outer world thru Mr. Ballard in 1929 and early 1930's. Mr. Westfall received the book "Unveiled Mysteries" in 1934. Then he read everything that the Ballards published and whole-heartedly accepted it. However, his wife did not agree, and wanted him to direct his attention to homemaking and more prosperous endeavors. But in June 1939, when he went to Los Angeles to attend the Shrine Class, it was with a troubled heart, regarding what he felt he should do from the inner standpoint, and outer world family duties.

A few days before he left, David had asked him in as a matter-of-fact manner as a grown person would, when they were alone, if he (David) were to ascend, if he could come back to see Anne, his sister two years older, whom he greatly loved. The daddy said, he thought he could come back to see Anne, but he was not sure she would be able to see him. That seemed to satisfy him and he asked no more about it.

One day when David's parents got into an argument about something, and as such things go it got too intense for the child who was nearby on a chair at the table in the dining room, playing with something in his hands. The daddy had not even noticed him. The mother was in the pantry washing dishes. When there was a lull in their exchange of words,

David drew closer to his daddy so his mother would not hear, and in a half whisper said, "Daddy if you will stop talking, Mamma will stop". The answer was, they would stop right now. And they did. David got down off the chair and went outside to play. Thus the child had called his daddy down in a most wonderful and loving manner. A few minutes later he told his wife about it. First they felt ashamed of themselves, and then a good laugh over it.

A few days before the accident occurred, David visited an elderly lady who was a student of this new Teaching, and was a good friend of theirs. She loved David perhaps more than those of her own family. While he was on the floor deeply engrossed in something he was playing with, casually remarked, "No one understands Anne and Me". The lady did not believe he could have said that, and asked him what he had said. Emphatically he repeated it. She lovingly said, "Well, I understand you, David." But he determinedly said, "No, no one understands Anne and Me."

Around noon August 12, 1939, the fatal accident occurred. Mrs. Westfall and the two youngest children had gone down to the hotel they owned in Eureka (evidently on foot). When they came back the children went on ahead of their mother. Anne stopped in to play with a playmate in the neighborhood. David with another little boy went on to the house. Later a neighbor saw the other boy run from the house. When the mother arrived at the house she found the lifeless body of David hanging in the electric washing machine. He had somehow gotten his hands in the wringer, both arms were pulled into it and he was strangled. When he was taken to the hospital all efforts to revive him failed.

The mother felt responsible for the accident because she had left the washer where he could get to it or had absent-mindedly left in running.

After sending the second telegram to her husband in Los Angeles, she collapsed. She was unconscious when he got home and was taken to where she was. When he would rouse her, she would go right back into that state, she didn't want to live as she blamed herself for the boy's passing.

On the way home by bus, while waiting in the station at San Francisco, the father sent a telegram to Mr. Ballard, who was then in the Bay area for Class, telling of the tragedy, and asked him to call for David's Ascension. The Ballards sent back a telegram saying the call was being

made, and they would let him know as soon as any definite word or information was received.

On August 14th, Mr. Westfall showed his wife the telegram, which seemed to strengthen her, to think that the Ballards were interested in David.

On August 15th, they received a telegram from the Ballards saying that the night before, Saint Germain had verified that David had made the Ascension. When this telegram was read to her, she definitely began to revive, as she began to realize that although David was gone he had attained what he was in embodiment for and was immortal (according to her understanding).

In the San Francisco Class in the evening of August 14, 1939, in the presence of between 2,000 and 3,000 students, Saint Germain thru Mr. Ballard announced that the child in Eureka had made the Ascension under the New Dispensation, instead of going thru the changes ordinarily accompanying so-called death.

This was the beginning of the Ascension of children under the New Dispensation Thus David gained his eternal Freedom soon after his sixth birthday.

Then followed the Ascension of more than 10,000 children in China, thru the assistance of the Master Eriel and Fun Wey and Others.

Eriel had transported Fun Wey when yet an infant to His Retreat and Home in Arizona. When matured Fun Wey made the Ascension. Saint Germain said that this was the wedge which would someday release the powers of Light which would set China free from the dope activity.

In August 1942, the child Nada Potter made the Ascension. Sometime before that she had said that she would never go to High School.

Request

In October 1938, in a letter to one who applied to become a group Director, Mr. Ballard wrote the following: For those who had studied various other teachings, that there was the need for each student and particularly for each group Director, to be vigilant that by no chance does any of the instructions received thru other channels creep into their work in this activity. The instruction in the books and magazine, requires no interpretation or explanation in terms of any instruction which one may

have received in the past. Saint Germain of course and the other Ascended Masters under whose radiation this work is given, appreciate fully the benefits students have received thru their past studies, but They also realize that there were many mistakes in much of the instruction previously received and They realize that the human cannot distinguish between that which is correct and that which is not. They therefore request that in giving forth this instruction each group Director must be careful to adhere strictly to the instructions actually given in these books and magazines.

In the beginning of this work or Teaching coming forth, the Master Jesus urged the students everywhere to forget everything else they had ever studied. To stand 100 percent with the I AM Presence, and the Discourses by Saint Germain.

There is an important reason for this in carrying out the requests of the Ascended Masters. Therefore all group Directors, and students, are asked to set aside anything that would set as a reference to other sources of instruction, such as used of "Inner Names" and other forms of symbology associated with the other teachings. This is not criticism of any assistance received thru other channels, it is simply obedience to Saint Germain's request that this particular Teaching be used only for giving forth the instructions which it was designed to convey.

To not lead students astray, one must divorce the attention completely from older systems of instruction, it is essential that these things be removed entirely from the consciousness. These old forms of instruction were so cluttered up with human concepts and opinions as to still leave the students in relative darkness after all of these years, then such students must of course have the privilege of doing so, but it would be a mistake for us to allow such ones to continue as group Directors. This is based on the requests dictated by the Ascended Ones to definitely regulate this activity. Some students have such a great interest in what is received inspirationally, since we have been given the definite accurate instructions of the Ascended Masters Themselves, instructions without human concepts, so one cannot see how they would profit by giving their attention on anything received "inspirationally" thru any human channels.

It is understood that each true inner experience is of great help to the student on the path, but the danger is, on the one hand that they accept as true experiences things which are merely incidental or false and

on the other hand, that they place so great attention and importance upon their own experiences that they fail to do the one thing of most importance, the applying of the Ascended Master Instructions in their daily life.

While it is true no human being should dictate to another what he should say or not say, but the Ascended Masters have requested that in the "Study Group" Activity, that no instruction shall be given except as direct quotations read verbatim from the books and magazines. When one's "understanding has expanded and his appreciation for the perfection of the Ascended Masters' own instructions has become adequate, he will come into full understanding and agreement with it."

In September 1939, Bob urged everyone to never allow their attention to go back to anything they had ever studied in occultism or metaphysics. That when one does he connects with those old conditions which just deprive one of good and holds one longer from his Freedom. To turn the attention to the I AM Presence, which is the greatest thing in the universe. (Bob is the one that received these marvelous experiences before he knew anything about such things in the outer consciousness.)

Out of this has come the present function of the activity. However, it does not say we cannot say anything about things in this Teaching. It says to not try to explain it in terms of or by using terms of the "former teachings", or try to fit it into the concepts of those teachings. That is why many people say they are so confused, is when they do that.

In the I AM Discourses Vol. 3, page 304, Saint Germain says: "That in all this amount of instruction that has been given, it is but a fragment which the student must build upon." For ideas for one's own expansion one must go to his/her own I AM Presence.

So in the 1950's, when the 20 years were up, the Masters just wanted to expand the activity, not mix it up with all of the teachings of the past. No one wanted to create a new activity.

Mother's Day

As we give honor and loving gratitude to the Mothers of the human race on their annual day of recognition, let us not forget the great God Mother of our universe, Who, together with God, the Father, represent our Cosmic Parents, to Whom we may turn at any moment for the comfort, assistance and ever present loving counsel which They alone can give us.

When the Father of our universe first drew forth the Spirit Sparks of our present humanity, He impressed the Divine Pattern or Arch-type of every human being into the substance of the great Cosmic Mother, within Whose Body dwells the predestined perfect Christ Pattern of every man, woman and child who belong to our race. This Divine Pattern, or Christ Self, is the Immaculate Concept or Thought of God, and one day the personal self of every lifestreams will connect with this Christ Self, blend with it, and finally thru the Cosmic assistance of the God Mother, experience the Second or Spiritual Birth, as Jesus, Lord Gautama, and many other Ascended Beings have done.

The early Greeks called the feminine Aspect of Divinity, Vesta, Goddess of the earth and home. The Chinese have embodied her merciful nature in the beautiful Kwan Yin, and to the Christian Church, the lovely Mary, Mother of Jesus, is an ever present reminder of the God Mother. By whatever name she is called, remember She is your Mother, in the greatest and most beautiful outpouring of loving kindness that your soul will ever experience, and She holds for you, within Her Cosmic Heart, the Divine Image of the perfect man or woman you shall someday become. As the earthly mother desires only the best for her children, you can, perhaps, conceive the solicitude, the gentle compassionate care in which your spiritual nature is guarded biding the time, when you shall claim it from Her, and choose to fulfill the Immaculate Concept of your Godhood, the perfect Christ Being, made – not only in the Image and Likeness of our Father, but of our beloved Mother as well.

***

After our Lord was crucified, Thomas, one of the twelve apostles, was desolate. It seemed to him that all was over: he could not believe that there would be a Resurrection. One day, while traveling thru Galilee, he paused to rest, and there beneath his feet, a lovely iris bloomed. He began to think of the wondrous fact that this beautiful flower, now so full of life, only a few months ago, to all appearances, had been dead.

Was not this an indication of re-birth – of a life which lay dormant, but now had burst into flower? Perhaps Christ, whose seeming death had occurred so recently, would also live again.

With new hope rising in his heart, Thomas hurried to the place where the Apostles had gathered. When he arrived, he found himself face to

face with the Resurrected Lord, and doubted no more.

And since that time, the iris has been a symbol of new life and new hope.

Marriage

The action of family units still comes under a lower or human phase, and at this point of mankind's level of consciousness is all right but is still an action of mass consciousness. Like forming a habit, it is better to have a good habit than not, but there is still a human quality acting. It is not completely the action of the Presence or the Divine.

When all of the human is gone and the Divine is in action, although not ascended, they will not form habits or need families as such. They will just work in cooperation and under the direction of their Presence each day.

What about the other lifestreams who were a part of one's family in other embodiments? Who were so important then, but are not now? Life broke that attachment by severing the consciousness from the physical body, and shutting of the memory when reembodying.

There are no spiritual marriages as claimed by spiritualists. The animal impulses of the outer no longer have meaning nor are a part of him/her.

Students go to the Karmic Board right away after passing, then go on progressing.

In the Realms of Light there is no marriage, no giving in marriage. But there is uniting of Twin Rays (Flames) at inner levels, for human beings since they got separated from each other during their human involvement.

Even if one met his/her Twin Ray here in physical embodiment and they got married is no proof it is going to be a bed of roses. Each has his/her own karma to deal with and handle. On other planets, not having rebelled and strayed from the Divine Plan that action is unnecessary, and there is only the activity of the Twin Rays.

However, the institution of marriage has its place at present in the human or outer world affairs. But can be based too much on the gratification of the lower nature, and selfishness. This lower nature is often termed "animal nature", yet animals do not do things human beings

do. Animals only co-habit for the purpose of propagating their own kind. Why just follow the pattern of our parents, their parents and their parents, and on and on? Some of the Great Ones asked, after having gratified the lower nature thru hundreds of thousands of years, why couldn't we stop and resist for a few years to gain the Ascension?

In order to bring in the New Age there has to be much change. Mankind must be raised (come back) to the original way of life on earth. This includes procreation which originally took place thru the use of Light Rays, this must come again.

The New Age has to come forth thru some individuals of humanity who will purify themselves sufficiently to draw forth enough Sacred Fire to purify the psychic-astral real so mankind is released from that pressure. In order to qualify for this one cannot go the way of the outer world. (To be continued)

***

Days to recognize:

May 1, Saint Germain's Ascension Day; His Coronation Day. New Year's Day for the New Age of Freedom of the next 2,000 years.

May 8, Lord Gautama's birthday; Day of His Enlightenment; and of His Ascension.

May 4, Wesak Festival.

May 12, Mothers' Day.

May 16, Jesus' Ascension Day.

Retreat:

May 15, Ascension Temple.

June 15, Teton Retreat.

V.7 N.2, July-August, 31 A.F. (1985)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Inception Of This Teaching

Nearly 2,000 years ago the Master Jesus came and gave a different version of Teaching from the Mosaic law which was of the previous cycle. Thru the years certain underlying principles and portions of Truth have survived in spite of all the perversions, distortions, human concepts, indoctrination, etc. Now just before and at the closing of that cycle the Master Saint Germain Who is Chohan of the Seventh Ray which will be the predominate Ray for the next 2,000 years, has given the new version and basis of Truth for the new cycle.

Jesus who has been Chohan for the previous cycle up to 1954, at the time of its inception took embodiment and gave his own Teaching. This still had to be given under the old occult law. However, Saint Germain the Chohan of the incoming cycle was already Ascended, hence did not take physical embodiment. He therefore, prepared and used one who was in a physical body, to be His spokesman in this realm. He took him and personally, showed him the Law both from the inner and outer standpoint, and had him experience many phases of it. Some of this is recorded in Unveiled Mysteries (Vol. 1) and The Magic Presence (Vol. 2). Saint Germain permitted to be published only as much as He thought the people could take. Unveiled Mysteries was released January 16, 1934. In front of the book it says, those experiences all took place during August, September and October of 1930. A few months later he had the experiences which are recorded in The Magic Presence.

Then when they had started the classes, Unveiled Mysteries was used as a sieve, by which were sorted out those who would attend the classes and those who would not. So thru free will each individual eliminated him-herself.

Mr. & Mrs. Ballard sought the Truth for over 30 years. They looked into about every metaphysical and occult teaching.

Mr. Ballard was being prepared for this work for 30 years, half of that time was at inner levels.

Evidently when Mr. Ballard was still eating meat, one time when he sat at a counter he ordered a steak. When it came up he cut off a piece and started chewing it. The more he chewed, the bigger it got. Then he seemed to hear a voice at his ear say that is the last steak (or meat) you will ever eat.

When Mr. Ballard was 20 years of age, he went to England in regards to his mothers' estate, the Stone Lee estate (Westshire), and again when he was 24 years of age, He got evidence that 16 persons had been killed in order to hold the estate. Some fruit had been put in his hotel room. He had the prompting not to eat it, but did eat some and got poisoned. Some arsenic had been put in it. However, he survived, as he was given assistance from the inner realm. The Masters were permitted to do that because he was destined to do this work for Light. He said that had he gotten what he should have from the estate he would have had it then to use for the Light.

Mr. Guy Warren Ballard, used the assumed names of Ray Richardson and Dick Gilbert, and the pen name of Godfre' Ray King, the inner meaning: "God frees by the power of Light and becomes king". He was born in Newton, Kansas, July 28, 1878. He left the body December 29, 1939. 5:20 A.M., at 2545 Vermont Avenue, Los Angeles, California, His son's house. He made the Ascension at midnight 1939-40. He was six feet tall. Now in the Ascended State He is six feet eight inches tall. His Cosmic quality is obedience.

At one time Mr. Ballard got a strong urge to learn to play the harp. That is how he met Mrs. Ballard in 1916, and he took some harp lessons. Shortly after that they were married.

Mrs. Edna Wheeler Ballard (June 25, 1886-February 10, 1971, she used Chanera and Lotus Ray King in her writings. At a time she worked in a relative's bookstore in Chicago. She was not afraid of work.

Mrs. Ballard was a harpist and did some concert work. One time for a concert only a few persons showed up because of severe weather conditions. The Masters watched to see what she would do. She played the whole concert thru just as if there were a full house. From the inner standpoint that was a test – an initiation, which she passed.

Donald, their son (May 12, 1918 September 5, 1973) was christened Edona Eros.

Mr. Ballard did some healing work before he came into this Teaching. He felt the need to be present with the patient. He did not do absent treatment. Then when he had those experiences he was shown how well he had followed his promptings. Later when he had this Teaching he realized that to heal it was not necessary to be present with the patient.

Some people wonder why the Ballards were the ones chosen to bring forth this Teaching, and not some others whom they think were better qualified. From the outer standpoint and appearance world that could be, but not from the inner standpoint. Later that was proven out in some cases. Furthermore, the Masters could only use those who were willing, and volunteered. In the past they were instrumental in bringing civilizations to their apex, and had close association with Saint Germain. This also was the case with most of the students in the beginning of this work. They were also willing and volunteered to render this service is why they were drawn in and others were not. Many more were called but did not respond, and many who did respond did not make it, because of lack of application.

Mr. Ballard left Chicago in March 1929, and went to Los Angeles, California and took up residence there; when first there he stayed with a Mr. Mossure.

He had some connection with mining, and once said that he had shoveled tons of it in an uncle's mine, and that he was able to let the Light flow thru sufficiently that it did not affect his hands. For a man he had beautiful hands. He also said that he had never had a manicure.

In 1929 when Mr. Ballard was going thru the "fire", (very difficult times, tests or initiations) Saint Germain signed a letter to Mrs. Ballard: "Rimbushy Saint Germain". Rimbushy means Great Lord, as He was Lord of the Seventh Ray.

In the latter part of 1929, Mr. Ballard was in some office presumably about work. He had come down from there and evidently things had not gone very well. He was on Broadway, on the west side of the street between sixth and seventh, when he suddenly turned on that force and said, "You have scared me for the last time. You have no power!" That force was his own accumulated human creation. Soon after that things began to break for him (Refer to Law of Life page 372).

He (alias Ray Richardson) got some government work at Mount Shasta. He stayed in a room over a store or eating place in Weed, so it was said. On Sundays he would take long walks on the mountain.

It was said, he first climbed Mount Shasta August 16, 1930. It was there Saint Germain came to him. Also that he met David Lloyd on the east side of the mountain. They had registered with the Forest Ranger but later only Mr. Ballard checked out. Mr. Dutchy Salaway was the McCloud chief Forest Ranger on Mount Shasta.

After Mr. Ballard returned to their home in Chicago, they had private classes in their home. This was by invitation only. Some of the seven attended who were later made the "appointed" messengers by Saint Germain.

Miss N. who was staying at the house and took care of Donald while Mrs. Ballard worked said, that when he had returned home, Mrs. Ballard said to come meet her husband. Then out from another room came this tall, well-built gracious man, with great Light, which she could see plainly.

The week before October 3, 1932, one evening just after supper, Mr. & Mrs. Ballard and their son, were just inside the dining room from the kitchen, when Saint Germain projected a Ray of white Light about three feet in diameter on the table. Thru it they heard Him say, that He would like to give a series of discourses if they cared to cooperate. Mrs. Ballard was ready right then, but He said, no, they would start next week and do it twice a week. The dictations began October 3, 1932, nearly all were given on a Monday and Thursday of the week.

That was done thru a Light and Sound Ray of pure white Light thru which one can speak, hear and see at any distance. The Masters did say later that that method would not be used with anyone else as long as the Messengers went forth in this work.

The first 26 Discourses in volume 3 of the Saint Germain Series (green books) are the first on the 73 given at that time. Most of them were given thru the Light and sound Ray, but a few were given by the Ascended Master being present in His visible, tangible Body, (not physical but a Body of pure Light substance which was as tangible as a physical body). (To be continued) (But will present the next three paragraphs, which belong at the end of this article)

A rumor got started last year that only the first three of the green books (Saint Germain Series) were authentic. That is false. The dictations in those books are more accurate and authentic and without human concepts, than anything received or put forth thru all these so-called channels. They are free of human concepts which cannot be said about all this other.

In the public classes, the words were flashed by the Master before Mr. Ballard in letter of living golden Light, about two inches in height, and moved quite rapidly before his eyes. He saw them with his inner sight; he stood on the platform, and spoke the words into a public address system as he read them. That was the people in the audience heard them as they were first given by the Master. He usually kept his eyes closed in order to hold a better concentration, but could see them either way. A few students in the audience did see the letters at various times.

The question was asked, why do some people so oppose what came thru "The Bridge Activity" in the 1940-50's Mrs. Ballard did not accept that The Bridge Activity was the work of the Masters, like the I AM activity. She opposed it and relayed that to the students. Hence, there are those who believe it is false and of the psychic. However, everyone has free will and is free to believe whatsoever he/she chooses. So if they are not sensitive enough or/and have not given enough attention to sense the Truth about it, they are free to believe otherwise. As that will not change the Cosmic achievement accomplished at that time. Then at the close of embodiment when they get on the other side they can see for themselves. For human beings it is as easy to believe what is false as it is to believe the Truth.

Marriage

(Continued)

Children grow up in an environment where sense (sex) relations is predominant factor, see it in the movies, read it in books. They are made to or at least let to believe that that is the road to happiness, and getting married is the one big thing in life.

Some parents would get the children married, with the attitude that they could find out the facts the hard way just as they themselves had to do.

People think they have to get married and have a family. That is just staying in the same state of consciousness and affairs of the past. So like

a merry-go-round it has gone around and around. To have a New Age things have to be changed. If everyone wants to stay in that kind of consciousness, how is mankind ever going to get out of these conditions? They work for and want to please the family, but could work for the Light, and build a Focus of Light which would be of service to the Masters and render service to mankind and the earth.

To have a family and a home it takes time, energy and cooperation. So instead of making the necessary adjustments in marriage and then all the time and energy used to rearing children, taking the best years of one's life, why not give that of oneself to the Light and for the progress of earth's evolution? So why not make the effort to cooperate with those who are really serving the Light, learn to render impersonal service according to the Plan of Saint Germain and the Great Ones? Help bring the earth back into the Divine Plan so the earth can maintain its place in the solar system.

By rendering such service builds a momentum and earns credit that when one leaves this plane he/she goes forward in position at inner levels far beyond that he/she would otherwise. The greater the service here the higher one goes at inner levels. Service is usually done for the family or some member of the family, or some friend, so most of mankind have continued in an endless cycle of birth and rebirth, but did not progress nor accomplish spiritually.

Intermarriage will help the racial problem when they can forget that they are certain color, and not endeavor to dominate in all fields.

The same is true in service as with love. Most people render service for self gain, or selfishness, the motive back of it is some kind of selfishness, even in altruistic service. And much pride goes along with it. So it is in love, even in family love. People marry for love, they say, yet generally passion and selfishness are behind it. Even when it does not bring trouble still the selfishness can be there.

Somewhere there is a line of demarcation, as to directed energy. Much energy is directed below the belt. Yet out of it are brought forth the young. Animals do the same, hence it does not take much intelligence to do that. Yet man thinks he is so far superior in intelligence over the animal, which goes by instinct. After animals were brought forth by black magicians, some males (of mankind) cohabited with female animals and thru that came forth the ape.

In bringing forth children one takes on a responsibility, even though, the outer self does not want to accept it.

Family ties and services are all of the human nature, human qualities, animal magnetism, as well as blood ties. The saying, blood is thicker than water, is proof of the human and personal ties, which are the opposite of the Divine. Divine service is impersonal, and Divine ties are of or thru Light, not blood and flesh.

To propagate is just an animal instinct, in man as well as in animal, which any so called animal follows. Animals are Elementals imprisoned in those forms created by so-called black magicians. Elementals have a certain free will, but not the same self-conscious free will that man has.

Liberty to use one's free will as he chooses is the **one** quality man brings thru into his physical consciousness. On that one point he takes his stand when opposed, especially in regards to some conventional rules which are usually for his good. This is most often exerted in relation to sexual expression, which is just the animal part of man.

Animals follow instinct and use that activity only for propagation. While man has developed an intellect and uses it instead for self gratification. Out of this wrong use of life has come so-called death, which was unknown before. Out of man's misqualified energy, the black magicians who were expertise in black magic, created the animals back in the Lemurian age. Animals do not have a developed intellect and perform that act only for propagation, while man has and does for the most part use it for self gratification.

Man slaughters the animals and at the same time proclaiming 'thou shalt not kill", and then eats their carcasses. Thus, ingesting their fear, karmic patterns and otherwise.

Saint Germain gave this information about animals, meat-eating, etc., more than 50 years ago, yet mankind still insists meat is so important. Even students are still eating it. Yet it was hoped that by now mankind would see meet-eating as we look upon cannibalism.

The accepted outer world meaning of the word l-o-v-e is the desire for sex gratification, and lust. To get married to exercise that or for that reason or purpose amounts to legalized prostitution, as one lecturer once put it. Thus wasting their energy which should be used to raise them into Ascension.

Pure or Divine Love never goes below the heart. In pure love there is no physical contact even necessary. Thru (man-made) marriage some feel they have the legal right to bind another person in the sex activity. Medical doctors promote that the sex activity is right and necessary. Yet it is the greatest avenue of wasting one's energy, and of producing pain, disease, old age and so-called death.

A medical doctor that interviewed many wives about their love life, has realized and made this point, that a person needs food, water, clothing and shelter, to live, exist, but does not need sex. After 50 years of the Ascended Masters putting forth the right ideas about sex, someone finally admitted it was not necessary. (To be continued)

***

The Masters did say that when an individual is to make the Ascension that in case of sickness or accident, etc., the Master prevents that from making a record in the etheric body. Hence in regard to the passing of David the Child, we can presume that was done for him and he did not feel it, having stepped out of the body beforehand.

Retreat:
July 15, Transylvania.
Aug. 15, Liberty Flame,
Sept. 15, Temple of Truth.
Oct. 15, Comfort Flame.
Nov. 15, Shamballa.
Dec. 15, Teton Retreat.

Dates to Recognize:
July 4,
July 22, Cosmos,
July 28, Godfre's birthdate.
Aug. 15.

V.7 N.3, September-October, 31 A.F. (1985)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Inception of This Teaching

Miss N. said, that one night when there was going to be a dictation, she thought she would go out for a walk. In order to go out she had to go thru the dining room, where the dictations took place. Mrs. Ballard told her she could sit on the davenport in the front room by the door. But she was conscientious and did not want to interfere in any way. So she went out for a walk, and soon it started to rain. She came back in quietly and the only thing she could do was sit right where Mrs. Ballard had said. When she was asked if she could hear, she said, yes she could hear Saint Germain clearly.

In their private classes, now students want to know why the Masters do not appear. So one day when the desire was strong, and perhaps it was being discussed, there was some motion in the adjoining room, and instantly they were gripped by fear. So of course the Master could not come forth. It was ChaAra (trying them out) and had they not feared He probably would have walked into the room.

A student who attended their private classes said, that as Mr. Ballard became more and more involved in living in the outer world again, his light slowly diminished.

Another student said that when Mr. Ballard was home after those experiences, he would iron the sheets on the mangle in the basement, as he did not want Mrs. Ballard to have to do it. He also said that Mr. Ballard told him in the beginning that the three hoped to make a triple Ascension.

One night when Mr. Ballard went to a neighborhood drug store for some small item he saw a man walk up to a saloon and then turn around and walk away. When he got some distance he turned and went back to the saloon then again walked away. He did that a few times, evidently trying to conquer the desire for liquor. As Mr. Ballard watched he realized what was going on and made the call to cut him free from that force, the man turned instantly and ran down the street as fast as he could.

Those three bodies preserved for so long, in the Teton Retreat, were to be absorbed by each when the Ascension took place. It is clarified that they have ascended so in that case the bodies would no longer be there.

In that body which Saint Germain prepared for Mr. Ballard's use, he could go with Saint Germain to various parts of the earth in from one to three minutes. He could function in four dimensions, he did not recognize time and space since he was not limited as in his own physical body.

When Saint Germain first sent the Messenger's forth to carry the Light, He had them go to Philadelphia, the cradle of Liberty, October 10 thru 19, 1934. That was their first class outside of Chicago. They owed five months' rent. Saint Germain told them to look to their I AM Presence for whatever they required. On the train on the way there, at one point when they looked out the window they saw a double rainbow. Which is taken as a sign for better things or accomplishments ahead.

They left Miss N. to take care of the things at the house. So when the utility bill came in, it was placed on the table. The night before it was due she placed all the money at hand there, which was only half enough. But in the morning before she needed to go pay it, there was the exact (full) amount.

A student who attended the first classes in Los Angeles said, that Mrs. Ballard wore the same dress meeting after meeting.

We did hear that later there were times like at a cafeteria, when it came to pay the bill that Mr. Ballard pulled out of his pocket the exact amount.

In April 1936, some students said, that Mr. Ballard had been offered his Ascension twice but refused it so that he could be here as we are, to help humanity. It was also said, that he had met 240 Ascended Masters, in the various places Saint Germain had taken him.

We were told in 1936, that Saint Germain, thru a student started the tomatoes juice propaganda. Also the same with pineapple and the citrus juices. So it was not just a big sales scheme.(To be continued)

Marriage

(Continued)

For spiritual attainment there have always been certain requirements. One needs the energy he has been wasting; the life energy must be

controlled and conserved. The correct the (wrong) use of this energy thru the sex activity which has caused it to flow in the wrong direction, it must be re-directed and not (just) dammed up, but returned into its natural channels. To do that one can use the statement "I AM the Resurrection and Life, of the perfect activity here". Focus the attention on some high ideal or the Presence, to control the thought in order to bring the sex activity under one's conscious control.

Sometimes an advanced individual (usually a female) gets married to one enmeshed in a psychic-astral condition. That may be because at inner levels she had volunteered to go into that realm and help sever the hold of that force on mankind. And he was cunning enough to deceive her. So beforehand, one should call to the Presence that if it was not right to get married, to prevent it and not let it take place.

One can easily pick up the various human qualities, including the sex desire, from the feelings of another person, and may think it is his own. Therefore, it is important to keep the protection of Light surrounding oneself.

One can love another without putting the arms around that person. That way avoid getting swept into doing something which might be regretted thereafter.

In the liquid Light which flows thru the nerves in contained strength and courage which is feeling. The courage, strength and confidence which has been gathered in one's feeling world is thrown out of the body, and wasted in sex gratification. Then there is distrust, fear and suspicion which leads to jealousy, all kinds of trouble and separation. Sex force is back of jealousy, and of the possessive feeling of another person. Desire for sex gratification is selfishness. Polygamy came out of the so-called civilized intellectual male, as a way and means of gratifying his built-up sex desires, making woman his possession.

This energy is needed by individuals in order to be able to keep up their application in calling to the Presence to transmute all of the human accumulation and gain their freedom.

The energy should be poured back to the I AM Presence in love and adoration. Also it is to be used to do creative work at the mental level, in art, music, research, bring forth inventions, discoveries, to produce beauty

and harmony, blessing life. This Life essence or energy flows wherever the attention directs it, and energizes whatever the attention rests upon.

The process of bringing in children is a matter of Those in charge on the other side, taking advantage of human beings' lack of self control, in most cases.

To get pregnant there is more to it than just the physiological aspect of it. For conception to take place it takes more than just fertilizing the egg, which is only the outer action or aspect. It also takes the Permanent Atom of the incoming lifestream. Hence, as in Mother Mary's case the Permanent Atom of Jesus' lifestream could easily have been placed within the body of Mary without the physical union. Thus be the Immaculate Conception. For any conception to take place that same inner action has to take place. Furthermore, the incoming lifestreams are assigned to certain individuals living on earth. To produce a body (a fetus, like anything else) there has to be a design or pattern for it.(To be continued)

***

Dates to recognize:
Sept. 29, Archangel Michaels Day.
Sept. 30, Angelic Harvest.
Oct. 3, 1932, Saint Germain started the series of Dictations.

Retreat:
Sept. 15, Temple of Truth over Crete, color green.
Oct. 15, Comfort Flame, color pink, at (Ceylon) Sri Lanka.

V.7 N.4, November-December, 31 A.F. (1985)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Inception of This Teaching

(Continued)

In the beginning of Saint Germain's endeavors in bringing in the New Age, Mr. and Mrs. Guy W. Ballard and son Donald, were made Messengers. And Saint Germain then appointed seven others in the early 1930's, they were called the appointed Messengers: Mr. Paul Stickel, Mr. William J. Cassiere, Mrs. Bliss, Mr. and Mrs. Ferguson. Later, Earl Thomas and Mr. and Mrs. Galliger did field work.

When it came to get the book "Unveiled Mysteries" printed, the Ballards did not have the money. They were to look to their I AM Presence. They visualized $100 bills, enough to pay for it. Then to pay for the printing, etc., the money came from a student (Mary Cochrane) in $100 bills.

The following are comments made during classes: In Unveiled Mysteries page 21 (second edition), the representative from the Belgian government mentioned was Vander Nell.

At the last banquet 70,000 years ago, when Saint Germain was the King and the three Ballards were His children, there were 576 guests. All of these received the liquid pure electronic essence from the Realm of Light, which gave them soul protection thru the centuries. The being who gave this was the Great Divine Director, so it was said. Many of these individuals were in the activity in the 1930's (Page 48, 50)

The hordes of primitive souls which overrun the civilizations of the Gobi and Sahara deserts were laggards from the planets. (Page 94)

The Cosmic Being that gave the command to preserve those bodies that were in the caskets, was the Great Divine Director, 70,000 years ago. That was never done for anyone else, so those three bodies were the only ones. (Page 123)

The three Ballards came from the Golden City (in the etheric) over the Sahara desert to embody in the Inca civilization. (Page 127)

Those pictures in the Inca civilization, done by Lotus (Mrs. Ballard) were etched in natural colors on sheets of gold. They are the only ones like it on the planet. (Page 181)

The man that nearly discovered the same process as that which made metal imperishable and used in the cities of then Amazon, was Robert A. Armstrong. This was called Monite. Streets paved with it would last almost indefinitely. (Page 191)

When they met in the Teton Retreat, December 31, 1930, Mr. Ballard was in the body Saint Germain had prepared for him, Mrs. Ballard and Donald were in their etheric bodies. (Pages 243-4)

Mr. Ballard originally wrote the poem "The Ascension" which appears in front of Unveiled Mysteries. But Mrs. Ballard revised it.

It was said that Mr. Ballard was George Washington; Mrs. Ballard, Benjamin Franklin, also Joan of Arc; Mr. Ballard, Sieur Louis de Conte, Joan of Arc's scribe, page and secretary who wrote personal recollections which are contained in the book on Joan of Arc by Mark Twain. Donald Ballard was Marquis de Lafayette. In Jesus' time Mr. Ballard was embodied as Aemilius, the Roman centurion, and Mrs. Ballard as Adina.

The pictures of Jesus and Saint Germain, in the early books of the Saint Germain Series were painted by Charles Sindelar, a renowned artist. He painted the picture of Jesus (the Christ Head) in September 1929, at 6200 Fountain Avenue. (At Elecentro Avenue, Los Angeles, CA.) At the annual art exhibition of the artist club, it was passed with no criticism, (which was very unusual). He did Saint Germain's picture in 1935, in the Hotel Richelieu, 1050 Van Ness Avenue, San Francisco, CA.

The monthly magazine "The Voice of the 'I AM'", was instigated by the Master Jesus, and He gave the responsibility of publishing it to Mr. Sindelar, who was familiar with printing procedures, and the various types of print. This he carried out until March 1942. The pictures and art work in the magazine were done by him.

It was said in the 1930's, that in a former embodiment he was Leonard da Vinci; also Lazarus in Jesus' time.

The original Chart of the Presence they have now was done by May Dacamara. She and a young man, both were given the vision, she carried on thru and he did not. Earlier someone had made a sketch type, which

they showed along with the slides of the thought-forms, the gas belts, etc.

It was said that Saint Germain only wanted the two figures, in the original Chart, the Electronic Body and the physical form shown. This was because He wanted the student's attention kept on The I AM Presence. At that time the mass consciousness accumulated thru the ages, of forgetting and rejecting the Presence had to be penetrated and broken down.

Then later, May 29, 1938, He said that the students could call to The I AM Presence and directly to the Christ Self, and they might have quicker results.

The action of the Blue Flame around the Tube or Pillar of Protection was only given in the latter 1930's.

The seven colors of the Seven Rays were never released in the "I AM" activity. That was given by the Maha Chohan, January 18, 1953. So they do not have these colors nor the colors in order of the Rays.

In the public classes held in the various cities of the country, usually Mr. Ballard did not know ahead of time which Master was going to give the dictation. A number of times they had to change their plan or schedule, because the vibratory action in the room, of the student body, was not right for that One to dictate, and another filled in.

During the Chicago class October 7 thru 16, 1938, in the Civic Opera House, a summons was served on Mr. Ballard while he sat in the lobby autographing books for students. (It was reported in the newspaper October 14, 1938.) It was in connection with some work he had done there before he went to Lost Angeles in 1929. Some dishonest lawyer got hold of a person who had some grievance over some deal transacted then. Thinking the Ballards had money now, they sued and slandered Mr. Ballards. It was at the time when that viciousness was running rampant.

During the Chicago class, the night of April 15, 1939, after class we saw a Cross of white Light in the sky visible to any one's sight. Even long after the meeting was over it could still be seen. The next night Saint Germain said, that what we witnessed was the Cosmic Light in a Cross which represented the Christ.

The Ballards and a group of students went to the Music Festival in Soldier's Field (Gate 35, Sec. 137). They had colored water displays which

looked like various flames dancing. It was very impressive and beautiful.

On the way east, the last of August 1939, when we were going thru Salt Lake City some on the staff wanted to go see the movie "The Wizard of OZ", as it was showing there. When the beautiful green temples were shown, Mr. Ballard said they represented the Emerald Temples at inner levels. Then at the end when the old witch was completely dissolved, he said that represented the end of the black magicians, which had all been removed from the earth by the Great Ones.

The first one was taken during the San Diego class, March 4 thru 11, 1936. (Interesting – the dark forces which were responsible for the sinking of Lemuria had a powerful focus at a point out in the ocean just outside of San Diego.) The last black magician was taken February 25, 1939. He had his focus in the Black Forest in Germany, he would leave his physical body and work out of the body, in his inner body. When the Master seized him They kept him here for a week before taking him out of the atmosphere and into the so-called compound. During that time They compelled him to draw the streams of energy of destructive force which he had woven thru the substance of the earth, back into himself and/or his aura.

During the Cleveland class October 13 thru 22, 1939, the Ballards automobiles were attacked. That is when Mr. Ballard said, he just couldn't take it any longer, and asked for his Ascension. He then turned and asked Mrs. Ballard what she was going to do, come along or stay? Mrs. Ballard said, someone had to hold the ideal for mankind, and she would stay to carry on. Later she said in a meeting, that she had that feeling; that the (Higher Mental Body) Christ Self knew it would take more power than what they had in the physical. This way, by Mr. Ballard and others, ascending, and by Mrs. Ballard staying here, more power could be poured thru. (To be continued)

Marriage

(Continued)

In regards to the point of Law that making love is best for procreation, people are quick to argue that mankind would soon die out. However, if mankind adhered to this principle and followed Divine direction then those on the other side who were supposed to come in would be given the opportunity. Then they would have better bodies, and

much less adverse conditions to meet when they got here. The women would have an easier time during pregnancy and deliverance.

Then when two-thirds of mankind reached that way of life and understand enough of Cosmic Law, they would again gain the use of the Light Rays. That way it would be easy to provide bodies for all who's Divine Plan it was to come into embodiment. The body provided would be in full stature and the incoming one could function fully.

The form (body) is created by the stream of life thru the Ray from the Presence, not by the combined essence of life in the masculine and feminine, as man thinks.

So the outer idea and belief that physical union is necessary for so-called God to bring individuals to function on earth is quite in reverse. When in fact the action is that the Divine just takes advantage of the opportunity, of man's human weaknesses. Conception takes place within three days, and life for that embodiments starts then, not at birth. The light enters the body at the time the first atom of the heart forms within the body of the mother-to-be, self-conscious life enters at the first breath. Therefore, from the inner standpoint from the time of inception abortion (at any time) is the same as murder, it is terminating the process set up, and hence it can be considered as "taking life".

According to a doctor's research, birth control pills do not necessarily prevent pregnancy, but prevent it from being carried out. The pills prevent the egg, which in the majority of cases is fertilized, from entering the uterus (womb) where it can develop. Therefore is aborted during the first week of pregnancy.

Everything that the pregnant woman takes into the body goes to the fetus. All food, drink, alcohol, dope, smoke, etc., emotions and mental attitudes affect the fetus or is relayed to it.

Whatever is taken into the body goes to the brain first. In occult chemistry it is pointed out that even just a kernel of sugar or a crumb or bread goes to every cell of the body. So the fetus could be no exception.

At the time of birth when they administer anesthesia, that affects the fetus likewise (since the fetus takes on everything). Hence, after birth they would slap the baby to make it start breathing that seemed necessary because it was in a sleeping condition caused by the anesthesia.

Now that is being done less as more and more women prefer the natural way.

The thought and feeling of the parents are an influence and mold for the incoming lifestream. For procreation, proper and clean use of sex is important.

Parental desire for the child and the love which accompanies such feelings, are of great assistance in the one to be born. On the other hand, as some do not want to take the responsibility in which they engaged their senses, and rebel at being caused to fulfill that service, and the child is not wanted, then when qualities of fear, shame resentment and rebellion are charged into the feeling of the mother-to-be, this has a detrimental effect upon the mind, brain structure, emotional and flesh bodies of the incoming child.

With some children there is some remembrance previous to conception, which has been described by them as being all light and beautiful. One child recalled the conception, taking place while the parents were drunk, and asked why they acted like that.

There are a few individuals who remember about being born. One said he did not want to come into the outer world.

Some research has been done thru hypnotism. They described the delivery room, the doctors, nurses, what they said, did and what their attitudes were; the arrangement of the mother's hair, etc. So it is important that those attending do not think, feel or say unpleasant or discrediting things about its head shape, eyes, nose, or hair, etc., or that the child was unwanted, or it was not of the right gender. The delivery room should be body temperature, of clear soothing color, with pleasant surroundings.

Some recalled that while in the womb they felt comfortable and secure. So after birth it is well that the infant is placed on the mother, the opinion is that his be done even before the umbilical cord is severed.

It was also determined that there is communication between the fetus and mother to be particularly; and even to some extend with the father to be, when he favorably anticipates the birth of the child.

People question as to how communication can take place, because the fetus dos not know their language. However, communication can take place without words. It is well known that infants respond to love, which

is a certain vibration, also react to hate and various attitudes, each being of a certain or particular vibration. A pregnant woman feels various movements of the fetus and often responds to it. As one recalled while in the womb, it kicked and the mother to be placed her hand there, then it kicked at another place and she put her hand there. That was a sort of communication. It was also said that the fetus will open its eyes and then shut them.

All this goes to show that there is life there before birth. Hence all this upholds the fact that the process of abortion is taking life, regardless of when performed.

The emotional body predominates, most people act upon emotional impulses. These come from or thru the solar plexus center which is below the dividing line, and is on the human level.

The mass consciousness is, that when one is incapable of having children, incapable of propagating, that that is tragic. Generally the cause of that is the misuse of life in that respect, in previous embodiments.

People here grieve when someone passes on. When a baby is born here then that individual is missing among its friend on the other side.

Because of reembodiment, individuals are developed to various degrees of intelligence, accomplishments, talents, etc. This they have before coming into embodiment, and then they learn to communicate with words, they are a full-fledged individual at inner levels. But upon taking embodiment the full remembrance of that phase of life is cut off by the band of forgetfulness, and they are somewhat restricted. While waiting before conception and during the period of gestation they abide in designated spheres. At the time of conception the lifestream makes connection with the earth realm, hence it has to abide in a lower realm, a specific realm. We might liken the connection to be similar to or like one in a coma, from the standpoint of the other side.

A small child sometimes focuses its gaze above the head of the person holding it. What it sees is the Ray of Light from the Presence of that person. Some babies cry when certain persons take them because of that person's vibration, or because of black or dark colored garments.

One mother said she had three children, the oldest was eight years older than the youngest. The youngest recalled of all three being in the womb. The researcher said of course that could not be. However, the

explanation is, that there is an etheric record of everything. The third child while in the womb could have been aware of the others having been there, or else she can tune in on that record now.

The cause of some still-born babies is that they "chicken out", so to speak, they did not have the courage, or they refused to go on thru with the process of taking embodiment. This is one reason for "crib deaths", although people concerned with it claim there is no explanation for it.(To be continued)

***

Retreat:
Nov. 15, Shamballa. Dec. 15, Teton Retreat.

Days to recognize:
Nov. 1, All Saint's Day.
Nov. 2, All Souls' Day.
Nov. 11, Veteran's Day.
Nov. 28, Thanksgiving Day.
Nov. 30, Master's and mankind's Harvest at Shamballa.
Dec. 25, Christmas Day.
Dec. 26, thru New Year's Day, Karmic Board in session, over Teton Retreat.

Thursday Nov. 26, 1789 was declared the first Thanksgiving Day by George Washington.

What makes one immune to disease after having it? It is that the feelings repel it, while before the feelings accepted it.

Some think they have to have that morning coffee to satisfy that human desire, and give every blessed little being in the body a little poison. Stimulations poison the being in the body, so the Christ Self releases more energy for them to throw it off.

V.7 N.5, January-February, 31 A.F. (1986)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Inception Of This Teaching

(Continued)

After Mr. Ballard had returned home from those experiences with Saint Germain, one evening he went to the drug store for some small item. Evidently he had to pass thru an underpass close by, (it seems it was on the way back) as he approached it, all about it there was a green light or radiance, which he later realized was the radiance from the Angel Deva of the Jade Temple, the Guardian Being for the I AM Activity.

The general opinion of the students now is, that Mr. Ballard while at Mount Shasta stayed at the McCloud Lodge.

Before their trip to Honolulu, in August 1936, Mr. Ballard received the messages thru the Light and sound ray, in this way he would hear the audible voice of the Master. But on their return there was a change in the mode of his receiving the dictations and the words were flashed before his sight in letters of living Light, about two inches high. One who saw the letters of Light from the audience said that instead of being in reverse order as one would expect, they read along naturally, the same way Mr. Ballard was seeing them. This change was because the last vestige of his human creation had been transmuted. He said that while on the boat they slept most of the time, and then is when the inner work took place. The purified substance of his physical body was raised into his etheric body, which only withdrew December 29th, 1939.

New Year's Even 1939-40, in the Teton Retreat he made the Ascension, by the etheric body in which was the purified substance of the physical body, merging with that body in the casket of long ago, which then ascended into his Christ Self, this was all done in full self-consciousness, then he ascended into his Electronic Body of the I AM, which completed the Ascension. After that there were only two bodies in the caskets, that of Mrs. Ballard and Donald.

The services for the Departed, for Mr. Ballard, were conducted by Mrs. Ballard. It was said there were to be 77 present, by invitation only. The coffin was draped in an American flag. After the closed casket service the body was taken to the crematory. The staff (and maybe some others) followed, then saw the casket being pushed into the channel or tunnel at the end of which one could see the flames in the furnace.

The first group meeting Mrs. Ballard and the staff attended after Mr. Ballard's Ascension was at Ratana's on Lake Avenue in Los Angeles. A large picture of Mr. Ballard had been placed on and near the front of the platform with flowers on each side. That picture was so charged that it just seemed alive.

The New Dispensation for the Ascension was enabled to be given because of the application and work that the students did in the first few years of public classes. It at the time applied only to those students who had rendered enough impersonal service and/or had sufficient qualification of the past along with it.

Now people read of it and think and decide they are going to make the Ascension whether or not they qualify, they think just because they want to believe in that it will take place. Yet Mr. Ballard who already more than qualified to make the Ascension never did say he would, but instead said more than once: "When I have cleansed and purified myself enough; when I have poured out love and kindness enough; when I have been humble and grateful enough; when I have served enough; then – will I enter into that Home of my Presence."

Mr. Ballard once said, that they did not have an organization, and NEVER would so it was as long as he was here.

However, after he had left, and Mrs. Ballard was in charge and there was so much viciousness being released, some of the Minute Men who were endeavoring to help her, got an organization set up. So beginning in July 1940, on the magazine appeared Saint Germain Press, Inc., in place of Sindelar Studios.

The Ascended Masters and the Great White Brotherhood do not have an organization. They just work in cooperation and in obedience to the Law, which makes it unnecessary to have an organization.

As they got out books, Mrs. Ballard had the desire to give the books to people. She asked Saint Germain if she could learn to precipitate and

give away the books. He said, no, that people need to give something for what they get.

So it was even in the classes, the students released (gave) their energy thru decrees and songs, then were given the Dictations by the Masters.

Mr. Ballard did mention about using the Transmuting Violet Flame for three hours a day.

Mr. Ballard had handled all pertaining to the group activities. Mrs. Ballard handled the editing and publishing, etc. So when Mr. Ballard left this realm, Mrs. Ballard and the secretary (B.M.) knew nothing about the group work. Mrs. Ballard took over but was unfamiliar with group procedures.

In 1940, since Mr. Ballard had left, many things in and about the activity were changing. His leaving was to the loyal students, similar to when Jesus left, as it was to his sincere followers.

In the 1930's, Ratana, a group director, had put together five very short lessons for beginners. A student (X) on the staff, who had the group directors' files and was familiar with the group activities having gone to the group meetings in the various cities, realized those five lessons were not adequate to prepare or give sufficient information to one who would enter a decree group. That there was a need for more basic instruction for those interested in this new Ascended Master Teaching. So it was taken up with the secretary, suggesting what ought to be done, and for her to take it up with Mrs. Ballard, but she said to go ahead and put together the material.

Since coming into the activity in 1936, X had indexed all the books and magazines to date. This was on hundreds of pieces of paper, more than a shoe box full. These were sorted and put in alphabetical order. The subjects were selected and determined upon and then the material was gathered together for them, making seven Fundamental lessons. Some of it was typed up and the rest was just giving references.

This was presented to the secretary who typed it up for printing, then presented to Mrs. Ballard for her approval. She suggested more material on the Violet Flame. The secretary suggested a particular reference on precipitation, these were located and inserted. This Outline was first

printed in 1940. (X had the idea to later put together another two sets of seven lessons.)

Then sometime after fundamental classes were being conducted, some regular students wanted to know if they could also attend those classes. The secretary took it up with X who pointed out that it could benefit the new students by having some in the meeting who were familiar with the songs and decreeing. It was also pointed out to the secretary, that to just go thru the set of seven lessons once, for one unfamiliar with esoteric teachings, was not enough to go into regular decree groups. That would be better that they attended two sets of lessons first. During this discussion all of a sudden she said, something to this effect, then, have every student take the fundamental lessons twice a year, (that was not Ascended Master direction, it was an action from the solar plexus.) So evidently she put in on the Fundamental outline and when Mrs. Ballard checked it she did not catch it, nor realize what far reaching effects in might have. And because of that all these years, in order to attend the regular decree groups the students were required to take the Fundamentals every six months.

This was when Europe was trying to draw America into war, and the students were particularly active in decree work at that time. The Masters had said that President Roosevelt and Churchill had made a pact to gain control over all peoples. They intense to attain that thru war. So when Congress would not give the President the power to declare war, there was some maneuvering around and it was instigated from the White House. That is how it came about that Pearl Harbor was bombed. The Masters also informed the students that there were atrocities going on in Europe, which would be beyond our belief. On this the world is now aware. At the time some people who knew those ovens were being built could not believe it could be carried out, so there was no opposition. The Masters also pointed out that whenever human beings make a pact like and it was attained then always one of them gets rid of the other (or others).

In Los Angeles there was a decree group every night of the week, so to provide time for some students to take the Fundamentals, one decree group had to be terminated. At that first Fundamental lesson, the inner action was disastrous, instead of decreeing, which was so necessary, they had to sit there and just listen.

In 1941, X suggested to the secretary, that it would be more convenient for the Directors to have the material for the Fundamentals, printed in booklet form. But she said, no, that they could gather together the material for each lesson. However, in 1965, they did do just that, and also made the change from seven to nine lessons.

Occult Law

Using crystal for various things or actions, is not new, they have been utilized thru the centuries: as have other jewels and gold.

The use of herbs is nothing new either, just because they have not been utilized in the West as in the East, does not make them new. They are used in the East instead of drugs. Just because the knowledge of this has not been known in the West, does not make it new. It shows up the wrong type of education prevailing here.

In the East they use herbs for medicine which produces no after ill effects. They know what kind of herbs and how to use them for dropsy, jaundice, to remove corns and warts, to cure rheumatic pain, to relief cholera, for asthma, chest pains, for gums and mucous membranes, for low blood pressure, to alleviate fever, to keep insects from biting, to allay hysteria, as an antiseptic, for women's peculiar complaints, relief of diabetes, skin disease, urinary complaints, cystitis, bladder ulceration, astringent, dysentery, for burns and wounds to form new skin, to coagulate the blood of wounds, to secure abortion, etc.: The herbs used for these are the more common ones, but they have others also.

In the East they learn self-control, mastery over the mental, emotional and physical bodies. They learn the art of an advanced technique of which "judo" as known in the West is very elementary. A certain action of this is used in place of anesthetics (of which they have none), to set broken bones and extract teeth. There is no risk in this method and no pain nor ill effects.

In the Far East, especially in Tibet and India, they learn and know how to contact their Higher Self to some extent, which we term the Christ Self (Higher Mental Body). They did not know the use of the Violet Flame which the Master Saint Germain has since brought forth. They are taught reembodiment (re-incarnation), and do not fear so-called death. They are taught about liberation to be attained in the future after many

embodiments. We have been given a better understanding of it, and know it as the Ascension into the Light.

In the West, people think the people in the East are ignorant, and should or need to read the Bible. However, a person versed in occultism (not what one reads about in the West), has much more understanding of spiritual things, than what the Bible has. In the East there is greater spiritual understanding and respect for it, which people in the West do not have as their consciousness is geared towards pleasure and materialism, hence do not sense it, they are predominately emotional. The solar plexus center being the most active which promotes psychic connections. Intellectual connections are also made thru this center.

Some in the West are pretending to be gurus and having chelas, but that is only mimicking and pretense of the real thing in the East. Here they do not have technique nor the qualification of the real, which is passé anyway now since the occult law was set aside. Hence is not a part of the Ascended Master Teaching for the New Age that Saint Germain has set into action, and does not use the old terminology.(To be continued)

Marriage

The need is to conserve one's energy. That is, not waste it thru criticism, condemnatory feelings, anger, hate or misuse of the sex activity. People waste their energy thru intense feelings of discord, of resentment, hatred, anger, jealousy, etc. And thru sense pleasure one drives the energy down and out of the body. Thru radiation it goes out from the body, and is not only lost but charges those qualities into the feeling worlds of others.

In ancient times mankind lived in the body for a few hundred years. But as people wasted more and more of their energy the life span decreased. As Jesus said, the last enemy to overcome is (so-called) deaths. The misuse of the sex activity is the last activity of that, by which it holds dominion over mankind. Thus the energy required to sustain life in the body is wasted. Yet the majority of mankind justify it and rebel against conserving their energy.

Life originally intended the energy released thru the Ray of Light only for procreation of the species, for propagating of the human form. Hence the sex activity should only be used for that. In order to have perfection, the energy needs to be held in control and kept harmoniously qualified.

The penalty for misuse is what mankind pays in the various diseases, other failures and death (so-called).

The Masters have pointed out that there were many young people who had some contact with the Presence and/or Divine Beings, and when they get married lost that contact because they were drawn away from that ideal. The attention was drawn downward, and the energy released for sense gratification; and the Light vanished.

The Goddess of Purity stayed in the Great Silence ever since mankind turned the attention away from pro-creating thru the use of the Light Rays. From that time until January 1, 1939, She never came forth to render service because of lack of purity in mankind. Once 800 years previously She came and looked mankind over but was compelled to wait. Although for over 100 years the call for purity had come to Her from the hearts of some, because their voice was silent She could not come. But thru Saint Germain's instruction, students began to decree and call for purity, and because the discarnate were removed from certain localities She was enabled to come forth. That shows how important it is to say the decrees. And also what can be accomplished thru that action. The reason for the decrees is that we need to release some of our energy by which the Presence and Divine Beings can give the assistance. Thru the spoken word and feeling we release human energy which is required.

The Goddess of Purity again came October 1, 1939, and dictated. She said, that mankind had had millions of years to go thru birth and rebirth. So those who now had the opportunity to gain their eternal Freedom, should not contemplate sex relationship having had a long time for rearing children, and misusing the sex force. She asked, if they couldn't forget that for a few years and turn the attention to the Presence and purity of life and become free from the wheel of birth and rebirth forever.

All the thrills of the flesh in one embodiment cannot equal one real Divine outpouring. These inner experiences far excel outer pleasure. They come about when we have earned them, or they come about in the Cosmic push, when we give enough obedience and render the required service.

When bodies can again be provided thru the use of Light Rays, there will not be the need of others (parents, etc.) having to provide for the incoming one, as now from babyhood to maturity. Therefore, marriage and homes as it is now will not be needed.

When people are confronted with these ideas now they get so scared that they might not be able to hang onto all their human desires. Yet had the people (even all who had the opportunity) been willing and able to come into this Ascended Master Teaching and live by it, cooperate and enter the group work as the Master Saint Germain suggested, the conditions of the outer world could have been changed.

This is another case of how the human defeats itself. Because it enough people had made the application then the dispensation could have passed so those persons passing on could have come under it whereby they could finish up on the other side and attain the goal.

Many marvelous things could already be in action. And the Cosmic Law would not have had to close the door against reembodiment on earth. Because this other means of birth could be brought about as was planned. When two-thirds of the people attain sufficient mastery this can come about.

Now the individuals take vows to serve the Light before coming info embodiment, but most of them are not kept. And the door being closed, they cannot come back to contaminate the earth further, cannot use the earth for a playground anymore. For those who would not change, the Cosmic Law put an end to that.

The Master Jesus did the things to fulfill the prophecies which was to make people believe He was the Messiah for whom they were looking. Yet it did not all work out that way. Had enough people taken and applied His Teaching He could have, instead of being crucified, stayed here and spread the Teaching and Christ action. (To be continued)

***

Retreats:

Jan. 15, Darjeeling.
Feb. 15, Meru's Retreat.
Mar. 15, Resurrection Temple.
Apr. 15, Ascension Temple.
May 15, Focus of Wisdom.
June 15, Teton Retreat.

Days to Recognize:

Jan. 1, New Year's Day. Old occult law set aside. Sanat Kumara released. Lord Gautama became Lord of the World.

Jan. 21, Sanat Kumara left.

Feb. 12, Lincoln's Birthday.

Feb. 21, Gautama returned to earth,

Feb. 22, Washington birthday.

V.7 N.6, March-April, 31 A.F. (1986)
LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Inception of This Teaching

(Continued)

In the early classes all over the country, anyone from the street could walk in. Later on they had a policeman stationed during meetings. In 1939 they said that Saint Germain asked that the classes be closed. So cards were issued. Before that only 100% students had cards.

One day during a class at the Shrine Auditorium, a man who had a gun came in. That was before the classes were closed. Evidently Mr. Ballard was made aware of it. But he only told it sometime later in a meeting. Had the man tried to shoot, the Masters Who of course knew it, would have incapacitated him from doing so.

A lady who had had back trouble for a long time came to a meeting and was healed. Then did not even pursue the work. Like people did in Jesus' time.

The son of one of the women who was pursuing the work came and sat on the front row. Mr. Ballard made the call to cut him free from that condition. As the change was taking place in his body he got rather faint. Mr. Ballard asked for someone to bring a glass of water. When it was brought, he said to wait, as he wanted to charge it first. So he made the call for it to be charged with what was needed. Later someone started a rumor, that they even charged (meaning money) for a glass of water. That shows what ignorance and human concepts will do.

In the Voice of the "I AM" magazine, March 1936 issue, in an article by Mrs. Ballard, it states that Francis Bacon was the last embodiment of Saint Germain. Then in the latter part of the 1930's, one day in class while Mrs. Ballard was speaking, suddenly she began coughing as if choking. Mr. Ballard was sitting in a chair on the platform, he got up and issued a decree and soon her coughing stopped. He said that (S.L.) head of AMORC, a Rosicrucian organization was claiming to have been Francis Bacon, and was interfering with or trying to stop this work.

We were sitting in one of the first rows of seats in the center of the balcony, and Mrs. S. said she saw a hand (on the inner) grab at Mrs. Ballard's throat.

When Mr. Ballard asked for his Ascension, Saint Germain told him he needed to stay here until certain work was completed. Hence, he did not leave until the end of the year. Evidently this was to complete work which was in the Master's Plan for the period from July thru December.

In July 1940, the Federal Court of the U.S. indicted 24 persons in the activity, Mrs. Ballard and Donald were two of these, (it was said, also Mr. Ballard, although he had passed on), on charges of fraudulent use of the United States mails.

In the February 1942 magazine, was an announcement stating that thru the vicious attempt to interfere with Saint Germain's activity in getting this Ascended Master Instruction to the people, the use of the U.S. mails was being denied them. This lasted for some years, while the court fight was going on, but in the 1950's they were vindicated, hence could again use the mails. In a notice in the same magazine it stated that the Decree groups at the Shrine Auditorium (in Los Angeles) were discontinued.

In early 1942, Mrs. Ballard advised the students to leave the west coast, claiming it was going to go down, also that there would be marshal law declared there. This is what we called "the exodus". She wanted Mr. Sindelar also to leave and move the press to Santa Fe, N.M. But he said later that he went by his own directions, and that he was not directed to do so. Hence refused to go. So at Mrs. Ballard's directions the press was moved to Santa Fe, and she took charge. The publishing address was changed from: Published at the Sindelar Studios, 2600 S. Hoover St., Lost Angeles CA. to Saint Germain Press, Inc. Chicago, Illinois.

Metaphysical and particularly occult students were against some things the Ballards gave out, because they felt it was over-stepping the bounds and revealing occult secrets. That was because they, these people did not know about or/and accept that the old occult law had been set aside.

During meetings in Chicago in the middle 1940's, Mrs. Ballard read Unveiled Mysteries and The Magic Presence books, giving extra information as she read.

Mr. and Mrs. Ballard lived **life** in dignity, and morally did not get involved with another of the opposite gender, (as most people are doing now). There was never even any such intimation.

When their son wanted to get married they did not approve and did what they could to prevent it. When they asked Saint Germain for help He said He did what He could, according to the law of free will. He said it was a karmic condition and it could have been handled thru application, but if thru free will they did not do it the result was the other route.

The Ballards never begged for money or any contributions. However, the Law is we should give a balance for what we receive. Some people who were healed and greatly blessed did give them gifts in appreciation. The announcer on several occasions, pointed out that the contributions at the classes did not nearly cover the expenses, and that they made up the difference from money from the books.

Many who had healings, and even outstanding ones, did not do anything for the Light, and when the Ballards came back to their city for class they never even attended. That shows the ingratitude of human beings. What about those thousands (over 20,000) of healings, what did those people do for the Light and Saint Germain's work?

Divine Beings are not interested in any human title, diploma, outer world position, amount of schooling or affluence, but only in our consciousness, willingness to give obedience to our I AM Presence, render impersonal service to Life, and in doing a job well done. This means, according to Their standards and not to human beings concepts and evaluation.

The Master Jesus on December 25, 1935, said, that the Messengers (Mr. & Mrs. Ballard) had proven themselves, had proven their ability to stand in and carry the Light and that until the Ascended Masters came forth in Their visible, tangible Bodies they would remain the direct Messengers for the Ascended Masters.

The Goddess of Light October 17, 1938 said, that no one could take the place of these Messengers, that the Cosmic Light had made it so. That until enough people were firmly anchored in the Light and able to get directions from the I AM Presence clearly, the dictations needed to continue. Until then the Messengers under Saint Germain would be the authority to keep this Teaching clean and free from human concepts.

However, when the people were awakened and had reached a certain rate of vibratory action and were firmly anchored in the I AM Presence so they could get perfectly clear direction from the Presence, many in America would be able to receive. Then there would be no confusion in what came forth, as it would all agree with what the Great Ones had given thru Mr. Ballard; that if it disagreed it would not be correct. And it would also agree with what the Hierarchy gave in The Bridge activity from 1952 to 1958. (But the inner backing, promotion and action of receiving then, will be very different from that of the 1930's and 1950's.

In the 1930's more was accomplished for mankind and the earth in three years than had been done thru all the millions of years since mankind turned from the Light. That was made possible by the students' accepting and knowing their I AM Presence, the Violet Flame, etc., and by applying it.

The Eloah Hercules said in the late 1930's, that the dispensations which had been obtained had changed the plans of many things. Since the Central Sun was the Source and authority for the planet earth that one It has been called into action, Its activity can change the whole plan of conditions for the earth, even those which had been planned by the Elohim.

Hence, even though the plan in the 1930's was for the Ballards to be the Messengers and the ones to be the authority in the outer world for the new Teaching and Saint Germain's work, did not mean under certain conditions it could not and would not be changed. And so it was changed when the 20 years had run out.

The Law had allowed the Ballards 20 years in which to give this Teaching to mankind. But because there was not enough expansion of the Light to sustain the planet in its system, so when that period had expired the greater authority took action and changed that. Then thru Cosmic action much was accomplished for mankind and the earth which was needed, but had not gotten done on the inner which was of Cosmic import. So the Cosmic Law gave a dispensation for another 20 year period in which the Great White Brotherhood was required to acquaint the consciousness of mankind with the Divine Plan. For the earth to be sustained, the remaining discarnate needed to be removed and again get on their evolutionary path; the same with those in the Sleeper's Realm,

and those in the so-called compound. Sanat Kumara had to be freed, bun. All that had to be done first.

Hence, the Masters set into action a New Endeavor to see what could be accomplished. A new publication called "The Bridge" was started April 1952, by the Masters working thru other individuals. This, Mrs. Ballard thru free will refuted, and this is why some students refuse to accept that it is authentic, and in themselves have not been able to sense it. However, when they leave this plane they will see the Truth about it.

In the early 1950's, Saint Germain gave the following:

The Great White Brotherhood is required by Cosmic Law to acquaint the consciousness of mankind with the Divine Plan within the next 20 year period, which has been given to us to complete the earth's redemption.

As My Ray is the point of contact with the people of earth, it is only thru My Chelas that I am enabled to effect this rapid transition. The appearances of the last several years point to the unpleasant fact that rather than increasing, the interest and enthusiasms of those in whom I have invested so much of My life, has been slowly dying – until only shouldering embers remain of My once hopeful Flame, in the hearts of the few that have chosen, no matter what the sacrifice, to stand by!

Too often thru the centuries have We seen the Flame of enthusiasm for God Causes flicker and die out, and the vision of world brotherhood lie dead ash – blown by the winds of adversity into oblivion!

While there is yet a heart in which a spark is burning, there is hope of renewing the Flame – even as while a tiny ember burns, the woodsman can rekindle the watch fire upon whose guarding presence his safety so depends.

Seeing the handwriting on the wall, We have been able to secure the acquiescence of the Cosmic Law, the Lords of Karma, and the Lord of the World, (at that time) Sanat Kumara, to invest the lifestream of My beloved Frances Ekey with the responsibility of being such an Ember to rekindle the Life Flame of the student body.

We had hoped up to the very last to secure the support or at least to avoid the active opposition of Mrs. Ballard but as this has not been possible, We shall have to pass thru a period of transition, during which the sheep and the goats again must choose their respective paths and

then abide in the goal to which those paths will ultimately lead. Saint Germain.

The Masters drew from the other activity those students who could sense their vibrations. A group of perhaps 20 to 35 who had years of training and much momentum, who were fully dedicated and dependable and willing to follow the Masters' suggestions, along with the forcefield, composed the central Focus. So thru these students and along with others in The Bridge activity, all those lifestreams who had removed themselves from the evolving mankind were brought back into the evolutionary process; also a number of other achievements were accomplished. Thus Sanat Kumara was enabled to be freed January 1, 1956. Those are things which never again have to be done. All this is different from the methods used now by the so-called channels, etc., also the material put out is different. Now it is more just individual actions. The blind leading the blind. It seems like only the old guard adhere to the principles and live the **life**, which seems so rare now.

The Great Ones had hoped to get earth's redemption completed in or by the end of the second 20-year period, but again that was not the case. However, evidently enough was accomplished, that since They had thru the 40 years invested so much of Their energy and time that it was the part of wisdom, to perhaps let it phase out more gradually. By closing the door for reembodiment, it will probably take a few hundred years to clear the earth of the some ten billion lifestreams, so the others of the sixth root race and the seventh root race can take embodiment to go on with their evolution and fulfill their destiny. Finis

Marriage

(Continued)

When the Masters speak of holding the Immaculate Conception, it does not refer to producing pregnancy. Neither does it refer to artificial insemination. It means to practice visualizing and holding the Divine likeness of that individual, like Mother Mary did for the Master Jesus all of His life.

To some motherhood is marvelous. But it will be much more so in the future when true motherhood and fatherhood of form (body) will again come forth and the forms are produced by the projection of the Light Rays.

In the 1930's, at a meeting of the Daughters of Light, Mrs. Ballard said that Saint Germain had said that the menstrual period was a psychic-astral thing. So evidently that too will be eliminated.

At present many are here now who are products of late Atlantean times, and are highly developed emotionally. The substance of their physical bodies and emotional bodies is tainted or conditioned from the past. Therefore these bodies will respond to urges of those qualities created in previous embodiments. In these bodies are the seeds of inevitable retribution if the functions are misused. The emotions must be brought under control and transmuted into Love, and effort should be made towards the development of the mind so as to raise into the mental activity, not intellectual but mental.

It is said one must have faith, but just faith without works is not enough.

Just being sincere is not enough, although it can bring results. One can be since on a wrong pursuit. As it is as easy to believe what is false as to believe Truth. A communist is sincere, and holds to certain principles, but in a wrong way, or for just human results. They work for and hold to the principle of comradeship (brotherhood) but have perverted it to some extent.

In the past when Saint Germain endeavored to bring about universal and Cosmic Brotherhood, or Utopia, it was seized upon by the wrong individuals and because the greatest concept of communism. A communistic order is a degradation rather than an acceleration of consciousness, or effort towards perfection. Communistic doctrines promulgate the leveling of the consciousness and personal estate of every man to the subnormal status of the illiterate masses. It stifles individual development. It is that communistic element or state of consciousness that has destroyed every civilization. What is needed is right relationship not the communistic way of life.

Many individuals think they go along with communism because of dominating suggestions thru hate and fear, which was promulgated by the black magicians.

Since in the 1930's, when Saint Germain's work which is an action of Freedom started in the outer world, instead of refinement, much slip-shod, slouchy mannerisms especially among the young people sprang up

and prevailed, and then go the females wearing trousers, all that comes from (out of) the communistic element. Back of the communists is the sinister influence which consciously manifests thru mental forces. These are the things to be dealt with in the outer activity of life. (To be continued)

***

April 22, 1939, Saint Germain said, that the group Directors and the students should not keep referring to the destructive activities, but let the power of Light flow forth, since that was the remedy. Because, by dwelling upon the destructive forces one begins to build them.

He also said, that in the lower Light Realms where the disembodied dwell now, that their attention was being drawn to the expansion of this Light and they were taught to see it. That some in their etheric bodies and some in their Christ Self, all are shown their I AM Presence. So when they embody again on earth they retain some memory and feeling of It. This would help bring the change in the vibratory action which is demanded for the earth by the Christ Light. That the Great Divine Director had made this possible. This, then was to start soon. So the people born around that time and since have been shown their I AM Presence before taking embodiment.

***

Days to Recognize:
Mar. 17, St. Patrick's Day.
Mar 21, first inhabitants came.
Mar. 29, Geraldine Innocente's birthday.
Mar. 30, Easter.

***

Retreats:
Mar. 15, Resurrection Temple.
April 15, Ascension Temple.

***

On Vol. 7 #5, page 1, Year should read 1986 instead of 1985.

A reminder: this is the last issue of Vol. 7. May-June issue will be the first of Vol. 8. In it will run an article on David Lloyd's Ascension.

V.8 N.1, May-June, 32 A.F. (1986)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

David Lloyd

David Lloyd was of the Lloyd family of London, England. Although he was, the family was not able to hold him to the things of the outer world.

Englishmen are known as being not very receptive. But their peculiar nature is that they have a remarkable tenacity.

When David was about four years of age, his parents moved from England to Punjab, India. There his father was an officer for the English government. That was all in the great wisdom of the Presence. His boyhood was very happy and harmonious. He was being watched over from birth, by an unascended Master who came to them later, although they had not met Him nor knew about Him. David was guarded and directed by his Christ Self and by that Master all his life.

As a lad he loved the idea very much of the Master Jesus having left the example of the Ascension. But from all he contacted in the outer, caused him to believe such a thing was impossible at this time for human beings. But after his Ascension He found it was a mistake, because He had proven it otherwise.

When David was about 14 years of age his father who was a very quiet man, one day just after dinner started to talk. He was being prompted by a Master but he did not know it. He directed most of his attention to David, asking if he ever thought of what was beyond this realm of life. David wanted to ask him if he ever had, but did not dare do so. His father said that he knew some way that there were many realms above or beyond this physical realm, and that in each was substance of its own vibratory rate. The boy asked him if he really thought it was so; and he said, he not only thought it, but he knew it was so, although he could not tell how or why he knew. He talked further for a time and then suddenly stopped. Later David wanted so much for him to talk about it again but they never could get him to do so.

Although David did not know it, the Light within his heart knew and accepted the Truth of what his father spoke. Later he saw this was in preparation for what followed.

When David was 16 years of age, his father grub-staked a friend who went to South Africa to try his luck in diamond mines. They never did hear from him. But he did meet went to South Africa and befriended him, so that He (the Master) would receive his wealth for the Lloyds, since the man had no relatives to whom to leave it.

When David was 20 years of age, that unascended Master who could levitate, came to their home to relay news about this man at the mines. He came from South Africa when He knew Mr. Lloyd would soon pass on, to give His radiation to the family. He told them that man had passed on and left his legacy to Mr. Lloyd, which was to go to David in case the father passed on. The good deed of his father returned to David thus the great Law prepared thru individuals to provide for David in his long search. The Master offered to take care of it all and have the fortune transferred, as at that time Mr. Lloyd could not get away.

When they had finished with that business, the Master turned to David who was standing nearby, and said, that he would meet a man, with a crystal Cup on a great mountain in North America; that that man was the one who could assist him to the Ascension. And who that was He could tell him.

The Light within David was sufficiently expanded to draw the attention of that unascended Master. It was like those words were fire branded into his feeling world, which stayed with him until he got his Freedom.

After that the Master and Mr. Lloyd went by themselves and talked for hours. When his father came back David asked him what he had been told. He answered that he could not tell him. However, it was in preparation for what was to happen to the father later. Then the Master went away and they did not know where He went.

The Master kept that worded picture before David, unknown to him. The Light in him was strong enough to enable him to completely accept it in his feelings and so he set into action thru his feeling world that vision. By the Master calling his attention to the Crystal Cup and the possibility to make the Ascension gave his own Christ Self opportunity to prepare his

feeling world, although he did not know in his outer consciousness of these actions. So that power was set into action by the Christ Self and Ascended Master who knew what was coming. Although he understood but little what that goal meant, it registered in his feeling world with great intensity, which impelled him on all thru the years, even though the information was very fragmentary and indefinite. Even though at times the intellect questioned the feelings never wavered.

A month later as Mr. Lloyd was attending some government matters with some natives, he was shot and passed on. He served the English government in India, and never did a dishonorable thing. Although he was constantly beset by individuals offering him bribes of money. Because he held the great respect of the government and continued to refuse bribes, he was shot.

When the body was brought back to the house, and David looked at it, he had not feeling of sorrow. He just thought, now his father was free. However, his mother was less fortunate, her sorrow was great. In spite of what the Master had told her, she was not able to free herself from the old concepts about passing on.

After David's father passed on, the Master came again. He came from South America. He made friends with them, and gave them what they required from this fortune for their trip to England.

After another month just before he and his mother were ready to leave for London, the same Master came again. He knew before he left two months earlier what would happen to the father. So he had already arranged for the fortune, much of which was in diamonds, to be transferred to a Bank in England for David.

He told them He had deposited the balance in the Bank of England, and gave them the papers and credentials they needed to claim it. David thanked the Master and offered to pay Him, but He said that had been taken care of already. The Master made the arrangements for their transportation, and accompanied them to the boat at Bombay. That gave the Master the opportunity to talk to David who recognized His wisdom, and to envelop him in His radiance which stayed with him thru his lifetime. As they left He reminded David to remember the crystal Cup, and to seek and he would find.

They had a wonderful trip, and arrived at Southampton. When they got to London he went to the Bank and the man said, they were expecting him that day. He got his Bank and check books, and found he was credited with 100,000 pounds. Thru this means he was provided for during his long search. After four years his mother passed on. He thought he was left alone in the world, but of course was not as the Masters were with him. He was now free to go on his search. Later he transferred a portion of his wealth to a Bank in New York City. He came to New York and got established, and then began the search for the man with the crystal Cup.

Constantly in his consciousness were the words the Master in India had said to his that when he had found the man with the crystal Cup he would have found the one who could assist him to the Ascension. His consciousness fixed upon the word "Ascension" and stayed uppermost in his consciousness all his life. During all those years than phrase rang in his ears and was repeated in his consciousness innumerable times, he would even wake up during sleep and be saying those words. Intellectually he believed it. He never questioned, doubted nor considered how it would be accomplished.

He got weary of searching at times, he had many trials, much disappointment and sorrow. Yet he never doubted, although he thought to give it up, there was no use as months passed by with no results. But then there would come that inner surge of strength and power, and he would go on. He was so convinced that it never ever occurred to him that he might not get to the right mountain, or that it might not come to pass.

David's long search was necessary for him to build up the strength, power and momentum he needed when the time of his Victory came. The purpose of that long search was, that the outer self had to prove it would stick to searching. So when he reached the goal, he had to be worthy of it. David had searched for Truth in other embodiments and so his Freedom had to come in this embodiment.

He was 70 years of age then and seemed to still have the same amount of energy as in his youth. This was in 1930.

One year during his search with no result. He did accept a New York friend's invitation for a yacht trip to Florida.

He searched for nearly 50 years, although the outer self got weary and discouraged at times, and when he would have quit, the Light within him pushed on. There were times he wondered where was the guiding power and intelligence, but that was only temporary. As when he would lie down and rest then in short order he would be determined again and would have the strength and courage to go on searching. Always would come from the Light within him (and evidently by the watchful care of that unascended Master the joy and happiness in that quest, the strength and courage that sent him forth again.(To be continued)

Marriage

There are the different cycles in life. At a certain time boys and girls begin to have an awareness of and attraction to those of other souls. This is a certain cycle of physical life and is of the human nature, as is eating. Like a baby has certain foods, as it grows it can digest different and heavier kinds of food. That is all of and on the human level and not Divine. Because the Christ Self does not require food or any of these actions. Originally, before the fall of man it was not this way as now.

We have entered the cycle now in which things must change. The eating habits must change from eating flesh foods to eating fruits, vegetables, grains and nuts, etc. Other phases of life must change. There is more to life than just growing up with the idea of pleasure or satisfying the appetites and endeavoring to gratify all sense activities. One can choose what to do or just follow the pattern of the parents, and their parents, raise some children as they have done. If they were somewhat satisfied with what they have done, then usually they have developed much pride, family pride, pride of possessions, etc.

While children are reared they are given various false impressions and ideas about life, by their parents, schools and colleges, which often result in disappointments, disillusionment, hard knocks later and for some disaster.

People and parents make children believe in Santa “Clause”. That is perpetrated upon them not only in belief but in action, it is carried out and made manifest to appear to be so in the outer physical world. Thus the children deceived by all in whom they have confidence and trust. Then later they find out it is not so. That Santa was some relative or

someone else. Then at a certain age if a child still believes in Santa, he/she is made fun of or chided.

Children grey up under the false belief, that marriage or mating is the goal for happiness. Even if it isn't directly taught it is implied. In a similar way young people are deceived in believing romance and marriage is the objective to produce everlasting happiness, hence the goal in life. It is false and in the great majority of cases turns out in something less than happiness.

It is perpetrated upon them from many angles; in the home even when the opposite in manifesting between the parents, thru literature, fiction stories, TV and movies plus mass consciousness. Then after marriage and they find out, the hard way, that it isn't all a "bed of roses", the elders shrug their shoulder, saying that everyone has to find out for themselves. The young ones have to decide what they are going to do about it, tolerate it, give in and try to make the best of it, or go their separate ways.

In marriage there is usually quite a bit of adjusting that has to take place. For sense gratification, this they are willing to do. Now if people would be willing to do that much adjusting when it comes to the action of serving the Light, then the Law and the Masters could get much done that needs to be done.

The opportunity has been before the people since in the early 1930's. But since most of them have chosen not to give that obedience to the Law of their own being, and since the earth is to go into a higher orbit, the door is closing to these who cannot accelerate their four lower bodies to the point required to go along with the earth.

Marriage is only on the human level and performed on earth, there is none in the Realms of Light. Marriage vows are of the human and only unto death. In the Realms of Light there is the uniting of Twin Rays, which is for eternity; instead of co-habiting with various Twin Rays of other individuals as is done in the outer world. The outer consciousness attributes happiness to physical sensation.

Children are let or made to believe they can ride thru life sitting on a pink cloud. They need to be made aware that life is not just what they want or like, but need to face facts here in the outer, while they are yet under the protection of the parents and home. It is much better than later

having to buck it without any preparation. They should also be taught about karma, etc. That should make them realize that they are here to redeem that and attain mastery, instead of just looking forward to marriage and expect happiness thru that, for-ever after.

Most marriages are not what was anticipated, and if that is or were what we are here for, then what is wrong?

Children usually grow up with the idea that the goal in life is to get married, and for the most part have a family. That is the way it was with the parents and so they perpetrate that upon their children, the same way as make or let them believe in Santa. So they believe marriage is the one way or road to happiness and they get disappointed the same as with the Santa story, which the parents also had experienced. (To be continued)

Anniversary of the day dedicated to the Remembrance of Motherhood

There is the inner action of the Cosmic Law by which justice, mercy, Love and balance are ever operative in the lives of mankind; appearances, judging by human standards, notwithstanding.

Reembodiment, is a mercy to the one evolving in the present atmosphere of the planet earth, because the accumulation of individual, national, racial and planetary karma is such that a respite from struggle and from the necessity of mitigating the evils of past causes is essential to insure the continued existence of that soul with the qualities of hope, faith and determination to persevere until he soul is consciously absorbed into the Christ Self and immortality of the ego is assured.

The individuals after passing thru so-called death sojourn a shorter or longer time in the inner realms to which they have fitted themselves by the qualification of their energies in the past earth life. All are given instruction and assistance, according to their capacity to understand, absorb, digest and assimilate the Truth of Life, and none are committed to punishments for the sake of chastisement, although some, thru learning the lessons of cause and effect, do temporarily suffer to a degree, and in that suffering build into their consciousness a realization of the right and wrong.

Because of the tremendous personal karma of the majority of lifestreams, the Cosmic Law and the Lords of Karma do not allow more than a third of the lifestreams belonging to this evolution embodiment at

the same time, lest the combined weight of their karma bend the axis beyond its present strained strength. In the course of each 12 month cycle, however, due to the multiplicity of births and passing this general figure varies slightly but not enough to effect seriously the physical safety of earth.

Once each year, during the mystic month of May, the Lords of Karma draw together all the lifestreams that have been chosen to embody within that 12 month cycle. The Maha Chohan renders the same service thru the kingdom of nature. At a beautiful ceremony all the potential mothers of the race are also brought in their inner bodies, to the assembly and each one meets and embraces the mother chosen for reasons of past ties, karmic debts, or potential service, to be the channel thru which that one shall secure a physical body. If either the child or the mother chosen by the Karmic Board, does not approve of the alliance, they are given the opportunity of speaking and then, the Christ Self of each child and parent makes the final decision. If the lesson to be learned will best benefit the child, even if there is an antipathy between the two, the union is inwardly consummated and the Builders of Form take upon themselves the assignment of fulfilling the Law's command thru the year.

Ascension Day

The Ascension of the Master Jesus into his I AM Presence, was consummated 40th day after the earth-shaking manifestation of his Victory over so-called death, when he re-vitalized his lower vehicles and confounded not only the enemies of his mission, but his confused and desolate disciples as well. During the 10 day period after the Resurrection, Jesus continued to imbue his disciples with his consciousness and performed his final act of Love in the invocation of the special Outpouring of the Holy Comforter, the Lord Maha Chohan, which was effected on Whitsuntide, ten days after his Ascension.

Jesus chose to complete his mission, in order that the disciples would turn from the tendency to lean upon his powers and develop the latent powers within their own lifestreams. Hence he said it was expedient for them that he go away, so the Comforter (Paraclete) would come unto them. Thus, he turned each aspirant back toward his own individual God power, and left the example of the Ascension for mankind.

May 1, Saint Germain's Ascension Day; Coronation Day; New Year's Day for New Age.

May 8, Gautama's birthday; Enlightenment; Ascension Day. Jesus Ascension Day.

May 11, Mothers' Day.

May 18, Whitsuntide.

May 31, Memorial Day.

June 14, Flag Day

V.8 N.2, July-August, 32 A.F. (1986)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Holy Grail

Thru the centuries people have been searching for the Holy Grail, or Crystal Cup, and like the Fountain of Youth it is within or comes from within, from the I AM presence. Actually what they are searching for, is their I AM Presence.

What they are looking for is not the "Cup" itself but what it is supposed to contain. The cup furnishes a means of making contact with the Presence, by which one gains Freedom.

Like David Lloyd on Mount Shasta, when It appeared it was the contents of the Cup when he drank it, which released the action of Light from the Presence (both his and Mr. Ballard's which set him free – gave him his eternal Freedom.)

That is what everyone is looking for, the contents, the energy, the action from the I AM Presence to know and become one with it.

The upper part of the physical body represents the "Cup", from the dividing line between the heart and solar plexus upward, and the lower part represents the stem. In the heart is the Three-fold Flame thru which the I AM Presence acts, contacts the outer. The Cup represents the feminine aspect, the receiving principle, the AM, or OM or AUM, the all. The spear, lance, sword, which is used with the arm and hand out from the Cup part of the body, is the masculine aspect, the "I", or the individualization out of the "AM". When the "I" separated or got separated from the Cup, man's struggle and problems began. This is legend was used long before Christianity.

So for the Communion in the New Age, being the Words of the Ascended Masters and Divine Beings, is why They said Their Words were cups. Thru Their Words They can pour Their radiation which assists those on the Path when reading Their Words, to become more aware of and to make connection with their I AM Presence.

The reason for using the crystal Cup or goblet in group meetings is to remind the outer self that the body is the cup for each one's Presence to pour Its radiation into the outer world.

The most important thing is the legendary contents of the Cup, not the cup itself.

However, only those worthy may see the Cup, those pure in thought and feeling, only those who live a chaste and clean life. In the story about King Arthur and his court, the knights were looking for the Holy Grail, the "Cup", but could not find it.

There were 150 Knights. Galahad was the last knight to come, he saw the "cup" at the bottom of the well at Glastonbury. Thru him a few others got the vision of the Holy Grail. Lancelot had sinned with Guinevere and so could not see the Cup. Lancelot, Arthur's trusted friend and Guinevere his wife, fell in love with each other, that unfaithfulness finally poisoned the whole court and ruined it. Guinevere had much influence in destroying the Order of the Round Table.

July 3, 1958, Morya said: "Long ago I endeavored, unsuccessfully, to establish a very small brotherhood based on the principles of Jesus, wherein the knights and Ladies fair were to live according to their highest principles and seek the living Christ. That experience has come and gone. Those of you who read know the record thereof. By the very reason of that record have I chosen some among you to help make things right. We are living in a day when my small dream of Camelot is to be expanded into world brotherhood, although I be not the King. Saint Germain Who has earned that right, reigns upon that throne, and I, as so often unascended (ones do) too, shall offer my advice as privy counsel."

The Holy Grail originally contained the consciousness or virtues of each of the disciples, besides what Jesus consciously charged into It. Communion is taken as a gift of receiving the nature of God.

The Grail and the Spear are symbols of the two activities embodied within the Divine Will.

The Grail signifies the consciousness upheld, into which is poured the Divine Will, along with the inspiration of the Divine Plan to manifest this Divine Will; and the Spear signifies the projection forth of the energy into action and accomplishments.

In the opera "Parsifal", it shows the struggle between the outer self and the I AM Presence, which wins out in the end. Parsifal, the youth who represents the perfection of Life, protected the "Cup" and became its defender.

David Lloyd

(Continued)

Although David did not in the outer consciousness know the Law nor the I AM Presence and Christ Self, yet his Christ Self did know what was to come. So when his attention was called to the possibility of making the Ascension, and by dwelling on it, that gave his Christ Self the opportunity to prepare his feeling world. Thus was set into action by his Christ Self and Ascended Masters, assistance similar as to what the students later received in the classes in the 1930's.

During those years of search the sinister forces (the black magicians, discarnate entities and the accumulated human creation were still here), knew of the Plan and wanted to prevent David from attaining his Freedom.

So in this subtle cunning way they tried to make him think that he was lazy by not rendering service to mankind but just seeking his own Freedom. That was the closest he came to failing. At that time there was not the opportunity to render impersonal service as now.

Like the fourth Wise Man who rendered certain service but did not accomplish what he set out to do but the three Wise Men did. David could have rendered some philanthropic service which is good for development for some individuals, at a certain level of consciousness it can promote some progress. Many are giving partial truths according to their understanding and doing the best they can.

But the Plan for David was to attain the goal, the Ascension.

Today we do not have to search like he did thru those many years of uncertainty. Since we know the I am Presence, and that it but takes application, sufficient application. Thru this knowledge, and while developing, one can render impersonal service at the same time one is developing and making personal spiritual progress.

It was required of David to hold to the goal – the Ascension. But most people need to render impersonal service before their Freedom

comes.

David, like hundreds of students in the early release of this new Teaching, had been in touch with Saint Germain in many embodiments before. He was also in the civilization 70,000 years ago, and could have had his Freedom. Thus he (as many of them) had the preparation which made the Victory, the Ascension possible in this embodiment.

David did not have the understanding of the Law, the Transmuting Violet Flame, etc. as we do now, but he wished he had. He was still under the occult law and was having his training thru occult methods but in the outer world, instead of in a Retreat. He thinks the tests and initiations were as difficult as any occult initiate had. The reason for the (tests of) privations, difficulties and stress, which are the product of one's own human creation, was just to test whether the Light within the individual was strong enough to continue in the endeavor.

So why let one's own human creation longer interfere with one's progress in the Light?

The Light was strong enough in David that when the Master told him of the Ascension, It enabled him to completely accept it in his feelings, which never wavered, even though the intellect at times questioned. (To be continued)

***

Retreat:
July 15, Temple of Truth.
Aug. 15, Transylvania Retreat.
Sept. 15, Liberty Flame.
Oct. 15, Lord Maha Chohan's Retreat.

***

Days to Recognize:
July 4, Independence Day.
July 22, Mighty Cosmos came forth.
July 28, Mr. Ballard's birthday.
Aug. 15, Mother Mary's Ascension Day.

V.8 N.3, September-October, 32 A.F. (1986)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Instruction

The Light, one's Christ Self, Presence and Ascended Masters, reveal only that for which the individual is ready. If more were revealed it would not be comprehended nor utilized. Anyone's idea other than that concerning It, is but the imagination of the outer (activity) of the mind, and is not true.

***

Philosophy is a product of reflection. Philosophy must be a set of principles which may be applied by man to the shaping of his life. Philosophy is man's reflection to the world. Mystery of life is not a problem to be solved – it is a reality to be experienced, but is out of reach. This Ascended Master Teaching is not a philosophy, it is not a religion. It is to experience the reality of life, it gives the method to do so, to make these greater things reality.

It is good for children to know that they had friend on the other side before they came here that they had to leave them when they came here. Then when here they may feel quite alone for a time, until they make friends here. They at the end of their span of life they go over there again and are new-comers, leaving those here behind. Some locate relatives and friend they had here. Quite contrary to most people's thinking, when they are over there (have passes on) they are no longer interested in what is here and those they left behind. Especially now , as they are taken to places which are comfortable to their level of consciousness they are made to know what life is about and learn how to apply the Law, instead of just staying in that same state of consciousness and wandering around.

David Lloyd

David did not even know what the Ascension was yet something within him took and held command all thru his life. All thru those years of

search his attention and expectancy was on the Ascension, and the purification of his body went on.

In 1930 David had a very strong prompting to follow the statement, "Young man go West", but for a different purpose. After so many years of seeking and traveling thousands of miles, and hiking hundreds of miles he arrived at Mount Shasta. It took those many years for him to come to the point where he could turn the searching over to the Presence (God, as he knew it then) and let it direct him, and he follow thru. Then soon his search was ended.

By having only such fragmentary information, the only way he could win his victory was if he was strong enough to follow that, it keep on until it came. Because he was able to maintain harmony within himself enabled him to succeed.

Then on a particular day he was led, impelled just thru feeling, to go hiking on the side of Mount Shasta. That day he wondered about his pursuit, he had thought "could it be possible?" As he wondered a bit, then came a powerful charge thru them and he felt rather ashamed of having had such a thought. Whenever he felt disappointment or like giving up, there would always come from within that great impelling inner power which could not be denied and he would go forth again. However, he always retained a knowing of his final victory.

During his search he would think about that mountain he was to find. At one time at lengthy intervals, for around three years, his human would talk back to him. To think of finding the mountain among so many in North America, leave alone the man on it. Then one day when that started again, he heard (mentally) something within him say, calmly and very positively, "Stop that". He did not know what it was as he did not understand these things.

When one's Christ Self from within takes command that puts an end of such (human) things. In a similar manner that is what Mr. Ballard experienced on the street in Los Angeles in 1929. Many students experience such actions, and that gives one a freedom to go forth.

On that day he hiked up Mount Shasta and slept there that night. All he had in the morning was a little fruit he had brought along. He ate it, then started hiking, he had a strong urge to follow that trail. In about two hours he was high upon the mountain, and came into this small clearing

where he unexpectedly came to where Mr. Ballard was sitting on a log, waiting for Saint Germain.

Thru the years while on his search, he was always expecting any moment to contact or come across the man with the Cup who could help him. But this day he perhaps expected it the least.

That morning Mr. Ballard left his lodge at four o'clock in the morning, arriving there at that meeting place at ten-thirty. He sat down on the long to wait for Saint Germain, Who had seven days previously instructed him to meet Him there at that time. He got into deep contemplation and did not hear David approach.

David coming along saw him sitting on the log, when he got near he spoke, and Mr. Ballard turned and responded; standing up he saw an old man with white hair and beard, whom he took to be an old prospector. But then noticed his clothing was too clean. They both thought the other was just on a hike. Little did David dream that that was the **Man**, and that within the hour he would attain his complete Freedom. David went up to him and held out his hand, which showed he was not laborer. For a moment they both looked each other over and there was a feeling of peace and harmony which both felt to the other. They talked on generalities for a bit. Then David said he would like to tell him a story he had not told for a long time, and would like to try again, within he knew Mr. Ballard would understand.

Mr. Ballard became very interested, then thought he might be thirsty. He reached for the cup or dipper hanging on a wooden peg by the spring where they stood, intending to offer him a drink of water. As he did so a crystal Cup was precipitated into his hand, one like Saint Germain had offered him on a few occasions. That was the first precipitation that occurred to him. He was greatly amazed. Upon seeing it, David was transfixed, all that momentum and power within him rushed into action, and he excitedly said, "It is he, it is he!" Because he recognized that was the Cup for which he had sought for those many years. It was exactly like the one which the Master had described to him. He thought his search was finished; he **knew it** was the end. It was required of David to meet a certain lifestream whose inner consciousness would form the point of contact between the Celestial Realms and the earth plane. Which would enable him to ascend out of the human realm into the Ascended Masters' Realm of Light.

They both stood there in amazement looking at the Cup, watching It being filled with sparkling Liquid, Mr. Ballard was even more astonished than David. From within David came a deep calm joy of knowing. When It was full, Mr. Ballard being at a loss as just what to do, offered It to David, who knew It was for him. He eagerly seized It with both hands and without fear drank It as fast as possible, in very deep gratitude. Every cell of his being was electrified. That great release of energy swept thru his mental, and feeling worlds and physical body, thus in one mighty sweep purified his body. Then he became very calm. During the next few moments he experienced pleasantly, the Fire of Life, the electrical power charged thru every cell of his body. This set into action the purifying of the dense substance produced by misqualifying energy, this was swept out of his physical body and transmuted, releasing into action the purifying substance.

After 15 or 20 minutes Mr. Ballard asked him to tell him the story. David had a strong urge to tell him, although he had not felt that way for a long time. They sat down on that log and David told him what had happened in India and of his search thru the years, each year seemed as long as an age.

Then Mr. Ballard having no idea as to what he should do, innocently said, "What am I supposed to do?" A great inner power surged thru both of them, and the Presence thru David said, "Ask God to show you what to do! Ask the God in you who does know!" Then all the momentum of years of expectancy of David, and all the power his being went into action and released such power that made Mr. Ballard's feel as if he were stiffened. It caused his human self to recede out of the way and the Light from his I AM Presence began to come down, and enfold him nearly lifting him into the air. David watched It as It became brighter and brighter until they could scarcely look into It. The Light enfolded Mr. Ballard's head, shoulders and arms, down to the dividing line between the heart and solar plexus.

He raised his hand in making the sign of the Great White Brotherhood, and asked for Light, wisdom and power, and for God's Will to be done for David. When he lowered his hand a crystal Cup was in it, full with Light substance. He knew it was for David, and offered It to him, and Mr. Ballard's Presence spoke again, saying drink without fear, your search is ended. David quickly drank It. When he saw the Cup that

released the momentum of energy in him which swept thru him. (To be continued)

Marriage

Young people are made to believe that marriage spells happiness. No matter how bad parents' marriage turned out to be, they still let the children believe that is the way to happiness.

One need not experience a thing to know it, as people think. By observation, etc., one can know the various troubles and problems others have in family life, without becoming a part of experiencing the same. One can understand their emotions and thinking or lack of thinking. By thinking these things thru is why some people have avoided getting into it. Instead of blindly entering in, thru emotions or sex drive and false hope, that marriage was the way to happiness.

One gets to just where his own energy puts him, in spite of other beliefs.

The Ascended Masters say that the only true happiness comes from one's own I AM Presence and the fulfilling of one's own Divine Plan. When one gets married he/she has not only his/her own karma to handle, but that of the other person as well, usually also that of the two families.

It used to be that girls were supposed to, and did make "hope chest", but it often turned out that what they got was "Pandora's box" instead.

Marriage as the ideal or goal in life is a false portrayal, a false assumption. It is only of the human, and not the real path to the happiness each one seeks. Parents perpetrate that false hope upon their children instead of pointing out the facts.

Human beings look to other human beings to obtain happiness. Whereas real and permanent happiness comes only from within, by attunement with one's own Source. In many there is a deep inner desire to become whole again, which is only in the I AM Presence, and it is for that they are really looking. But the outer or human self perverts it into sense gratification.

We should look to our Source, the I AM Presence for our supply not to a pay check. What is important is to render service, learn to render impersonal service. Most people want a big-paying position, and want all the luxuries, thinking that is the way to happiness. Always looking to the

outer. All the luxuries, sense gratifications are but sack cloth and ashes compared to the experience of letting the Divine Currents flow thru.

For those who are at that level of consciousness, where they think they need all of that, it can be a balancing action if they work it right, but on the other hand it can hinder their progress and delay or abort what they were to do in this embodiment. Everyone should think these things thru and not just jump in and later when it is too late say, they just didn't think. Many marriages take place that way, and many come about because one challenged the other to decide right then, or it would be all off. That usually turns out to be a mistake. It would be better to go thru a disappointment than to get tied up in a deal like that. The use of a little common sense is the part of wisdom.

It is possible for a couple who both want to serve the Light to get married and to do so. Some have done it. But many who vehemently proclaimed they would stay in the Light that it would make no difference, soon were engulfed in all the outer world passions and activities.

The idea of marrying is so predominate that the merits of single people is overlooked. In the past, single persons, men and women have contributed much to the benefits, progress and development of mankind and country, thru roles of: scholar, explorer, adventurer, sportsman, teacher, nursing, social worker, and in literature and reform.

So to choose a career instead of marriage should not be discouraged, and everyone should have the freedom to so choose, without ma's pressure that one should marry. Much energy is used (utilized) to make a go of marriage, which could be used more productively in other fields; and especially now in serving the Light.

Some young people and others too, do not want their feelings restrained, they feel that is interfering with their freedom. However, that is not what freedom means. For it is using the liberty given each one in the beginning, in a wrong manner. Young people are determined to have their way and that no one interfere with their free will to do as they please. Take into their bodies whatever they want and express themselves in whatever manner they choose. Thus they will do things even animals will not. We attribute human beings as having more intelligence than animals. Hence they should know and have better behavior.

So many get married and expend their vital energies rearing children and just trying to get along with each other. Thus spend the best part of their lifetime rearing children, who then go do the same thing too. Like a merry-go-round; there is no end. Like under the Law of Moses, an eye for an eye, etc., and there is no way that the karmic debt can ever be paid in that process. They have a family, rear their children and acquire pride in what they have done, and receive praise from others but will still have to take care of their karma, the human creation.

In the last two generations children were made or let to believe that whatever they wanted and asked for from whosoever, they were to get. Main theme was to have fun, and get whatever they wanted, their way.

Ideals are fine and are bits of remembrances from the higher Realms, but the outer world is not that way. Children should learn that that is the way it is, here. Also that they are here for a purpose, and that purpose is to attain mastery over vibration energy and substance. Also that money cannot buy this. We are here in these conditions and circumstances because we have things to correct within ourselves.

A certain action of Freedom was started in the early 1930's. But many people have used it wrongly, and there was brought about the action and desire for free expression, without discrimination. This resulted in less or no discipline, with or allowing full expression of the emotions which are of the human and not the Divine. So the last two generations have en masse gotten into alcohol, drugs and sense gratification, that life here was just to have fun, and for pleasure. Instead of taking advantage of this great opportunity to gain real Freedom, most people exerted their efforts to do as they please in the human way. One cannot participate in any of these and go beyond a certain point of development.

So-called love and marriage stem from the quality of Divine Love, from the Three-fold Flame, without the wisdom and power, hence without the balance of the three, which should always be employed. In the human realm it is usually perverted.

When power alone is pursued it ends up in destroying its creator (the person who drew it forth). As was the case with Hitler.

From the Divine standpoint, and as it was originally with mankind before the "fall", the greatest love between two individuals is between Twin Rays.

Early in Christianity, the church did not perform marriages that was under civil jurisdiction. Only in the 1600's did some ministers and clergymen perform marriages, which was much opposed by some. It was only in the 18th century that it was made legal for them to do it.

It is interesting to note that the first miracle of Jesus mentioned in the Gospels set the keynote for the education of the age. At the wedding at Cana Jesus turned water into wine for the happiness and well-being of those present. Looking at it the from the inner standpoint, of His educational purpose for human beings was to attain the marriage of the outer consciousness with the Christ Consciousness. Then the Christ principle can act and become the wedding guest. Then wine, the symbol of the energy of spirit (God, the I AM Presence), is produced sufficiently for all.

***

Days to Recognize:

Sept. 29, Archangel Michael's Day.

Sept. 30, Angelic Harvest at Shamballa.

Oct. 3, Commemorate the day Saint Germain gave the first Dictation on the Word I AM (God's Name in action).

Oct. 19, Surrender of British Forces at Yorktown.

Oct. 31, Elementals' Harvest at Shamballa. Hallowe'en.

***

Retreat:

Sept. 15, Temple of Liberty, the Three-fold Flame.

Oct. 15, Maha Chohan's Retreat, the Comfort Flame.

Nov. 15, Shamballa.

Dec. 15, Teton Retreat.

V.8 N.4, November-December, 32 A.F. (1986)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

David Lloyd

(Continued from last issue)

The Light around Mr. Ballard was from his own I AM Presence. He stepped forward reaching out, David responded involuntarily, extending his arms, and they took a hold of each other's hands which made the connection. As they touched, a strong current of energy was released from Mr. Ballard's Presence which rushed thru David's physical body and feeling world. That released the energy and power from his own Presence, charging thru him, thru every cell, like lighting. This made him feel as if every cell of his body was gasping, sort of like when one grasps for breath. That was produced by the sudden powerful purification of the structure of his physical body.

This great power of the Three-fold Flame surged thru David, expanding the points of Light in every cell of his body.

When the light in the cells of the physical body have expanded enough the density with which one has clothed them by discord will be dissolved to the extend where the earth will lose its attraction for the physical body and the purification physical body is naturally drawn to the Presence, because all discord and pressure of earth are gone.

Thus was swept out and transmuted all impurity that retained, the sense of weight of diminished, and each moment he felt lighter and lighter.

Thru the connection with Mr. Ballard, all of David's human accumulation was transmuted and the pull of Light from above was strong enough to raise his physical body into the air.

They were both astonished as his feet left the earth crashing an indescribable feeling in him. His body rose into the air as far as Mr. Ballard could reach, then they let go of each other's hands. His body ascended till his feet were between 15 and 20 feet or so above Mr. Ballard's head. In that vibratory action he had no human thoughts of concepts.

As David stood there in midair which felt as firm as standing on the ground or on a floor, he knew the great wisdom was acting and he just accepted and rejoiced in the accomplishment of the Ascension taking place. In such great gratitude, no words can express, he stood there looking at Mr. Ballard, with no thought of himself.

David was in his hiking clothes, and he still retained most of the appearances of his outer self as he rose into the atmosphere. He knew his victory had come. He realized then that all that had been told him by the Master was really true, but had been little comprehended by him. Mr. Ballard being so changed with the power and Light evidently had no thought at all.

When he had adjusted to that charge, to the vibratory action, he felt all density of the physical body gone and he felt the purified part, the purified physical body within the etheric body, and outer consciousness rise, ascend.

The remaining accumulated misqualified energy in the four lower bodies was all dissolved and transmuted while standing in midair. The atomic structure which was built upon the points of Light, the Light pattern of the etheric body was only transmuted when he entered the Christ Self, and that is when the transformation took place.

As he entered into the radiance of and was absorbed into his Christ Self, all appearances of age left his form and he returned to the fullness of youth as of 20 years of age, His ordinary suit of clothes he was wearing quickly dissolved and changed into garments of Light of the higher Realms. Thus the transformation from the human into the Divine took place. He became neuter in gender, because that is the way the Christ Self is; the heart is in the center and not to one side. He stood there looking at Mr. Ballard with no thought of what was taking place with himself, except knowing the part of wisdom was acting. He just felt eternal gratitude to Mr. Ballard, who was standing on the ground looking at him, the Light still enfolding him. David knew Mr. Ballard was seeing it very clearly, he saw his facial expression change. David felt it and was aware of it. Not having a mirror he did not see the process of the change taking place.

That charge of energy released thru Mr. Ballard released David from all ties to earth. The I AM Presence spoke thru Mr. Ballard telling David he was free and to ascend. Mr. Ballard did not consider he had anything to

do with it mentally or physically. Then for a moment David's attention went back to himself and he looked down and could see himself, it was as if a mirror was before him. However, he was seeing from the standpoint of the Christ Self now and did not really need a mirror. As he observed himself, he saw himself as He really was, His garments were magnificent, and the texture of His body was changed. He marveled at this. The fullness of His release from all human came after He was absorbed into the Christ Self.

His garments were like those he had often dreamed of having, when he was between ten and 14 years of age. But upon awakening, in disappointment he had to put on his regular every-day clothes. Those so-called dreams were actually the remembrances of what he experienced at inner levels while out of the body. In early boyhood he had daydreams as many people have of being clothed in beautiful garments, which are really reflections or memory of inner experiences. But now it was reality for him.

The purified substance or rather the purified physical body and outer consciousness was raised into the vibratory action of that which the Christ Self already is. The vibratory action of the Christ Self of human beings in much higher or faster than that of their physical bodies. But the Christ Self can before one ascends, make Itself visible and tangible to the physical senses. So to become visible to the physical sight, after the Ascension one can in the Christ Self step out of the Electronic Body, lower the vibratory action and become visible. But one does not separate oneself from the Christ Self. It is similar to, when we are in the physical body before the Ascension, we can function in the etheric body, while out of the physical body.

David felt the great change, as he was released from all the density, the misqualified energy, which was like substance all around the body, and the density of the structure of the physical body, was released and transmuted, all that could not go with him just left the body, releasing him back into the life from where he came.

Although the accumulated misqualified energy was transmuted, yet the complete transformation, the blood being changed into or replaced with liquid golden Light, the transmutation of the flesh and bones only took place when the body entered the radiance of and the Body of the Christ Self.

David standing in the air, said to Mr. Ballard, that He would return and render him service for the service he had rendered Him in making the Ascension. That Mr. Ballard was the only one thru whom this could have been done. If Mr. Ballard had not been there David could not have made the Ascension.

Then He felt a strong pull from above. He felt the current descend from His I AM Presence, and as He looked up He saw a Ray of crystal white Light, self-luminous Intelligent substance, then in a few moments He saw His I AM Presence. It enveloped Him in Its radiance and He felt Himself rapidly ascending. To the sight of Mr. Ballard David in His Christ Self disappeared within that Ray of Light. But David could still see him, and was aware of him being there even as He himself was absorbed into the Electronic Body of His I AM Presence. David longed to draw Mr. Ballard along with him but something within Him made Him know Mr. Ballard still had a service to render here.

Mr. Ballard saw the Ray of Light from David's Presence descend but did not see the Presence.

Note: While all that was going on, David was fully conscious, wide alert and self-conscious, but did not interfere in any way with his own thought or feeling, with what was going on. There was no hypnotic, trance or such condition like one feels when under the influence of dope or alcohol. So to make the Ascension, to make the while yet functioning in a physical body one has to be able to retain full self-consciousness in that very intense Light and not seek out. Can you do it?

The I AM Presence of unascended (human) beings does not know of a person's imperfections out here, but the Christ Self does, It knows both, the conditions here and also the perfection of the Higher Realms. It waits and waits for the outer self to start giving attention to the Presence so It can release what is required in the outer.

The purified substance or purified part of the physical body and the discriminating selective activity of the Intelligence of the Christ Self entered with Him into the Electronic Body of His I AM Presence. That is why or how an Ascended Being knows the imperfection and requirements of human beings, yet the Presence of an unascended being does not.

As David realized He had entered into great Freedom, His joy and happiness knew no bounds. Then Saint Germain on the inner, clasped His

hand and said "Accept My congratulations on Your Freedom". In the Ascended State then in one day one can serve almost as much as one can in one lifetime here.

The Presence works at Cosmic levels and according to the attention given to It does It release energy thru the Christ Self to the outer self. (Concludes the action of Ascension)

Association Between Student and Master

I am grateful to those who make effort in trying to remain within the center of their being, the only place in heaven or on earth where one will experience that peace "that passeth the understanding of the human mind".

The association between unascended beings and the Ascended Masters, is not fully understood even by the most earnest chela. Mankind that start out on the spiritual path becomes mentally intrigued when they first hear of the Spiritual Hierarchy. Then there comes a period of tremendous zeal in an endeavor to make contact with some of this superhuman mankind. Much disillusionment ensues, many blind alleys are followed and many of mankind unable to attain this goal are disillusioned at the end of lifetime. But, when once there stirs within the soul and spirit a desire to know the work of the Ascended Host, that instant the individual comes under My supervision, then he/she is placed on probation and put under the care and guidance of some Angel Deva or spiritual being who can assist the lifestream and who has the capacity to give assistance until the one is developed far enough where he/she needs and required more advanced instruction. We are naturally eager and desirous of securing individuals who have an interest in Us and Our work, but We are more desirous of making a conscious contact between the outer mind of those individuals and Ourselves, Because such an association is mature and in its maturity it enables one chela to cooperate with US intelligently and to assist Us in the fulfillment of the Divine Plan both for himself and for the planet.

It may surprise you to learn that sometimes a hundred embodiments, nay, often a thousand embodiments are entailed before a chela comes in direct contact with one the Ascended Host either thru his own consciousness or another's. Then the first conscious association, the first word, the first visitation, the first parting of the veil, fills the chela with

enthusiasm, zeal and a tremendous acceleration of spiritual desire, but very often, alas, the proximity of the Master, the very naturalness of the association, the comradeship, soon becomes so "humanly natural" to the outer sense that the chela loses the import of the partnership and is inclined to slip again into a lethargic state wherein the acceptance of such association does not draw forth the Light which the original contact was designed to manifest.

Again and again have I seen this happen thru the ages, that is why I have become extremely reticent in allowing any dispensation or grant by which the Chohans and Masters Who work under Me may consciously contact unascended beings. I fine as a rule that in Their great Love and generosity They are bound to invest more energy than They get in return thru the application of the chela and the disappointment to the Master as well as the necessity of His making up to the Cosmic Law for such investment in added concentrated service is such that wisdom has caused Me to forbear often from allowing some dear and blessed Being to reach a chela even of great merit.

I speak of this because in the designing of the Bulletin it was My specific idea to create "a tie that binds" between MY Heart, My Consciousness and My Presence and every individual who found My Words, My Light and My Energy worthwhile and then I hoped on the return current thru the replies of the students to further strengthen that bond, building for a day that is coming when mankind, the animal and nature kingdom will require comfort more than I care to describe to you in words. The Cosmic Law demands, that the frail span between Our lifestreams and yours be sustained by the energy of your worlds if the light, love, inspiration and Divine Comfort from Our Realm is to reach yours, because the conscious bean of your sustained attention, interest and energy provides the bridge over which Our Rays travel. Lord Maha Chohan

Application

Those students who understand this Ascended Master Teaching can thru application fortify themselves against undesirable suggestions whether just going out of someone or when deliberately projected at them. By having drawn the Pillar of Light protection and the Activity of the Transmuting Violet Flame, one can not only repel the suggestions but by the Light pouring forth it can be dissolved and transmuted. This way it will

not affect anyone else either, otherwise it moves slow until it finds reception by someone and then goes into action. So when we feel such things we should instantly call forth the Light to transmute it so it cannot act thru anyone. Thus by transmuting it in the Violet Flame, will bless even the creator of it.

Everyone is free and must choose. One cannot go on exercising his human desires and gain Freedom. One must have purity and Divine desires to become a Divine Being.

The students were prompted to repel and not accept suggestions directed at them which would intensify their wrong desires.

There is a fiat of Life that in case a great, or world-wide destruction took place, the great Cosmic Light would be released and dissolve and transmute all viciousness from the planet earth.

Since the students in the latter 1930's were calling in the authority of Life with understanding and in great earnestness, various Dispensations were granted. Because of this the Master Jesus contended that the Dispensations asked for should be granted by the Central Sun. And if necessary He would go in person to obtain the Dispensations, whereby the Cosmic Light might be released to prevent this last throe of destruction in the world, instead of the Light following after it.

Thru the students' application, the release of increased Cosmic Light and the release of Dispensations that great destruction has been held off for all this time.

The Goddess of Purity said October 1, 1939. That wing to the great need, the Cosmic Light demanded more purity in the feeling world of the student body. That purity in the thought and feeling was perhaps needed the most of all the Divine Qualities, by mankind.

Particularly in 1930's, because of the great need, the students had much assistance thru radiation, along with their application. Hence their inner bodies became different from that of the masses, and it did distinguish them from others.

People coming into this work now want to do their own way instead of life the majority in the early work, who were willing to forego that and cooperate with what the Masters wanted to do and accomplish.

However, the basic work will remain thru the years. Even Jesus' work of nearly 2,000 years ago, although very distorted is still acknowledged today. But the impostors of His time are unknown. Yet they or some of them may be in embodiment doing the same thing now with this new Teaching.

But there is one consolation in regard to this. Since the door having been closed for reembodiment, they are being eliminated. Hence Saint Germain's work will be able to go forward and bring perfection forth for the earth, which will probably take a few hundred years. Some of those characters of Jesus' time are now Ascended.

This Ascended Master Instructions the new Teaching for the New Age under the authority of Saint Germain, was premeditated, devised and constructed by Ascended Masters backed by Cosmic Law and Cosmic Beings, devised to accomplish Cosmic results necessary to save and sustain the planet earth in this system. Furthermore, to develop the process whereby each planet in the system could move forward one position. Then also each system move forward one position.

***

Days to Recognize:

Nov. 1, All Saints Day.
Nov. 2, All Souls' Day,
Nov. 27, Thanksgiving Day.
Nov. 30, Masters' and mankind's Harvest at Shamballa.
Dec. 25, Christmas.
Dec. 26 or so to Jan. 1, the Karmic Board in session.
Dec. 31, Violet Flame Cauldron. Every human being who had some embodiment during the year, if even for only one hour, is individually taken and dunked in the Violet Flame Cauldron, and purged of karma created with no wrong intent. Students may call several times to be taken there. The Beings are happy to give that added assistance because they understand what is being done.

Retreat:

Nov. 15, Shamballa.
Dec. 15, Teton Retreat.

V.8 N.5, January-February, 32 A.F. (1987)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

The Extension Of This Teaching

Mr. Ballard was specially trained for the work that developed in the 1930's, which became known as the "I AM Activity". He was the only one who had such training to be spokesman for Saint Germain and the Others to give forth this Teaching for the new cycle. Hence, he could be used by the Great Ones in ways no other could. They could use him for the special work which had to be done to carry the planet over the cosmic crisis and save it from complete destruction. They had to surmount conditions which will never again beset the planet.

Mr. Ballard is the only one to whom They projected the Light and Sound Ray to give dictations; and later the other method of flashing the words in letters of living golden Light. It takes too much energy to train one and then use these methods. He also had to have and thus had to be given the understanding and fortification.

In the 1930's, while Mr. Ballard was here it was maintained that the Ascended Masters were giving instructions only thru him, not anyone else that They had withdrawn what action or radiation They were giving to metaphysical and occult organizations and were all focusing and cooperating with Saint Germain's Endeavor. Hence They were concentrating all efforts thru the I AM Activity. They endeavored and hoped to unify all spiritual teachings.

But around 1942 that action changed somewhat, and some Masters not so active with the Activity, again made some endeavor to work thru Their students as before.

At the time of Jesus He was the only one who gave or could give his Teaching.

When the 20-year period allotted to the Ballard ended, Saint Germain, went with Master Morya, to Helios and Vesta in the Sun and got another 20-year period in which to endeavor to get the Ascended Master Teaching to more people, remove certain destructive forces, change

certain things, attain certain Cosmic accomplishments and expand the Light on the planet, which were not done but needed to be done.

Master Morya was the spearhead in this New Endeavor to save Saint Germain's Work.

In the 1940's, on Long Island, New York, Mrs. Mary Innocente had a small group in connection with the I AM Activity. One night in 1944, Geraldine Innocente and her mother were sitting in their home before the fire in the fire place (which the Master Morya likes). Suddenly Geraldine was aware of a Presence in the room which startled her for a bit. Then she realized it was Master Morya. She said to her mother (who was not aware of His Presence), "Master Morya is here". Her mother said, "What does He want?"… He did ask or suggest for her to make certain application daily. This was around the same time Mrs. Ballard began to get dictations as of her method. The rule is They prepare more than one so if one does not work out They have another one to fall back on.

In 1945, Morya told Geraldine that the Lord Maha Chohan would like to give a series of Discourses thru her. She thought it over and consented to do it. He came to the group of 13, known as the Inner Circle, once a week to give instruction in an endeavor to awaken their (sleeping) consciousness; and from then on they were in continuous communication with the Masters.

Because of what was accomplished in the Theosophical Society thru the lifestream of the Philadelphia group Director (Mrs. Frances Ekey) as Mme. Blavatsky, Morya realized they had been able to do certain work thru her. He interceded with the Karmic Board to give her another opportunity thru grace, to redeem past karma thru service to the Light. So she was drawn somewhat unwillingly into Their New Endeavor. In March 1952, she made the decision, she once said Being the Director of that forcefield, she was later endowed with power and was made the spearhead of the New Activity, The Bridge To Freedom, *

They also drew in the group Director Mrs. Mildred Boos who had the I AM Activity in New York City. These two with Geraldine I, were the three that formed the triangle at the top of this New Endeavor that the Masters were promoting. The three were the authority for the activity in the outer.

The Cosmic Law permitted Them to invest the lifestream of F. E. with the responsibility to rekindle the Life Flame of the student body; since it

was not possible to avoid the opposition of Mrs. Ballard.

Masters Morya, Saint Germain and Serapis wrote letters to Mrs. Ballard just prior to the first release of "The Bridge" magazine April 1, 1952. Morya tells her: "It falls upon your shoulders to lead the peoples in the Way of the Masters, Whom you serve." They state the purpose of the magazine. (*TDB 25f)

Morya's response to a group Director's desire for a detailed understanding of the Divine Plan and her part in it; received August 29, 1952.

The Plan and main objective of the New Endeavor and particularly of Master Morya was to get Sanat Kumara released.

"We have not been able to release this Plan to our chelas in its fullness, while the choice and decision of Mrs. Ballard yet hung in the balance. Courtesy and spiritual law require that those who have served Us well be given the first opportunity to carry the new Life Wave over which the spiritual currents of a new Dispensation will ride into the world of men, and the souls and spirits of those desirous of receiving them. We have offered her every such opportunity and courtesy, but she has denied Us the right to expand God's Kingdom and this, of a certainty, is no part of Love's Plan!

"The Great God from Whose Bosom We all came into being, in Love, allowed each individualized Ray from His Heart, the joy of becoming co-creator with Him, not as automaton, but as a Self-conscious Being whose initiative would enable Him to "grasp" God ideas and develop them, growing and unfolding in God-consciousness thereby. Can the finite expand His Kingdom when, by its very nature, it opposes the original scheme of creative co-operative endeavor?

"Truly, in every age, has the Messenger of God been chosen to receive and dispense The Word and enable those who had, for one reason or another, lost their individual contact with the Higher Mind, to know the Will of God and to incorporate that Will into the fibers of their living? To avoid confusions and contradictions, this Contact was almost without exception vested In One Individual of good repute, lest the conflicting directives of "the many" might make for greater chaos than if no one had such Divine Access to the Throne of Grace.

"The measure, always, of the Messenger and the Message has been its similarity to the nature and purpose of the God Head – Love, Freedom, Purity, Justice, Tolerance, Mercy and Faith. When either the nature of the Messenger or the Message veered permanently from that measure, other means had to be found to lead those who signified willingness to follow the God Will to the best of their individual talents, capacities, power and understanding. Such is now the case.

"We are given a span of approximately 20 years to spread the Light of Truth across the earth, to acquaint every soul in every clime with the Law of Life, and We must begin… Although the wheels have been set into motion, much remains to be accomplished. The earth must be prepared to vibrate at the speed of Venus, and our gracious Lord Sanat Kumara must be allowed to return to His planetary Home – this in spite of any or all personalities that seek, for selfish reasons, to condense the Truth of God into a human measure. And so, you and others who choose to open yourselves to the onrushing Christ Force may become those open doors by which We may reach the sons of men.

"The nucleus of Saint Germain's New Endeavor centers around the Thinking people, and not those who are of the mass mind, and from those Thinking people will be chosen those who will, in turn step down Truth and infiltrate the mass mind in every nation.

"Lack of organization and the delegation of power in the past, has caused the present 'bottleneck' in the expansion of the Truth which Saint Germain drew forth and which He invested with His full gathered momentum of Love Divine. The organization of Heaven is so exact, and the manifestation of God's Will delegated with such precision, that it would be well for the sons of men to look heavenward in endeavoring to become a focus for that Will and Design in the outer world."

This was Their Plan. Denied the opportunity to lend a hand in co-operating with the activities already established in Saint Germain's Name, Saint Germain said:

"Now is the time for action. Given a dozen good men (students) I shall begin again to train them in drawing, directing, and radiating the power of God. If you choose to come with Me, that is fine. But in any case, We shall move onward for the Seventh Ray must shine, and We shall find a way to make Its Radiance felt in the hearts of those who can become, in fact, Freedom incarnate, here and now."

*in the physical realm. The Great Beings made it so.

It was never supposed to be a separate activity. But the Masters gave the group Directors a suggested outline for the activities which was similar in nature to that which was being used in the outer activity. That we shall continue to decree but in a manner which They would explain in order that the perfect service would be rendered. Much of the energy released in the other activity is useless to Them. We were also informed there was also energy to be transmuted and redeemed from previous decreeing.

Now the students were being given a new opportunity to balance their karma and render service to mankind and the earth. The students were left with a choice and there was no compromise. Either they choose the bondage of the past, standing in the one place forever, listening to the same fundamental lessons year in and year out in order to claim a place for yourself at her feet, or you choose a wider path where there is Freedom to expand and grow and serve in the greater Cause. The decision rests entirely with each one. (The above was given to the New York students)

Neither your decision nor her's nor mine nor will all mankind's put together alter the evolution of the earth or the cosmic scheme. But if you wish to be an ascending part of that scheme and not a laggard longer, you will find that opportunity in this New Gift from the Master's own Heart Flame. (That was from Saint Germain. Following :)

"To those of you who cannot yet respond to the Truth within these words nor see – for the blinding veil of personal prejudice – the vision of a free people and a free planet I say:

"I do not desire to place the Honor Flame of Cosmic Freedom which is to be the vestment of my Spiritual Ambassadors of the future – into the hands or hearts of individuals who are not thoroughly convinced that the souls of men are more important than the personal dictates of **any** unascended being."

Excerpts from Master Morya's overture to Mrs. Ballard previous to the first issue of "The Bridge", dated Feb. 28, 1952, and given to a contact of His in England.

"We commend the admirable development of your Life expression which couples extreme sensitivity to the Will of the Higher Powers with

dynamic activity in fulfillment of those impressed directives."

"I enclose a Journal dedicated to the comfort of the great masses in the 20-year period of transition which lies immediately ahead… Contact Me further in the usual way, but do not allow a **block** in your receptivity occasioned by any personal prejudice or pre-disposed plans, for this always affects the accuracy and worth of your transmission. Your obedient servant, MORYA (Refer to TDB pp14f)

Serapis' letter to Mrs. Ballard, most of it is in TDB pp 28f, except the following:

"No. 4. Give the people who Love Us a connecting link with the Masters to hold them upon the Path, when your great mission is completed, until they are ready for the personal, visible, conscious contact toward which all aspire. 5. Keep the enthusiasm of the people alive thru constantly feeding them with the inspiring activities of the Brothers, for, from their enthusiasm comes the Fire of Life – and this is the requirement of the Lords of Karma – that our earth and its people emit more Light. 6. Let Sanat Kumara have His Freedom NOW. 7. Give the people the encouragement of having a Center of common interest into which they can pour their hopes, aspirations, the produce of their talents, and the result of any localized efforts, which binds each unit in the one design. Serapis. (This letter was the birth of The Bridge")

The planetary need was very great and Saint Germain's Activity had all but failed, there was almost desperation in heaven. The Masters sent letters to some students, offering an opportunity to assist, explaining the need and the requirement. Mrs. Ballard was also given the same opportunity, and to increase her usefulness in the Cause several others were also contacted in the hope of benefitting the Cause. Mrs. Ekey, responded along with Mrs. Boos, and all the others refused for various reasons.

When the offer was made to Mrs. Ballard, it was with no thought of a break in the already established activities, but rather only an elucidation and expansion of certain phases of the work which were necessary.

"The Endeavor of the Brotherhood was to expand the Light thru the organism already established thru the kind and arduous endeavors of Mr. and Mrs. Ballard thru the past 20 years, to save the necessity of creating again a complete Spiritual Body, and it was in July of this year (1952) at

the Council that it was made abundantly evident that no such transfusion of Spiritual Forces could be effected, because the permanent atom in the Heart (Mrs. Ballard) of that order, thru free will, chose not to accept this outpouring." Lord Maha Chohan, Nov. 2, 1952.

(To be continued)

In the I AM Discourses Vol. 3 page 304, Saint Germain says: "In all this amount of instruction that has been given, it is but a fragment which the student must build upon." Then you were supposed to believe you should take the Fundamental lessons every six months! That that was the Master's orders!

What Ray You Are On

In the beginning after individualizing, as you pass thru the Seven Spheres and abide for a time in each one, you build the color of that Sphere into your Causal Body. According to your attendance at the Temple, according to the amount of thought and feeling that you weave into the worship and into the service in that Sphere. And finally after you have passed thru the Seven Spheres, one band of color is larger, one band of color in your Causal Body is predominant, and then you become primarily a being of that Ray. This takes so many ages, so many centuries that the outer mind cannot conceive of all the time and energy and vital essence required into weaving that Causal Body preparing you for service (John the Beloved, 4/7/55)

A good way to find your Ray is to repeat over the names of the different Chohans and then wait for the vibration which will strike thru your energy when you reach the One which corresponds to your natural heritage. (Maha Chohan, Bulletin V. 1 #24)

A concentration of power flows thru the Causal Body of the Godhead, emphasizing the Gifts, power and activities of each sphere successively in the course of the seven-day cycle. Helios and Vesta, thru the natural process of living, radiate electronic Light from the Heart Center of Their Being thru all the various spheres, but, in each 24-hour period, They emphasize the gifts and powers of one sphere particularly thru the great Elohim, Archangels and Chohans Who represent that Sphere and Ray.

This accounts for the fact that individuals are more vital on the day when their Ray is accentuated. Individuals who are not members of the Ray which is active in the 24 hour period can magnetize these currents

thru themselves by wearing the color of that Ray during this period if they choose to do so.

***

Guardian Spirits – spirits, is an expression, rather abstract, which they used but can be confusing. It refers to individual Beings usually from other planets and Spheres who came to earth to guard and assist the evolution on earth. They already had various grades or decrees of development and maturity when They came. Some were even Ascended.

***

Retreats:

Jan. 15, thru Feb. 14, Transylvania Retreat, Freedom Flame, Saint Germain

Feb. 15 thru Mar. 14, Retreat at Darjeeling, Divine Will, Master Morya.

Mar. 15 thru Apr. 14, Meru's Retreat, Illumination Flame, Lord Meru.

Apr. 15 thru May 14, Resurrection Flame, Resurrection Temple, Jesus and Mary.

May 15 thru June 14, Ascension Temple, Ascension Flame, Serapis.

June 15 thru July 14, Teton Retreat, Precipitation Flame, Lord Confucius.

Days to Recognize:

Jan. 21, Sanat Kumara left for Venus.

Feb. 12, Lincoln's Birthday.

Feb 21, Lord Gautama returned to earth in His Light Body.

Feb 22, Washington's Birthday.

V.8 N.6, March-April, 32 A.F. (1987)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

The Extension Of This Teaching

(Continued from last issue)

At that time in the Chicago class July 1952, Mrs. Ballard announced that there was a magazine being put out called "The Bridge", and that is was psychic. A few days later she mentioned it again and said that they had taken the material from "our (the Ballard's) work".

In the 1940's, one time when they were in Chicago to attend Mrs. Ballard's class, Mrs. Ekey shared a room with Geraldine I. Mrs. Ekey felt Mrs. Ballard had slighted her in some way, and was fretting about it. Gerry said to her that Master Morya says, to dry her tears that He was still interested in her welfare from the days of Madam Blavatsky.

After that Mrs. Ekey told Mrs. Ballard, that Gerry, claimed to have a connection with the Ascended Masters. The next time Mrs. Ballard saw Gerry at a class, she called her to her private office, made her face the Chart and made some cabalistic signs over her which were supposed to exorcise any spirits (good or evil) which would interfere with her (Mrs. Ballard's) work.

Then for seven years the Ascended Masters made no attempt to communicate thru Gerry with Mrs. Ekey. Although They were in communication with the Innocente's group, the Inner Circle (13 of them) once a week.

By the time the 20-year period ended which had been allotted to the Ballards, Sanat Kumara should have been enabled to be freed, and mankind and the planet earth should have been ready to go into the next orbit. But after Mr. Ballard left, things go stifled and the Great Ones were not permitted and could not do what was needed, and which They wanted to do. Because of free will of the one at the helm, who was in control of the activity; instead of letting the Presence and the Masters control it, she denied Them the right to expand the Light and activity.

But They got another Dispensation of 20 years. Most of the I AM students who were the best prepared and most likely to accept the issue the Masters were promoting, would not even do so. But the Masters went ahead with the few who did.

Then again at the end of that 20-year period allotted for the transition, the planet was supposed to be ready to move into the next orbit but that did not occur. However, enough was accomplished that has enabled the planet to be sustained this far.

Already on October 22, 1939, the Divine Director said, that every human being in embodiment was at the dividing of the ways. That each one would have to make the decision for the Light or otherwise. That people were not going to have more embodiments. The earth and its people had to emit more Light. (Dec. 1939 Voice; page 8)

Mrs. Ballard refused the offer contained in the letters from the Masters (refer to TDB 14f, 28f) and was evidently convinced or determined to believe that they and "The Bridge" Journal were not genuine. (Remember Napoleon; and Queen Elizabeth, who prevented Francis Bacon's ascension to the throne, and uniting the States of Europe). She did denounce the publication and all who were concerned with it, in her meetings. However, certain students who received letters and invitations to designated meetings of "The Bridge", did follow their own promptings from the Presence and became a part of it. They believed these letters were genuine and that the Masters had come and were pleasing for the opportunity to assist in raising this planet so it would not fail at that point and fall into dissolution, which had been threatening it for some time, but that it would pass the final tests. Because thru the (previous years especially thru the) 1930's, the Great Ones had expended such a tremendous amount or energy and time in saving the planet. Bu the following years They could not do what was needed to be done.

These letters were real, the instruction and information authentic, and it was not domination or/and prejudice of any unascended being. The information in these letters was given to the amanuensis who typed them and sent them thru the mail in the regular way.

It was for each one to decide whether he/she would worship the gift within the cup or the hand that, up to then, had held the Cup. So as for us we blest the hand that held the Cup, but it was for us to accept the gift

within the Cup and render what service we could. It was again a separating of the sheep and goats.

"The Bridge" was not meant to replace the "Voice" magazine but to supplement it. Many of us felt something needed to be done and were looking for it. At that time the "Voice" was very still. Mrs. Ballard was too occupied with outer activities, to get the magazine out, or to attend to the Youth who needed comfort and instruction from the Masters. These were sacrificed for construction of buildings, cities, motion pictures and pageants, which had less bearing on the planetary problems and were not pertinent need of the moment. She was proceeding to get her plans done.

The first publication was a Journal called "The Bridge", which was issued April 1952. It came out in sheet form, for the first year and was printed in and distributed from Havana, Cuba. The energies of Mr. Pita gave the first impetus to "The Bridge". He was a chela of Master Morya's of long standing and was in charge. He held a high position in the government there.

For April 1953 the format was changed and it came out in pamphlet form, the name was altered and became "The Bridge To Freedom". Mrs. Ekey the group Director of Philadelphia was in charge. It was printed in and distributed from there. She was also the associated editor with Thomas Printz, which was a pen name Morya assumed for this purpose.

Thomas Printz' Private Bulletin began to be released in May, 1952, thru the New York Sanctuary. Early in 1953 it was taken out to the Innocente home at Halesite on Long Island, and put out from there. It became a weekly release of instruction mostly by the Lord Maha Chohan.

In 1952, Master Morya wrote letters to some He considered "likely" individuals who would listen to Him and cooperate with Him. As other students were drawn together who felt that the Masters were behind this Endeavor and were willing to dedicate themselves to the Endeavor, some were drawn into the Inner Circle.

In the beginning we did not know who was getting the messages, as Morya intended to stay "behind the veil" so to speak, and also the contact who was of a rather retiring nature, and not an outgoing person. She did not care for public speaking. That was assigned to the two group Directors. They conducted the group meetings, gave out some new instruction and let the decrees, along with new information.

Certain students, mostly of the I AM Activity, were invited to meetings held in New York City Sanctuary, by some Masters thru letters. Then those very dedicated, in 1953 were invited to special meeting which turned out to be the Inner Circle. There then it was revealed who the contact was.

This activity gave great opportunity to expand the Light. The intent was to do this primarily thru the preparation and distribution of the literature, not only to those already acquainted with the spiritual law, out those yet in orthodox channels who seek a greater illumination within their own beliefs, first, and when property educated they will walk forward on the path into service of a more spiritual nature.

All depended upon the action of those delegated to serve for the Brotherhood who must move forward and cannot await procrastination… Opportunity is offered, even the attainment of the Ascension, in a split second, and then the Cosmic Moment is gone. He who is wise moves with the tides of the spiritual opportunity and is ever alert for the summons, which often comes informally and without the clothing of authority which so impresses the outer self.

In Philadelphia, September 7, 1952, during their regular Sunday group meeting Mrs. Ballard appeared unannounced, and took over. She forced every student to decide between her activities. Those who decided on The Bridge were excommunicated, and she claimed they were out of the Light.

On September 11, Saint Germain gave the following Address: (this was published in the Supplement to "The Bridge", Sept. – Oct. issue, 1952)

Beloved Students of Light: I Am the Ascended Master Saint Germain, Chohan of the Seventh Ray and Lord of the Cosmic Flame of Cosmic Freedom to the planet earth today.

You are American Citizens and have signified by your allegiance to the principles of Spiritual Law that you desire to know Truth, enjoy and protect the rights of free men and join your life energies in a co-operate endeavor to free America and all mankind from tyranny, oppression, dictatorship, communism and blind prejudice of every kind.

Yet, in the city of Philadelphia, on September 7th, 1952, there was enacted one of the greatest act of tyranny, injustice, dictatorship and

depression since England tried unsuccessfully to bow the heads of Free Men to the yoke of a tyrannical policy without the courtesy of representative vote of the people.

The American Way gives self-government to the People and when the people are allowed no voice in any decision in which their money, their energies, their Faith and their interests have been invested over a period of 18 years and are ruthlessly denied even the opportunity to hear their Teacher the Friend of Light standing, speak in her own defense, when such a one has been smeared by slanderous statements which cannot be proven in fact, and dismissed without notice and ordered to sign away the rights she holds as trustee for intelligent people who, thru her counsel and teachings over the years, had invested in a property valued at over $200,000, it is time the Law, human and Divine, intervene to establish Justice.

No Ascended Master ever interferes with the service of another Master unless invited to do so. When an organization brought forth in the Name of the Ascended Host of Light professes to represent the Will of God and to interpret that Will to the people, it would be wise for the people to measure such representations thru the Light of individual reason, to see if the qualities of God – Love, Kindness, Justice and Mercy are woven into the Policy of such an individual or group, or whether the organization has become an embodied entity preying upon superstitious fears and threats which force Truth to veil Her Sacred Head and Justice to retire from the sight of the people.

All the Masters stand as **<u>One</u>** against such a policy and its perpetrators.

This is not the first time that earnest men and women have left their business and activities in outer world endeavor and dedicated their lives, their income and the pressure of their own personal influence to spread the doctrines in My Name, only to find themselves stripped of their rights as citizens in a defense against personal condemnation and seizure of their money and valuable properties drawn forth and dedicated to such a Cause, and, further, have had their reputations challenged thru care-fully planned "smears" that play upon the fears of the credulous, who dread to lose the professed "contact" with Heaven's Sons, or to find the Door to Heaven closed against them on the final Judgment Day.

It is the last time that thinking people will be forced to sit and accept an ultimatum from an unascended being in My Name without allowing them the courtesy of a hearing, or My Students the justice of representation before the people whom such a one has served.

I hereby repudiate the authority of any lifestream to cut off any individual from contact with the Ascended Masters, or enjoy their ultimate achievement of Heavenly Bliss in My Name, and I shall no longer stand behind either an organization or an individual who chooses to use My Name as a cudgel by which to secure, unfairly, property or fidelity in My Name.

I hereby assert the God-given Rights of Mrs. Frances K. Ekey, Mrs. Sterling Boos and all other students to read and enjoy any printed material that is in accord with the moral, ethical and political standards of Free Men, and deny the right and authority of any individual to take from such a person either their freedom so to do, their reputation among their fellow students, or the protection and financial interests that are the rightful due of a lifestream who has saved without recompense for 18 years in My Name and Service. ***Ascended Master Saint Germain.***

(In this same issue appeared "The Burial of 'The Bridge'", by Saint Germain, A timely parody. See Shakespeare's "Julius Caesar", Act III, Scene 2.) (To be continued)

***

Never condemn. Try always to understand whenever there seems to be a wrong activity, and lift the consciousness of the individual, by focusing the attention upon a high ideal of some kind, in order to control the thought so the activity can come under conscious control of the individual, thru the use of his own will.

The proper clean use of the sex is for the expansion and expression of Love in the pro-creation of a form that the incoming soul may have a harmonious and loving disposition and temperament . The thought and feeling of the parents are the influencing molding activity. The nature of the Life Principle of the individual is to love. Saint Germain, Oct. 30, 1932. (Vol. 3, p. 74)

If you waste your sex energy for pleasure gratification, then you have carried out of your body the energy from the Presence which you must have in order to maintain the courage, strength and confidence to call the

Presence into action and hold to It until the human qualities are transmuted. Sanat Kumara, July 11, 1937. (Vol. 7, pp 63f)

In the waste of the sex energy, the individual throws away his strength and courage, for that is what goes out. The Liquid Light which flows thru the nerves contains the courage and strength of Life which is feeling…Hence, the need for conserving the sex energy. It was never intended for anything but the propagating of the human form. Sanat Kumara, July 11, 1937. (Vol. 7, pp 63f)

Thru the sex depravity, the misuse and waste of the energy thru anger, hatred and the misuse of sex, the Life energy has gone from mankind…Many do not resists the mass suggestions. They feel they can go on in the old sex habits. I tell you they cannot do it. If they do not save the energy, which is the Life in them, then direct it forth in constructive activities, how is anybody to have help, release and Freedom? Silent Watcher, Oct. 12, 1937. (Vol. 7 p.123)

How did death come about? By wasting one's energy, thru the various destructive use of thought and feeling and action, of which sex was the greatest.

Love alone runs into sensuality, emotionalism, and passion. Power, into force, pride, arrogance, domination. Wisdom, instead of it, it becomes an accumulation of knowledge, intellectuality, cold facts, arrogance.

***

In describing the Chart or speaking of the Ascension, Mr. Ballard never brought in the White Fire Body, showing It is not an important step in making the Ascension.

It seems the I AM Presences can and do go into the White Fire Body whenever They choose, even now. Perhaps it is something like the Christ Self does now, in regard to the Presence, but the Presences always stay a Focus by Themselves as well as now.

***

At this point of the Cosmic cycle there is an action of uniting Twin Rays. This does not mean marriage. It is a different action, an inner action, while marriage is of the human, an outer activity. The uniting of the Twin Rays is a Divine Action, and is permanent. However, Twin Rays

can and are sometimes married and live the human way, then all human laws apply. But marriage in the outer does not mean that they have been united on the inner.

The impression was given that: After both Twin Rays are Ascended, when They qualify, They can both go into the White Fire Body and work from that standpoint when required to do certain Cosmic Work or creation, and again one or both can come out and work from that standpoint. It could be a similar action as the Christ Self can do in regards to the Presence, as It can talk to the Presence (the Electronic Body) or enter It when It sees fit.

In making the Ascension as far as the outer self is concerned, by entering into the Electronic Body (at that time) completes that action.

***

The "body and blood of Christ" symbolized in the wafer and wine, refers to, the Essence of Truth which is vibrating so rapidly that the dense consciousness of mankind cannot grasp it and use the application within the Truth by which to quicken and transmute the human nature into the Divine. It is the office of the Holy Spirit that presides at this Sacrament and qualifies that Truth with substance, so it may be absorbed into the world of the communicant. Lord Maha Chohan, Sept. 10, 1953.

***

Days to Recognize:
Mar. 17, St. Patrick's Day.
Mar. 21, Lord Michael led the first inhabitants onto earth.
Mar. 29, Geraldine Innocente's birthday.
April 19, Easter.

Retreat:
Mar. 15, Meru's Retreat.
April 15, Resurrection Temple.

***

This is the last issue of Vol. 8. This bi-monthly release is not a so-called newsletter, chit-chat sort of letter. So it is not for anyone on that level of consciousness. Since we do not want to impose anything too serious onto anyone, we require your notification of your desire for its continuation.

V.9 N.1, May-June, 33 A.F. (1987)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Ascension

A planet forms the core of or for the Spheres around it, which in earth's case are the seven Spheres or the Silent Watcher, Immaculata. If the planet were dissolved, what would happen to those Spheres? The seriousness of this is why the supreme Cosmic effort has been and is being made now to not dissolve the planet. It would leave a hole in a pattern of seven if it were.

The idea that a planet is dissolved when it ascends into the sun, is evidently that the person relates the planet to a human being making the Ascension when the substance of the physical body is returned to the universal substance of the planet. We must remember the planets which ascended into the aura of the Sun which is now the Central Sun, when our Sun was a planet with the other planets of that galaxy, did not have discord on them as does planet earth, and as our physical bodies do which have a built-up of human creation. Beings on other planets do not have any human creation hence the planets do not either.

A planet is not a body of an individualization, as is the case with an individual. A planet is an orb, like Venus, Mercury, etc., which are to go or ascend into the aura of their Sun. As the Sun did when it was a planet, and it was not dissolved, but its vibratory action was raised and it ascended into the aura of the Sun, not into the Sun itself. While we are to ascend into the Electronic Body not just into the aura of It, which is the Causal Body.

A planet is a Focus, a focal point of concentrated energy, in itself, for the Beings who ascended from it or belong to it.

Our Sun had its place along with the other six Suns and the five planets of the former galaxy which have not come out as Suns, all ascended into the aura of what is now our Central Sun. If they had been dissolved how could those planets have become Suns? Likewise, the planets around our Sun of Helios and Vesta later will be stationed each in its place in the aura of the Sun.

The Beings on other planets, all of which have no discord, reembody not because of bad karma or karmic debts, but for the purpose of developing the various qualities and action of the various Rays.

When that is accomplished, and they make the Ascension, instead of leaving the substance of that planet which has been borrowed or loaned to them for the bodies in which to function while embodied each time on the planet, they simply raise the portion which is to go with them, and the rest is returned to the sumtotal of the planet (or as we say returned to the universal).

After people have ascended where do they abide? Usually Their focal point is the planet they originally came from.

When that planet ascends They go with it, in fact They are the ones by which it does so. Then that planet stationed at a particular point in the aura of the Sun, is still Their focal point from which They work, on it there or anywhere in the universal scheme.

When an Ascended Master appears visible and tangible to our senses, then when He disappears, where did that body go? It was not dissolved, only the vibratory action of It was raised.

The so-called black holes are quite likely the result of that orb having raised its vibratory action, and entered another orbit, or ascended into the aura of its Sun.

Some students and now people coming into this Teaching, have the idea that all they have to do is believe they will ascend, just like the church people, except that now they believe they make the Ascension instead of just going to heaven.

Some have thought the only thing necessary was to make a few calls to the Mighty I AM Presence, and they would have their Ascension, or that if they signed the application to become a member of the 100% group, it was the only thing necessary for their Ascension. However, the Ascension cannot take place unless one qualifies. Just because one comes into the understanding of the "I AM", does not mean he/she does not need to make application, purify and correct oneself.

There are many who still think that it does not required anything but their call to the Presence to gain their Ascension, regardless of what the condition of their feeling world is.

The student body was informed about the New Dispensation for the Ascension by Saint Germain, November 8, 1938.

In the 1930's, Saint Germain promised the Ascension to those who applied themselves and rendered that impersonal service so much needed to save the planet, then their Ascension would be assured. He did not promise the Ascension to everyone, only those who would do that. Of course the judge is each one's Christ Self as to whether or not one qualifies, and only when one qualifies does an Ascension ever take place.

It was pointed out that the Ascension was offered at the close of this embodiment absolutely certain and definite, if we complied with the little that was required.

Without that obedience They could not give us our Freedom.

After Jesus' Resurrection and ascending into the Christ Self, having that Freedom and victory, then coming in contact with human being still in limitation for whom he had great love, is why He said to Mary, Touch me not as I have not yet ascended. He had not yet entered the Electronic Body of his I AM Presence, hence was not fully Ascended.

After the students were told about the New Dispensation for the Ascension, one said that he was going to make the Ascension the way Jesus did, and not this other way. Then one day Mr. Ballard said, that was childish and foolish. At this state of affairs it behooved everyone to take it in whatever manner possible. We better take advantage of the grace given and not miss out again. (That person has passed on and the body was left behind.)

When one comprehends the principle involved he will realize that the action is the same. The purified, the refined portion of the physical body in both cases enters the Christ Self. The only difference is that one does not transmute the atomic structure with the use of Light Rays as Jesus did. It is best that this be cremated which returns that substance back to the universal quickly. Otherwise the individual who has left it must transmute it thru the use of Light Rays from the other side before he/she can complete the Ascension. Since every atom, every particle of substance that had been used by him/her must be purified before that one can Ascend. At which time then the Lord Maha Chohan writes it in the Book of Life, closes it, locks it and puts it on the shelf in His Library.

When one has made or attained the Ascension, whether we know it or not does not change the fact. It really does not matter whether humans know it or now. We are dealing with greater Laws.

To make the Ascension as Jesus did, one needs not only the use of the Transmuting Violet Flame to dissolve and transmute the accumulated misqualified energy, but also the release of Light from one's I AM Presence intense enough to dissolve and transmute the density of the structure of the physical body, releasing the individual back to just having a pure body like man had in the beginning before there was any discord, a resurrected body similar to the etheric body now; in which one could levitate and precipitate, etc.

The one know just as "David" made the Ascension in the Cave of Symbols in 1932; with the assistance of the Atomic Accelerator. This was witnessed by Mr. Ballard. He was an elderly gentleman with white hair and beard, seemed nearly feeble. Because of previous attainment and self-conscious effort in this embodiment that assistance was permitted to be given. His body was also resurrected before he made the Ascension. This took place in the Atomic Accelerator just prior to making the Ascension. His hair changed to dark brown, the beard and wrinkles disappeared, and the flesh became youthful looking. Then the Light got more intense and he disappeared in it. That same action took place with David Lloyd on Mount Shasta.

Previous to Mr. Rayborn's Ascension each time he came forth from the Cave of Symbols where he had the assistance of the Atomic Accelerator and the Globe of Light, the Light shone brighter, was more and more visible thru his flesh, body and clothing from his head to feet. The Light from his heart was visible to anyone's physical sight. Just before his Ascension the Light shone thru his face as it will thru an alabaster vase.

Master K-17 and His Sister had attained to a point of mastery where They could maintain youthful bodies and so-called death could no longer touch Them. They did complete the Ascension in the early 1930's in the Cave of Symbols with the aid of the Atomic Accelerator.

Bob, Rex, Nada and Pearl, completed their Ascension in the early 1930's. They evidently made the Ascension in a Retreat, about March 1933.

It was said that when a person has ascended, that there is a little time required to adjust to the new state of consciousness. But could in a few (two or so) weeks come back and move among mankind.

As one makes the Ascension he takes the refined human body with him/her. There is nothing left behind. As it is raised and absorbed into the Christ Self (H.M.B.) the transformation from the human into the Divine takes place. The Ray of Light from the I AM Presence descends and the purified finer physical form within the Christ Self ascends into the Electronic Body, thus one becomes an Ascended Being.

Mr. Ballard did witness the Ascension of David Lloyd on Mount Shasta of David and Mr. Rayborn both in the Cave of Symbols.

The Extension of This Teaching

(Continued from last issue)

In the latter part of the 1930's at the Teton Conclaves, the Karmic Board and the Hierarchy laid plans each time for the next six months. When Mr. Ballard asked for his Ascension, Saint Germain said, certain work had to be done first. At that time the discarnate were being removed from our country. Europe and President Roosevelt were trying to get America into war. It looks like one thing that had to be done for the protection of America was to remove all the discarnate from our country (U.S.A.) this had been accomplished by December 3rd, 1939, also a portion, one third, of the psychic substance was removed.

Because the Masters could not do what needed to be done, World War II broke out.

During the period from 1940 to 1952, why was to Sanat Kumara released all of the rest of the entities removed from the atmosphere of earth, the beings in the Sleepers' realm and compound released from those conditions, and the compound dissolved, by efforts and decrees of the "I AM" students? Why did the Masters have to use those who came out of the "I AM" Activity, who made up "The Bridge" Activity? By those who were claimed to be out of the Light.

The New York City Group Director resigned between September 11 and 18, 1952. Since Mrs. Ballard would not accept her invitation to discuss those matters personally, she took this step. Mrs. Ballard was already recognizing a man and wife as the authority instead of her as the one in charge of the Sanctuary, which she had established with her own

personal fortune. Mrs. Ballard had steadfastly been refusing to accept the Sanctuary as Saint Germain's property. So there was no questions as to her continued responsibility there. No one would be requested to leave nor to surrender their cards; but would be free to leave.

On September 18, 1952, Mrs. Boos informed the students of the New York City Sanctuary, of her decision to go along with The Bridge Activity. She read Serapis' letter to Mrs. Ballard to them.

The Masters endeavored to draw together those who believed in practicing the active tenets of Brotherhood, and the rights of free men, and in spreading the knowledge and understanding of the higher Laws to every man, in every language. Without the restraints of disciplines that, while good in themselves, must be approached gently and not arbitrarily forced upon the bewildered soul who calls for Light but is not yet ready to abide within the rigorous atmosphere of the disciple's Path.Saint Germain, 9-18-52.

We endeavor to spread the Light across the face of the earth regardless of creed, color or nationality. Saint Germain, 1-18-52. (Refer to TDB ; 29f)

The Seventh Ray is the final chapter so far as the outpouring of Spiritual Power is concerned with relation to the planet earth and the people… This Ray deals primarily with rituals, which have not yet even been imagined let alone manifested. Saint Germain, 9-16-52.

They did make some changes in this regard in the 1950's, but there is more to come.

In the early activity of The Bridge To Freedom, Kuthumi in a letter to those in the heart-center, gave the following: that Their plan for education was primarily thru the preparation and distribution of Their literature, not only to those already acquainted with the spiritual law, but those yet in orthodox channels who seek a greater illumination within their own beliefs, first and when properly educated they would walk forward on the path into service of a more spiritual nature.

Then Master Morya was considering the creation of simplified abridgements of The Bridge To Freedom and The Bulletin in foreign languages. This was assigned to Mr. Pita. Thru this office the students interested in presenting the Law to the nations of their choosing might

infiltrate the consciousness of the peoples of all races, creeds and nationalities.

To prepare a strong, loyal organization, and to delegate authority to some proven and dependable lifestream to carry on the functions of the local unit. It such a course had been taken by the previous Messenger (Mrs. Ballard) all of the resulting confusions could have been avoided.

Master Kuthumi said, that primarily this activity in which we were engaged and in which They had invested Their Life was to acquaint the outer consciousness of the greatest number of people to the requirement of the Cosmic hour. In order to do this, mankind had to be educated and purified. That we had the opportunity to join our energies in with the service of the White Brotherhood while It was acting, or in action.

The manner of working with the Masters in the 1950's was unique and a marked difference in action from that in the 1930's; except in one occasion, when the Panama Canal was about to be blown up. On September 26, 1939, K-17, during class in Chicago, asked for the call to be made. And at the end of class He reported what had been accomplished. ("Voice" magazine, October 1939, p.90)

These two activities were backed by Cosmic actions, and not just individual.

In the summer of 1953, Saint Germain had a group of students go from Long Island to Massachusetts. We went to Plymouth where He gave a talk. Later to Bunker Hill, to Emerson's house where we sat in the grape arbor, nine of us, and the contact stood at one end. During the dictation Saint Germain called the name of each one sitting there, by the name of the embodiment he/she had while serving during the Revolutionary War, There were: two aids to von Stueben, Tallyrand, von Stueben, John Adams, Molley Pitcher, Rochambeau, two others, General Mercer stayed in New Bedford and was not there, The contact was not in the war, she was in a feminine body in Europe at the time.

Then we walked over to the Concord bridge where the first shot was fired, as Saint Germain had directed, those who had come from Europe walked over on the east side of the bridge and the Americans stayed on the west side, then all started to walk to meet at the center of the bridge, and shake hands. At that moment the Great Ones on the Seventh ray

release Their Powers of Light and transmuted the etheric records of that war all around the earth.

Some of these individuals had also been Pilgrims. (To be continued)

On the morning of July 18, 1953, Saint Germain said, "Tonight is an anniversary; and one that I can celebrate with particular personal happiness for this magnificent activity brought to such full fruition; particularly when the curtain had all but closed upon My humble endeavors thru the past 20 years."

***

The activity of application stirs the inner centers.

***

Were you aware of May 1st, what it actually is or means in the New Age – the Age of Freedom? It is New Year's Day, and we have entered year 33 A.F. (That is the reason for the appearing on the Enlightener and also on the copyright page in the books. We are already 33 years into the New Age.)

Days to Recognize:
May 1, Saint Germain's Day. New Year's Day of New Age.
May 8, Lord Gautama's Day.
May 10, Mothers' Day.
May 13, Wesak Festival.
May 28, Ascension Day.
May 30-1, Memorial Day.
June 7, Whitsuntide – Pentecost.
June 11, Asala.
June 14, Flag Day.

Retreat:
May15, Ascension Temple.
June 15, Teton Retreat.

V.9 N.2, July-August, 33 A.F. (1987)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Saint Germain

Many Beings who have assisted mankind and the earth thru the ages came from others planets. But the Master Saint Germain is a product of this planet – earth. The Goddess of Justice, His Twin Ray, completed Her earth journeys at the time mankind turned from the Light.

In the early work there was the question, when Sanat Kumara would be released, as to Who would take His place to be the Lord of the World. Mrs. Ballard once said, that Saint Germain would be the One. However, that did not sound right.

Then January 1, 1956, when it was announced that Sanat Kumara was being released Lord Gautama was elevated to that position, taking His place. But that is not to be permanent. He, too is not of the earth. So Saint Germain being a product of earth, is evidently or at least likely to be the One Who will eventually be the permanent Lord of the World.

Ascension

(Continued from last issue)

Mr. Ballard had been informed by Saint Germain that before January 8, 1939, three students who made the change which was thought to be so-called death, did make the Ascension under the New Dispensation.

Mr. Frank Kelley was the first one out of the student body we knew of who made the Ascension under the New Dispensation. He was a very interesting man. He attended the Classes at the Shrine Auditorium in Los Angeles, CA. He always sat at about the same place, in the south side section about half way down. He left the body February 21, 1939, Between 6:20 and 6:30 P.M. He attained the Ascension. He was in the Activity only about two years.

Later his wife said that the few days before he left the body, he went about the house giving gratitude to and for the various things which had served him and his well-being. For instance the refrigerator, he went and opened it and gave thanks for the use of it, for the service it had given.

After gaining his Freedom, every day He would plead with the Masters for the Freedom of the students. He was a great enthusiast, exceeded only by David Lloyd.

Nada was the daughter of Mr. & Mrs. P. Potter who lived near Chicago, IL. As a child she attended the Classes at the Shrine with her mother. At about ten years of age she passed on. Earlier she told her parents she would never go to high school.

August 15, 1942, her life started to withdrawn from the body, and left completely on the 18th. In the Ascended state She is now five feet eight inches tall.

One big factor concerning those students who made the Ascension under the New Dispensation in the early work, was their preparation and attainment of certain Light in previous embodiments which entitled them to whatever assistance was required. But not all have that to be called upon to assist them.

The Extension Of This Teaching

(Continued from last issue)

The Lord Maha Chohan September 10, 1953, brought to our attention: "The possibilities within the creation and sustenance of the Sacred Fire thru the cooperative energies of the chelas who form the center (around the contact) thru which the spiritual food is presently being actually passed thru the Sacrament of Transubstantiation and carried into the consciousness and worlds of those who had proffered themselves as Guardians of the Powers and Activities of the Sacred Fire by which mankind shall be redeemed and the planet purified and the elemental kingdom freed from the imprisonment of misqualified energies.

"Body and blood of the Christ, "refer to previous issue V. 5 #6 p.4

(Cosmically speaking, this is what We have been preparing for the past nine Years. The individual Christ Self must anchor into the consciousness of the student thru feeling, thru intelligent grasp of the activity of the Law and thru whatever medium We can find by which the rapid vibrations of the higher Realms can be mercifully slowed to a point where the contact between the consciousness of the Free and consciousness of the bound become **one.**

"The service of this local Focus was to keep the Grail upheld. The forcefield thru which the Masters reach the Messengers and the populace is made up of your individual auras (of that small group), blended together into the artificial forcefield which looks like a wagon when lying on its side. The electrons of each one's own life-flow blend into this forcefield and its power and efficacy is determined by your individual and collective endeavors to hold harmony, purity, peace and balance thru the inner and physical garments each soul uses to express itself on every plane.

"The Angel Deva that has offered to provide the heartbeat of this Forcefield is Cherub Lovelee. She pours out a stream of Her own Light constantly carrying the gifts from this Focus into the world of the students. Her garments are pure white and a large Holy Grail in pure gold embroidered across the bosom from the waist to the neckband of her robes.

"Thru the enthusiasm and zeal firing the hearts, so (often a Sacred Design is thrown to the indiscriminate minds of the public and then the Sanctity and purity of the Spiritual Order is violated by the clamoring of the unprepared to join such service which cannot be denied without hurt to the soul. Better to lay the foundation carefully, design the local activity and then arrange for the disciplined, selfless, reliable, constant chelas to become this Secret and Sacred Guard for the entire local group, and the entrance to such a group a privilege to be earned.

"I share this design only with the few. Upon their comprehension and action, shall I later share it with the many?

"For one conscious director there are a hundred absorbers. "The absorbers can become workers and leaders of the future. "But for the concentrated service at hand, the few, those who have been Guardian Spirits in themselves for centuries, can do more to make and sustain a forcefield of power than a thousand untrained and indolent seekers.

"Order is heaven's first Law. Man rises by his own discipline and application into worthiness to become a Chohan, a Silent Watcher, and an Eloah. Until he has so qualified by his own mastery of life, be cannot be invited to fill such a responsible position, no matter how much any one of the Masters might life to have him so serve."

There are so many places where comfort is required. "Yet, this Order of the Priests and Priestesses of the Sacred Fire is the hope of the planet – and once 'launched upon the subject' thru the acquiescence of the beloved Kwan Yin and the Cosmic Board I must avail Myself of every moment of the undivided time of Our "bridge" (contact) to get My hopes on paper, and thru this medium, into the consciousness of the students, with the hope that one, even, may grasp the significance of the opportunity and make that Idea a tangible reality thru the world of form."

The Maha Chohan gave the Electronic patterns of these students.

"Let us see what you will do in weaving the electrons of your own life into this forcefield which carries the blessed Sacrament of Our own Life, which, thru the transubstantiation of the child's energies, becomes the Word, carrying Our desires, Our hopes, Our Plans, into the consciousness of the chosen chelas who have loyally loved Our Cause thru the centuries." Lord Maha Chohan, 9, 10, 53. (To be continued)

****

Days to Recognize:
July 4, Independence Day.
July 22, Coming of Cosmos.
July 28, Mr. Ballard's birthday.
Aug. 15, Mother Mary's Ascension Day.

Retreat:
July 15, Focus of Wisdom.
Aug.15, Liberty Temple.
Sept. 15, Temple of Truth.
Oct. 15, Comfort Flame.
Nov. 15, Shamballa.
Dec. 15, Teton Retreat.

V.9 N.3, September-October, 33 A.F. (1987)
LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

The Statue Of Liberty

The Statue of Liberty is a symbol of Liberty and Freedom. It ranks second as a symbol of United States Freedom and Independence. The American Flag being first as known universally. However, the official title or name for this national monument is: "Liberty Enlightening the World." On July 4, 1884, with ceremony the statue was presented to the United States as a gift from the people of France. It was presented to Ferdinand de Les Seeps, then United States minister to France. He was head of the Franco-American Union. He was the builder of the Suez Canal and promoted the Panama Canal.

Professor Edouard Rene LeFebvre de Laboulaye, a distinguished legal scholar conceived the idea for a monument to Franco-American friendship. But designed and executed by Frederic Auguste Barthold, a French sculptor, who was to do a bust of Laboylaye.

Bartholde in 1856 first envisioned a beautiful woman in a flowing gown, extending the right arm upward with a torch in the hand, as a lighthouse at Suez, between Europe, the West and the East, as the light of the western civilization shining to the East.

It went thru several forms to become the Statue of Liberty, and the concept moved from Suez to a harbor in the United States as a symbol of Liberty and Freedom manifesting in the New World shining (streaming) the light for those of the Old World.

The first design was a little over four feet high made of plaster, when Bartholdi began work on it, around 1875, Later a nice foot model was used to construct the 151-foot Statue of Liberty.

Bartholdi got calculation and structural advice from Alexandre Gustave Eiffel, an engineer, who later built the Eiffel Tower on the banks of the Seine. For the statue he designed an iron framework, upon which would be hung hundreds of copper sheets, hammered into the proper shape to make the exterior.

To be sent to America, the Statue was dismantled and packed in wooden crates, it took 36 crates for the framework and 49 for the other parts. The journey began in December 1884.

The French appealed to the people for contributions to build the monument, and the Americans contributed to provide a pedestal for the Statue. Much came from school children who were enthusiastic about it. In two months $270,000 was raised, which surpassed the goal. More than $100,000 was raised thru the newspaper campaign.

Bedloe's Island, 2,950 yards southwest of the tip of Manhattan, a 12-acre tract was chosen for the site of the Statue of Liberty.

The pedestal 89 feet high was constructed on a 65-foot, 11-point, star-shaped base. This had been a fort, built between 1806 and 1811 to defend New York, known as Fort Wood. It was abandoned in 1877.

President Grover Cleveland presided over the ceremonies held at the Statue, October 28, 1886.

This monument to Franco-American friendship then became a symbol of Liberty, Freedom and hope to the many immigrants coming to the New World.

In 1924 the Statue of Liberty was declared a national monument and placed under the jurisdiction of the War Department. In 1933 it was transferred and placed under the supervision of the National Park Service of the Department of the Interior.

In October 1983 a campaign was started to raise money to renovate the Statue of Liberty, and again school children did their part.

***

August 15, is recognized as the Ascension Day of Mother Mary. On this day at least some people give recognition to Her. We can pour our love and gratitude to Her for Her great service in Jesus' time, and for Her attainment of the Ascension at the close of that embodiment. Also or all Her service in helping every lifestream as they embody on earth.

***

It is very important to balance by self-control, the power one wishes to call forth from the Presence. Because as the powers intensify, without

self-control, one will find himself tripped up at most unexpected moments.

This Teaching

In the 1930's during a class, Mrs. Ballard once mentioned that the Alice Bailey books were the best in print (then) next to theirs.

Alice Bailey received the dictations by mental telepathy from the Tibetan (Djwal Kul). And that was the only contact she had with Him.

Thru Theosophy an attempt was made to acquaint the Western world with Masters (unascended and Ascended) and the spiritual teachings of the Far East. Since the Masters were unable to complete that work, then came forth an extension of it thru Alice Bailey.

These books contain some of the teaching for the New Age.

Thru the group decree work in the 1930's and 1950's, great changes which are alluded to in other teachings, have taken place for mankind and the earth. Thru the decrees was drawn the attention and action of many Ascended Masters, Cosmic Beings and other Divine Beings, thru which all this was accomplished. This was not the case thru the centuries under the occult law, by the various teachings thru meditation, affirmation, etc.

We know about seven Rays, which are but the seven sub-rays of one of many Cosmic Rays.

The exact color, quality and action of the seven Rays were not given until January 18, 1953. In Theosophy and by the Tibetan the same blinds were used. Every student had to discover the exact significance, because it was not yet permissible to give the information as to their order and application. The danger of misuse was too great.

In this Teaching, thru the knowledge of the Seven Rays, their colors, qualities, actions and which Beings were on each Ray, students were enabled to wield powers of an adept.

In the future healing is to be done thru the use of Light Rays.

Thru the decrees based on the knowledge and application of The Word (I AM), and knowing one's I AM Presence, is how these accomplishments were attained.

This New Teaching gives application and action to make contact with one's Christ Self (Higher Mental Body) (Divine Soul) which is the source of

intuition, and this supersedes mental telepathy. We can get better results than by practicing yoga and these former methods, which have now been set aside.

For transmutation, the way the Law has now permitted the action to be given, by Saint Germain, is so much simpler, much easier understood, more potent. By drawing forth the Transmuting Violet Flame, and other actions of the Sacred Fire, by calling to the I AM Presence, one gets better results and gets liberated. So many get opportunity to finish up in this embodiment because of this New Teaching. Whereas, before it took several or many embodiments after entering on the Path, to be liberated, by attaining the Ascension into the Light.

The Tibetan said, that mankind was facing a period of freeing the human soul that the right decision would lead to freedom, otherwise to retrogression. That Kuthumi would assume the role of World Teacher, Jesus the Christ, would move to a higher and more important work than dealing with the consciousness of humanity. By January 1, 1956, that had been accomplished.

***

When one resents the conditions we are in or the condition of his/her own body, remind yourself of what the Great Ones have said. When mankind began to recede from conscious understanding of the I AM Presence, the Presence of Life, the Divine Director and the Goddess of Purity went forward. He admonished the people then that if they kept on that trend, the result would be the kind of conditions we are in now. But they did not heed His warning, rebelled and went their own way. They rebelled at the suggestions to change; as people do now too.

As the Divine Director said on January 1, 1939, that some of the students were with Him then long ago, when He went forward and mankind chose to give the attention to the things of the outer world.

Now once again we have the opportunity to go forward.

Now when we feel we do not want to do what the Masters have suggested, and think we know better, or that we do not have to do it, rebel and just want to go out own way, we better take command of what is acting in us, realize it is the human acting, and do what is suggested. For instance, that also goes for when we do not want to do decrees.

Occultism

Now the tendency and action of students is to try to fit this Ascended Master Teaching into their human concepts and habits. Try to draw it down on their human level, instead one needs to change the consciousness thru thought and feeling. When one does not present it to others in their human way, they claim that one just does not understand because he/she has not experienced all the same human trials and things they have. However, that one probably knows better and sufficiently to have avoided those tribulations, and has raised in consciousness above doing so, and avoided getting involved.

What is available in books on occultism is not the real. The real was never written down. That which is in books is what those who had only some knowledge of it, wrote about it. It is similar to what is being distributed by many who read some of the material of this New Teaching Saint Germain and the Great Ones released, claiming theirs is the Teaching or that they are getting the new teaching for the New Age. When they have some of it and their own human concepts.

Fringes or phase of occultism found in books was brought forth in preparation for the coming of the Seventh Ray activity and the close of the cycles of mankind's waywardness, which is upon us now.

Thru the centuries the only real occult teaching (not what is found in books) was given only in Ascended Master Retreats. It was only thru this or in this way one gained his Freedom the Ascension.

Why hang onto those old occult words or/and phrases which are used as blinds, veils or symbols and parables which denote or symbolize a certain time period, action or quality? Instead of using the right word or words which clearly and specifically describe what is meant, as can now be done and is done in this Ascended Master Teaching.

There has long been the question why in astrology the word Aquarius is used for a so-called air sign or house, when that word means or pertains to water. Likewise, the word Aries is used for a fire sign, yet the word pertains to air. Evidently these too have served as occult blinds, as used in the occult literature because the plain Truth was not permitted until in the early 1930's, after the occult law was set aside. Yet the so-called Light groups still use that old occult terminology, accepting it literally, not taking into account the occult law.

They also keep referring to the New Age coming in, as the Aquarian age, which is in occult literature, instead of the Age of Freedom which it really is. The word Aquarian again used as a blind. The Piscean age going into the Aquarian age… That is going counter clockwise, backwards which is the human way, and the lower form of astrology. The higher astrology, although not correct, goes clockwise.

Hence, like in Jesus' time the people have kept hanging onto the Jewish literature instead of changing to the new of that cycle. Jesus' Teaching, of course, came out under the occult law too, therefore it could not be given clearly as this Teaching was .

So, as one Master said, when one starts on the Path back to the perfection, the first thing one needs to develop is discrimination.

There must have been a definite reason and purpose why Jesus came into embodiment in that particular race. The Jews and Arabs are of the fifth root race which manifested in India.

When they rebelled at giving obedience and were no longer permitted admittance to the Temples of the Great White Brotherhood, they wandered over the earth. And the Jewish race never even had a homeland until quite recently, in the 1940's.

In Jesus' time they were given opportunity which was mostly ignored. They did not want to make a change from the methods being practiced although these methods did not and do not now bring freedom. It is only in human consciousness that one wanders.

People can and do tune into some of these old things and respond to them because of having participated in them in previous embodiments and it seems real to them. The record is in their etheric bodies. Each one is free to choose that which he/she wishes to follow. However, the Ascended Masters suggested to the students in the early instruction what would be best for their freedom. They pointed out that the old occult law had brought great wreckage into mankind and had to be set aside.

Cosmic Beings made the occult laws, so They **can** change them. They have gotten so covered over with human concepts, and the Bible has also, that only about 35 percent of the original remains. In translation human concepts always creep in; and the Bible has been translated many times. Even the original could only give partial Truths, and had to be presented in symbols, with blinds, veils and parables. So everyone

interpreted it in his/her own way. Hence, is it any wonder that it was at the point of endangering human beings' very existence because of misunderstanding? The Cosmic Beings seeing this, set aside the old occult law and the law has been stated clearly from Ascended Master consciousness, and is so to remain. (It is supposed to at least.) But people are still doing as in the beginning, when new ones kept coming in and trying to tell the Ballards how it should be done.

In the former teaching many human concepts crept in and sometimes produced the opposite of what is should have, hear instead of freedom. Some who had done that in the pat were fierce against Mr. Ballard because thru him these things were being exposed.

The black magicians had perverted the occult laws in a manner that even advanced occult students believed it to be the law in accord with wisdom. That is why Bob Singleton, (of whom it tells in the "Magic Presence"), on September 24, 1939, urged students to not go back to metaphysical or occult things they had studied in the past, but turn the attention to the I AM Presence. Because what one's attention is one he/she draws into his world. That is why the Ascended Ones requested that the students stay with the Ascended Masters words, use what was given as it was given and not make up their own. This would bring them to where they could later be given greater freedom n individual expression. Few students can discriminate between stilling the human impulses and their answer to their call to the Presence, hence mistakes results.

Discrimination is so important. Yet too few have it.

It is up to each one to choose, and the responsibility is accordingly. However, all have to work from whatever level of consciousness they are on, and are privileged to have whatever opinions they choose, but that does not change the facts.

As the saying goes, no matter how much one talks to them, people go do just as they please anyway.

In occult literature they used blinds in giving the colors of the seven Rays, because the danger of misuse was too great. To have the information of order and color of the Rays and their application, gives one the power the adept wields. This was only permitted to be given to one

trained, tested and fully qualified. That is why it could be given out to students in the outer world.

Lady Master Leto, July 21, 1937, requested that people not use the word "Retreat" for summer homes, meetings or gathering places. As it (Retreat) means a great Focus of Light of (from) the Ascended Masters. So even a focus of Light is not a Retreat, as it is understood to mean by mankind, until It has reached a strong enough momentum, up to a certain point. Like the Teton Retreat, etc., where the Ascended Masters have drawn the Light and It has been acting for thousands of years.

Under occult law only the worth would have the real meaning of it, by having it revealed from within. Hence the black magicians thru the priesthood (meaning all so called spiritual leaders), perverted everything so as to control and hold the people in bondage. All orthodox religions are a part of that.

***

To transmute (consume) we use the violet or purple Flame. We think of it for the purpose of changing misqualified energy.

On other planets there is no discord, no misqualified energy but there is the Freedom Flame of the Seventh Ray. Its color is violet or purple. Its use is to release or turn, change the energy in forms which are no longer of use.

The Freedom Flame is used to make progress, to progress faster.

***

Days to Recognize:

Sept. 29, is recognized as Archangel Michael's Day

Sept. 30, The Angelic Harvest at Shamballa.

Oct. 3, Commemoration of the day Saint Germain gave the first Dictation on the Words

"I AM" (God's Name in action).

Oct. 12, Columbus Day.

Oct. 19, America's Freedom was won, by the surrender of the British Forces at

Yorktown.

Oct. 31, Elemental's Harvest at Shamballa.

Retreats:

Sept. 15 thru Oct. 14 Temple of Truth.
Oct. 15 thru Nov. 14 Comfort Flame.

V.9 N.4, November-December, 33 A.F. (1987)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Translation

Some people have said that Annalee Skarin made the Ascension when she disappeared in 1952, however, the action was a translation. In her book "Beyond Mortal Boundaries", page 90, she described translation, which shows she did not make the Ascension. Somewhere else she says, that there was so much work to be done on the level she was functioning on that she had not yet made or completed the Ascension.

There was a change in Jesus after the experience on the Mount of Transfiguration. He then had the power to disappear or appear upon occasion and the power that no one could take his life from Him. He could relinquish it, which He later did willingly. But no one could take it from Him. He could lay His life down and He could take it up again (as some term it), according to His Word – the "I AM". But when Jesus came forth from the tomb Easter morn, He had received the full power and the glory of the Resurrection, as she terms it. This was because He had entered into the Christ Self.

She says, translation is not fullness of the Resurrected state. Translation is that which Jesus received upon the Mount of Transfiguration, and was not the resurrected state, but that it holds all the powers of what is spoken of as, "Being Born of the Spirit".

People expect to make the translation without understanding the required purification necessary to attain to such a state. When one has been translated, he/she can or is able to do as Jesus did, appear and disappear at will, that is become invisible to the physical sight and reappear, to those who are on a slower (lower) level of vibratory action. They can levitate, that is take their bodies with them to whosesoever their service calls them. As she says, they have the power to come and go as the wind, to travel with great speed under complete conscious control. No one knows from whence they came or whither they go.

After the Transfiguration, Jesus could relinquish his life but no one could take it from Him. Therefore He could never again go thru so-called

death. This He proved by going thru the crucifixion and attaining the Resurrection.

In order to become translated, one has to "overcome" as some people say, all desires for personal acclaim and glory, all human qualities have to be transmuted. The four lower bodies have to be purified. After Translation one is not subject to suffering, aging, or to go thru so-called death. Then one can truly render impersonal service. Then when their service here is finished, according to the Divine Plan, and the Christ Self calls them "Home", they make the Ascension, enter into the Christ Self and then into the Electronic Body of the I AM Presence, which completes the Ascension.

To be changed in the twinkling of an eye from "mortality to immortality", can refer to the action of completing the Ascension or it can even refer to the Transfiguration, the Resurrection or all three.

In every person's life, (so-called) death is the last enemy to be overcome. In the New Age there will be no more death, as all will be taught these laws by which one can live a pure life, and as they do live, so will they attain accordingly.

Annalee Skarin and others who have attained to that state of consciousness, are rendering impersonal service. We can look at it this way, they have raised or attained to a state of faster (higher) vibratory action, which is above or out of the physical limitations and desires, and are now rendering impersonal service before completely ascending. Whereas, in this Ascended Master Teaching we have the opportunity to render impersonal service while we are yet attaining towards making the Ascension. When they are translated they do not leave the earth.

In regards to Mr. Ballard's Ascension, because he ascended under the New Dispensation for the Ascension, someone said that the entire body was not "lifted" as in the case of Jesus. However, Mr. Ballard's purified physical body, just like David Lloyd's and Jesus' entered into the Ascension. Their flesh and bones did not go either, these were transmuted for Jesus in the tomb, and David Lloyd's were transmuted in midair. They made the Ascension under the old occult law, while Mr. Ballard made it under the New Dispensation. Therefore, the shell, the physical body remained here and was cremated. But the purified physical body had been withdrawn into the etheric body, and then entered the Christ Self,

the same as was the case with Jesus and David Lloyd, then each one enter the Electronic Body, which completed that action, the Ascension.

Some people assumed Annalee had made the Ascension, but she had not.

Just because someone disappears does not mean he/she has made the Ascension. It could be possible some of these people that just disappear are "Candidates for the Ascension", and did make it, or perhaps were translated. However, it could be foul play, or most likely just left because he/she did not want to carry the responsibilities for which they were obligated.

Note: Annalee Karin's translation took place in 1952. This was just after the 20-year period had expired.

Once in the 1930's it was said that there would be other ways of spiritual attainment for one's victory. Maybe this applies to Annalee Skarin and some others.

The Cosmic Law has been set into action that earth must clean up or be dissolved. Hence, the Cosmic Law demands obedience to bring about the desired effect. Since mankind deliberately refuses to give that obedience, then man's own human creation builds, resulting in the opposite effects. Sometimes coming to drastic ends, since the nature of human creation is to eventually destroy itself. In itself it has no permanent sustaining power.

Disease is a result of the Law in action. Disobedience and misuse by the outer self of the energy allotted to it, has brought this about.

The Master Saint Germain once said that because the people refused to give the necessary obedience to conserve their energy was the reason Poseidonis, the last remnant of Atlantis sank.

Because the necessary obedience was not given explains why certain results or changes which had been stated would take place by a certain time, have not come about or manifested. For instance the meat eating habit, as stated in the "Magic Presence", where Saint Germain in 1931 said, that it would before 50 years be looked upon as cannibalism was at that time. He said February 26, 1939, to the students, particularly the 100% students that sex gratification was out, if they wanted to render this service at hand and if they wanted their Freedom. That it was important. To call to have that desire taken out of their worlds. But if they

insisted on doing this, that the Masters could give only a certain amount of assistance. Only by the students giving the obedience required which they would request, could they give all the assistance They would like to give. If the student body would give complete obedience, not refrain just temporarily but have the desire removed, great so-called miracles would occur before the end of August. For this They needed the Light and energy released thru decrees at the student's command.

Since these miracles did not occur, shows the necessary obedience was not given.

When one does not obey the speed limit, what is apt to happen? When the law of one's being, the law of health is not obeyed illness may be the result.

In the 1930's, the Masters and particularly Saint Germain, told the students who were present, that for those who were sincere, who followed Their suggestions, made determined application, lived the life as suggested (in the "Magic Presence" and elsewhere), that then They could give certain assistance for their Freedom. That there were some things that left substance in the brain which must be cleared away, in order to have the full perfection of the I AM Presence released thru the outer self. That these things must be avoided. Saint Germain listed them in the order of their importance: narcotics, alcohol, meat, tobacco, excess sugar, salt and strong coffee.

After the great earth-change and the axis is again straight, that does not mean that the four lower bodies of mankind will be purified. There will be less pressure as the world accumulation will be removed. It was said, then this New Dispensation for the Ascension will no longer be in effect. However, students who will be eligible to make the Ascension can then get assistance if required thru Saint Germain's Atomic Accelerator in the Cave of Symbols.

The Goddess of Purity said October 1, 1939, that these dispensations were a privilege and a blessing to us in this embodiment. That one should not think lightly of them. They were not known on earth before and are not permanent activities.

The Christian Church people have it that Jesus died on the cross for their sins, which will take care of their sins when they pass on, if they believed. Hence they will be taken or arrive in Heaven for eternity. Just

because they believed. Yet, one individual claims that a person who had passed on was going around from place to place, and was looking for and asking "where is God?"

In Theosophical time the Masters Morya and Kuthumi had bodies beyond the ordinary. They were the same or similar to a body which has been translated. They were not ascended then. However, Saint Germain was Ascended. And it is believed Djwal Kul also attained to that state of Morya and Kuthumi; They all ascended in the latter part of the 1800's.

The occult training and action for those who attain to the state of Translation are different from this Teaching Saint Germain has brought forth. The former are under the occult law and the action is supplication, whereas this Teaching is application. There is quite a difference between the two.

There is a marked difference between the two words. Supplication is a negative approach and action, the human way, to beg, wanting assistance according to human concepts; not knowing the Law of Being – of having existence. It is the way of the churches, all religions and metaphysics, thru prayer. One can get assistance and results in human conditions, but mostly it is not permanent.

Application is the positive approach, knowing the Law and setting it into action, thru decrees. Thru right application the Law of one's being is set into action according to the Divine Plan, which will eventually set one free from all human conditions. What is done thru the I AM Presence is permanent.

Instinctively everyone knows what is right and becoming, if they will attune to and let the inner self act. However, many undignified and unbecoming acts and manners are now tolerated and accepted in modern society, but that does not alter what is perfect according to the Ascended Masters manners and ways of life.

Smoking, the use of alcohol and dope deadens certain cells in the brain and makes people insensitive to such actions and behavior and accept such things as being permissible and desirable.

Lady Master Nada once said, to stand with the feet about four inches apart. The crossing of the legs is not good for the physical body. That habit is due to something in the feeling which wants to do it.

In the past, for many in training on the Path, the posture was to sit cross-legged and some also were to cross the arms, and focus the attention on the forehead between the eyes. The purpose was to shut out, insulate oneself, and prevent one from the outer world vibrations and keep one's energies from going out or being dispersed; so as to develop oneself. Because then self development came first, now the whole comes first then self. In this Teaching we should be doing both. Now we use the tube or pillar of Light for protection. Not cross one's legs or arms, so as to let the energies from the Presence flow thru. When you do that short-circuits the currents.

Now the acceptance by the females of wearing trousers gives them the freedom they think, to take all kinds of liberties, unbecoming positions with no thought of dignity. As in some places in the world nudity is accepted with no thought concerning it, the West has not gone quite that far, to accept it on the streets. Why not? Yet take all kinds of positions, letting the feeling run in all directions with no restraint nor discipline. Such has been the trend and action of the last two generations. Also using human in-spired music , some modified a bit with some classical structure.

Now, suppose the Ascended Masters' ideas, which They are promoting and trying to get mankind to accept, were accepted like the females wearing trousers has spread thru the world, what great changes in short order that would bring.

With the increasing of the Cosmic Light everything, all energy is being intensified. Not only the good but the discordant as well when it is not restrained, disciplined and controlled. The life style of the last two generations has been to let the feelings have full expression, a lack of discrimination, discipline and control. Hence an increase of ill health, disease, crime, waste and destructive activities, etc.

After students were permitted to attend some functions in the Retreats or elsewhere, in their inner bodies, the Masters pointed out that it gave Them more work because They had to handle the human qualities of the students to keep the atmosphere (in the Retreat) clean and pure, to maintain Their standard of perfection.

At inner levels when we are out of the body, an Angel or Master sees to it that we are properly dressed before we are taken to a Retreat, a meeting, or whatever. So we do not get there in just any kind of clothing

we feel like, or in the nude, which the human would do. Most likely one is garbed in the same clothes as he was when awake.

Supposing all these hundreds of thousands numbing, doping up, smoking, using alcohol, had used their minds, bodies, energy, time and money to do what the Ascended Masters (and followers) had suggested.

The idea seems to prevail among the students of this Teaching, that because they are endeavoring to serve the Light in their own way, that whatever they want to do that is constructive, the Masters should and would make it so. They often over-estimate what they expect the Masters to do.

The Masters give obedience to the Law and comply with our human laws in regard to us. But students expect Them to over-step these laws (especially human laws) in order to fulfill their own desires. Like speeding and driving too fast on Mountain roads and expect the Masters to protect them. We need to use common sense and observe the laws here too, even in regards to our physical bodies. A man and wife sold their business then spent all their savings, traveling from city to city to attend the Ballard classes. Then they did know what to do because no project had opened up nor did anything fall from heaven to provide for them. He was able to get an appointment to talk with Mr. Ballard. The advice he got was to go back into the same business he prospered in before. As that was the one thing he knew how to do, even though it was not conductive to serving the Light.

Just to be since is not enough, even though human beings may think so. We also have to comply with the laws inner and outer. When Mr. Ballard came back home after those experiences he had with Saint Germain, they had to make out as best they could, he helped Mrs. Ballard with the house work, etc. That shows money etc. did not just roll in.

When one feels and/or think unkindly or thinks any destructive thing, silence it and do not express it. To voice it gives it the power of vibratory action thru the spoken word, which then returns to him. This gives a good reason for saying decrees aloud.

Many people here now once lived in Egypt and worshiped false gods. Because whatever of the human holds one’s attention is his god for that time. Then, there were less things, Now we have many more false gods.

When one hears the Truth spoke and if it hurts, then he/she should know he needs to get rid of that human quality; and when it does not affect one, then it does not belong to him/her.

***

Days to Recognize:
Nov. 1, All Saints Day.
Nov. 2, All Soul's Day.
Nov. 26, Thanksgiving Day.
Nov. 30, Masters and mankind's harvest at Shamballa.
Dec. 25, Christmas Day.
Dec. 26 or so Karmic Board convenes.

Retreat:
Nov. 15 thru Dec. 14, Shamballa
Dec. 15 thru Jan. 14, Teton Retreat.

Copyright on Law of Life Book is being renewed.

V.9 N.5, January-February, 33 A.F. (1988)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Second Death

It was said that "second death" took place when a human being did practically no constructive work for many lifetimes. The Christ Self and Ascended Masters would decide that it be cut off. Because the Christ Self would no longer give energy to a wholly destructive outer self. This took place when it was impossible to get the free will of the outer self to change of its own free will. Hence the so-called second death took place. The outer form was encircled in the Blue Flame and the physical, emotional, mental and lower etheric bodies were dissolved and transmuted.

Previous to 1936, there were no provisions for those who passed on to be educated at inner levels, at the level of their outer consciousness. But since then as Saint Germain got the student body to do decrees, great changes have taken place at inner levels for those individuals.

Before Sanat Kumara came to the earth there were ages when only one lifestream in embodiment held the connection between the human and the Divine. This kept the connection from being severed eternally, which would have resulted in the evolution of ten billions of lifestreams going thru the second death. Just before Sanat Kumara came, They believed there were only four lifestreams that in that case, could be sustained.

In 1939, Archangel Michael said, if the substance of the earth which has been misqualified by mankind failed to come back into the Light, it would mean the second death for millions of people.

Master Morya said that if Sanat Kumara had not given so selflessly of His Light, the evolution would have passed into the second death and as an individual (outer) consciousness every human being would have been no more. (Jan. 20, 1954)

It was also said that if the Christ Self came as close as three feet to the physical body it would be all Light. Therefore, to "lift the physical

body" into the Ascension as some think and claim took place in Jesus' case, is impossible. Because the Christ Self accepts no human, no vibration lower or vibrating slower than Itself. Hence, everything or every vibration that comes within It or within Its radiance of three feet around It, is changed or raised to that vibratory rate. Hence exists no more, since all human vibration is slower than that. When you have a harp string vibrating at middle C and you tighten the string till it is at D or E, where has C gone? It just is no more. The same thing happened or took place with Jesus' physical body. What happens when you heat or cool a place? Or you light a dark room? You just changed the vibratory action.

However, the Christ Self does not come that close until there is enough substance of the physical and inner bodies purified to go into the Christ Self, and then into the Electronic Body of the "I AM", which completes the Ascension.

After a so-called second death took place, the Christ Self withdrew into the Electronic Body and worked from there. It would not project forth to embody on a planet for ages. Then when It does It has to start all over again. As not only the outer form but the etheric, mental and emotional bodies too have to be again created. As had been done in the beginning before ever taking embodiment on any planet. There is that difference between passing on in ordinary so-called death and the second death. In the latter case the three inner bodies are also transmuted. Whereas otherwise they are not. Although some occult teachings have it that the inner bodies also dissolve in time, after passing, which is evidently not correct.

Note: the parallel – the point of action by the Christ Self which Led into two complete opposite directions: because of the human build-up taking one thru the second death, and the other, the outer self giving obedience to the Law, resulting in the Ascension. The direction being determined by free will.

By serving the Light now each one is paying for his/her immortality.

Master Morya, representing the Divine Will, maintained that unless mankind knew what to do, why and how to do, how could they do it? So the Cosmic Law in the 1930's permitted the Ascended Masters to make contact with the outer self, intellectually and physically, in the hopes of savings the earth.

Because of that, from the Cosmic standpoint, the great accomplishments were achieved in the 1930's, and the 1950's.

Lord Sanat Kumara established the Three-fold Flame at Shamballa. Then set into action a tiny Ray or thread of Light going to the heart of every individual of mankind, which has kept the Christ Self of each one from withdrawing, thru the centuries, which would have caused them to go thru the second death.

In the 1890's, Master Kuthumi got a Dispensation to set aside or eliminate the action of the second death.

Therefore, those individuals who were earthbound, those in the compound and the Sleepers' Realm, could not be eliminated thru the second death. Yet the earth could not go forward with them in that condition. Something had to be done to get them back on the evolutionary path. Hence, Cosmic Law could supersede their human free will to some extent.

However, in case the earth did not make it, and emit enough Light, and if the earth were dissolved, we can presume, that automatically their four lower bodies as well as that of those in embodiment would be dissolved and transmuted.

In 1952, was started the "Cosmic Push" for the redemption of the race, all mankind.

Then on that eventful evening of December 31, 1954, when they were being coerced to come out and go before the Karmic Board to take their scrolls, they were told that we stood in a Cosmic moment of opportunity. That the earth had been their host and they had used its energies. That it was destined to become Freedom's Star. Now the people of earth had decided to bring earth "Home". And to do that they must have all of them willing, joyous and desirous of cooperating and fulfilling their Divine Plan. That they were being offered Freedom and opportunity.

The Goddess of Justice told those from the compound, that They (Divine Beings) understood that they (of the compound) had not come wholly voluntarily.

Since they had to resume their place in evolution again, some of their human free will which had kept them in those condition, was superseded.

Then the Great Divine Director told those in the Sleepers' Realm that the second death was an impossibility. That there was only one course for them to come back "Home". That was to take the scroll upon which their names were written, and bend the knee, take the oath to make things right. (TBD pp 378f)

Thru the centuries these individuals could not be roused by Beings at inner levels. But it did occur thru the release of energy from the decrees and songs of the students gathered together that evening. Thus was released a vibratory action slow enough and of a quality that did accomplish it.

Dividing Line

The diving line in the human body is just below the heart and above the solar plexus. The digestive organs and track, the generative organs, the emotional activity which is centered in the solar plexus, all come below this line. The functions of all these are of the human, which man originally did not have. These came about after man created and drew himself into the density, the dense bodies we are in now. In the divine there are none of these. At the dividing line is where the human ceases. When one enters the Christ Self that is the end of human functions.

However, Divine Beings have a breath pulsation, a heart center and heartbeat. Thru the heart comes the true feeling nature, and They have a mental activity, (not intellect). They do not have red blood, but golden liquid Light flows thru Them.

The Cosmic Law is at a point where mankind must raise above the emotional sensations and become mental beings. The Ascended Masters make contact with the outer self on the mental level, not thru the emotional activity.

Instead of from the solar plexus center, the center at the spleen and the one at the base of the spine, we are supposed to function from the heart, throat and head centers, two centers being in the head, one back of the point between the eye brows (the pituitary body), and the other one below the top of the head (pineal gland).

These centers or organs in the physical body correspond with the chakras or centers in the etheric body, thru which flows the life essence from the Source, in and thru the physical body.

Ordinarily mankind functions on the emotional level, hence contact with the Divine is not made. Such contact is made only thru the mental activity, thru the mind, not the intellect, nor the emotions. However, on the evolutionary path mankind must now rise out of the emotional level and function on the mental plane. Then contact with the Divine will be a natural activity.

The fetus, the baby body, our physical bodies are brought into being below the belt, below the dividing line. The fetus is fed thru the umbilical cord; which is of the human activity.

Since all manifestation is a matter of vibration, then somewhere there is a line of demarcation, a dividing line, between perfection and imperfection. A certain vibratory action denoting that. As no thing on earth is perfect, that line comes above physical vibrations.

Notice: In Unveiled Mysteries, page 256 line 4, in second edition, in first edition page 257 line 6, it refers to the dividing line thus: "the pure white Light encircles the waist just below (above) the solar plexus. The "below" should be "above". Also see Ascended Master Light, Vol. 7, page 161, it says above.

Changes That Came About

After those two women on the Ballard staff who turned against the Light, were dismissed by Saint Germain, He said that in the past what has made black magicians was ungratified sense desire. He also said that these women would have become black magicians under such circumstances in the past, but that owing to the change of action of Cosmic Law, the release of Cosmic Light and what had been accomplished, no one could any more become a black magician. However, that does not mean black magic can not or is not being used. Thru the centuries the black magicians were mostly males, very few females. However, much of the momentum of these two women was most likely acquired during male embodiments. These two were in female embodiment this time because they could have the opportunity to make things right and make the Ascension, but for this they needed female bodies; showing that they originally started out with the male aspect in predominance. The reason they were on the staff, which was by the authority of Saint Germain; (as He designated the ones to be on the staff). It was that in this way He had more control and could give greater

protection against the dark or evil forces which might play thru or use them. Especially while established His work and the Light up to a certain point. After which the dark forces could no longer completely ruin or wipe it out. He said later, these two women had a certain connection of the past with Russia that thru them the communistic and sinister forces of Russia could have driven into America, our country here. And then there would have been no place on earth where the Light could be brought forth.

These embodiments of there are recorded in history: C. R. was Catherine De Medici and V. L. was Lucretia Borgia. In this embodiment they had much talent and were given the great opportunity to balance bad karma thru their talents in music. The husband of C. R. was drawn on the staff to be the announcer, then later she was given the opportunity to be the so list, she also composed some songs. Later V. L. was given the opportunity to be the organist, sometime after that her husband too joined them, he played the violin. So they had a glamorous time in the limelight, but did not make the necessary application.

Saint Germain said later that V. L. spent $11.00 in one week, for outer world magazines. Evidently they associated or kept in touch with two individuals, Mrs. M. and especially with Dr. B., who had been drawn by the Law and their I AM Presence to the activity but had turned against the work, the Light. Dr. B had tried to force Mr. Ballard put him on the staff. Mr. Ballard said it was not his say so. It was up to Saint Germain. So when Dr. B. did not succeed he became vicious.

On Atlantis, it is claimed, there was a temple where Los Angeles now is, in which the Angels were visible to those attending, and Dr. B was responsible for its sinking. From this action evidently it got its present name. Mrs. M. was connected with or responsible for the destruction of the temples at San Francisco.

At the opening of the World Fair in New York, April 30, 1939, Saint Germain stood on the platform in a tangible body but not visible to ordinary physical sight. He hoped that that could be the beginning of the Ascended Masters coming forth to mankind. But that very day the dark or sinister forces thru these two women managed to break thru the circle within which the staff was held. They had of course, been associating with these others, and did things they should not have done, but the force had not gotten thru the circle. Later Saint Germain publicly

dismissed them. They had gotten used to living in those high vibrations of the radiation of the Masters, so when they were living in the outer world again it was very hard to endure. One of the Masters once told us that if They had not given them assistance they could not have withstood it.

Although the activity was greatly affected, it had gained enough momentum and was anchored sufficiently that it was not destroyed by these forces as they intended. The viciousness released did form a tremendous force over America which threatened the safety of our country.

It seemed hard for Mr. Ballard to see how anyone could turn against the Light and the greatest Activity that had come to earth, who had had such blessings, radiation and opportunity. Because of the threat to America he asked if he might take on that vicious substance; as he had done many times in helping or in healing others. It was said that Saint Germain said to him, that he did not know for what he was asking, which he evidently found out later. Doctors diagnosed it as various diseases, etc.

Then while in Cleveland, Ohio, October 13 to 23, 1939, for class, Mr. Ballard asked for his Ascension, as he had already earned it. But it was not given to him until the end of the year, at the Teton Conclave, because as Saint Germain said, certain work had to be done first.

Flame

In just visualizing Light or the Violet Light, they are missing a vital point.

Metaphysical people, those doing healing and giving other types of assistance are using light, by visualizing, etc. Some who have read about the Violet Flame in this Ascended Master Teaching, are giving out to visualize Violet Light. That is a part of the Law. But it will not produce the same results as when one consciously calls the I AM Presence into action to draw forth the Violet Flame, as Master Saint Germain instructed the students to do.

To visualize light is one action, to visualize Flame is another. Flame is produced by sufficient concentrated Light. But to call the Presence into action is quite another thing. That which is done thru or by the Presence is Permanent, otherwise not.

Flame of the Sacred Fire does not have, produce or throw off tongues of flame as or like physical fire does. Rather, it is more of or an action of scintillating energy, just vibratory action, and hold or stays within a designated area or form, scintillating at a certain vibratory rate, in perpetual motion.

Visualizing light is just defused light, a static condition. While flame is action, perpetual motion contained within a certain form or area. And what makes it do it? The intelligence within it.

***

One's (constructive) determination is the Will of the I AM Presence in the outer activity, when it is for the fulfillment of the Divine Plan.

***

Retreats for next six months

Jan. 15 – June 14, Transylvania Retreat, Flame of Freedom.

Feb. 15-Mar. 14, Darjeeling Retreat, Divine Will, Master Morya.

Mar. 15-Apr. 14, Resurrection Flame over the Holy Land, Jesus & Mary.

Apr. 15-May 14, Ascension Temple at Luxor, Ascension Flame, Master Serapis.

May 15-June 14, Focus of Wisdom, over Kashmir Hills, India, Master Kuthumi.

June 15-July 14, Teton Retreat, Precipitation Flame, Lord Confucius.

Days to Recognize:

Jan. 1, New Year's Day, anniversary of Occult Law set aside: Karmic Board in session: Sanat Kumara was released; Lord Gautama became Lord of the World.

Jan. 21, Sanat Kumara left for Venus.

Feb. 12, Lincoln's Birthday

During this Christmas Season, we wish many blessings for all of you.

Illumination and spiritual progress during the Seven Sacred Weeks too.

V.9 N.6, March-April, 33 A.F. (1988)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Flame

All substance has intelligence within it, but does not have free will as we do.

Elementals have some or a certain amount of free will, but are limited within a certain element, fire, air, water or earth, and usually to a certain particular area. Angels have free will but are of a particular quality.

Wood fire or fire of some other physical substance, is not fed evenly at a stationary place. But the fire moves where the material is. Wood or coal flame varies because the burning process is in stages and irregular.

A big search light holds its own form, and does not change. Even a gas flame on the store or in the yard for light, holds its own form, stays within a specific area. Because a gas flame is fed evenly, and burns likewise as long as there is no motion of air.

Turning on the light in a dark room just changes or replaces the darkness, but does not burn one's flesh like a flame would.

All inner actions are in harmony and regular, so our reason tells us the flame too must be and not as the flame produced by physical material, wood, etc. Also the material consist of varied substances which causes various stages, intensity and action of the flame. Light intense enough can burn the flesh but not like flame which is more intense light.

August 30, 1936, Master Saint Germain said, that the Unfed – Three-fold Flame was again released into the activity of the earth, for the first time since the civilization of the Buried City of the Amazon, as recorded in Unveiled Mysteries (p. 177). At certain points in history the symbolism of the Three-fold Flame was used.

The release of this indicated that a great advancement was again at hand.

Because of that action the removal of the disembodied in the atmosphere of earth was enabled to be brought about in America; and

later in the 1950's, also the removal of all disembodied over the rest of the earth, and the removal of those in the Compound and the Sleepers' Realm took place.

As one develops in consciousness and expands the Light within, then when sufficient harmony is maintained in the feelings, the Flame in the heart (after the spark had become a flame) expands and at first is a blended soft light. It develops and steadily increases, then begins to take the form of three small plumes. These will become about as large as one's thumb. As the consciousness is held on the highest center in the body, this Flame expands until it becomes three feet in height. It never leaves the individual who has reached a certain attainment. It is self-sustained. Then that one has attained mastery; is an unascended Master.

Three of the Three-fold Flames make the action of the Three-times-Three.

Flame on the inner is concentrated Light in motion.

The Three-fold Flame is also called Unfed Flame. It is unfed from the outer standpoint, as It stands there is the Teton Retreat and other places wherever It is. Yet from the inner standpoint It is not unfed, that is, It is sustained, self-sustained by the stream of electronic energy or substance constantly pouring or streaming into It. The term Three-fold is more appropriated and descriptive, especially for this action of It.

As far as the outer goes the Three-fold Flame is first a single Flame. Its natural color is crystal white.

A Three-fold flame is to develop from the spark at the tip of the Light Ray from each human beings I AM Presence, and is anchored in the heart. When It is developed It is a Three-fold Flame.

The Three-fold – Unfed Flame has a two-fold activity. In our hearts now It is a spark or a single Flame.

One can call It forth for specific activities, for Its dynamic activity, for any constructive or personal use of this Flame, see the single Flame like a candle flame but larger. This Flame has been known and used in some civilizations in the past.

It is a most concentrated and powerful action. Before and after calling It forth one must keep his feelings harmonized.

The use of this Flame with Three plumes is the activity of the Life-giving Essence. Use this Flame if you want to establish It at a certain place where It will not be disturbed.

In reading we go from left to right and so are the plumes positioned in the heart.

First Ray, power, electric blue, protects, left side. Second Ray, wisdom, yellow or molten gold, directs, center. Third Ray, Divine Love, rose pink, enfolds, right.

This three-fold action is the beginning of all manifestation.

While each of the three Rays are predominant in one specific activity and quality, yet contain within themselves also the activities and qualities of the other two Rays.

The color of each of the Seven Rays is seven-fold, seven hues of the same color The darkest (most concentrated) in the center, the lightest at the edge, from a very deep color to a very delicate color. For instance the Violet Ray, from a deep purple to a delicate orchird.

Each Ray has its own color and dominant natural activity; but also contains within itself each activity of the other (six) Rays.

Axis Change

A student has requested more information on this subject…

In 1926, which marked the end of a certain cycle, a Dispensation was secured which would hold in abeyance the accumulated destructive forces around the earth which otherwise would have been released and destroyed most of the planet, and most of its inhabitants would have perished. The purpose was to give Saint Germain the opportunity to try out His plan for bringing in the New Age of the Seventh Ray cycle, by which They hoped to save the earth from the destruction otherwise imminent.

Deep in the earth are as belts, tunnels full of gas produced by decomposition of human and animal bodies buried thru the centuries, and from other matter. There are two around the equator, one somewhat deeper than the other and at places just below the upper one. Others are along the coasts of the continents and thru the various countries. The Masters were particularly watchful of the ones along the equator, because in an eruption of the upper one in case it was severe enough it could

puncture into the lower one. This would cause tremendous renting of the earth. They wanted to avoid this if at all possible. Hence They utilized the energy released by even individuals who attended the public classes for the first time; that is how urgent it was.

Because of earth's circumstances, Saint Germain was permitted to carry out certain actions and procedures which had not ever been done before. For instance: to provide Mr. Ballard with that other body which He created for him in which special training could be given in preparation for the work which would have to be done. Since Saint Germain was already Ascended He had to have someone else in the physical realm to present the Teaching, carry it and expand it. In previous cycles, like in Jesus case, that one could embody for that purpose.

Although the Goddess of Liberty was instrumental in getting the release of Cosmic Light which would be of great help, more was required. The Great Ones are far more interested in avoiding destruction than mankind is. But the Law requires a certain amount of energy from this realm. They cannot tell what human beings will or will not do, because of free will. Hence They cannot predict just how thing will turn out.

The Cosmic Law had acquiesced to the method of using decrees by human beings to furnish the energy required from the physical realm for Them to do the work. But whether or not and to what extent people would willingly comply, They could not tell. However, during the 1930's, lifestreams who had helped usher in other Golden Ages and who had personal connections and ties with some of the Masters were drawn into this Teaching. Most of them were willing to do the decrees, seeing the great need. Thus was provide energy, demanded by Cosmic Law, by which Divine Beings were permitted to remove destructive forces. They were also able to secure Dispensations never heard of before, and accomplish much more than expected in some respects.

Because a large number of students gave their energy, effort and time for the protection and benefit of our country, mankind and the planet, instead of for self-development, there was released the New Dispensation for the Ascension, for those who would qualify.

This Dispensation enabled students who had thus rendered sufficient impersonal service, to make the Ascension at the close of this embodiment. Whereas they could not have done so under the old method; because they used their energies for the **Cause**.

This Dispensation was only for this period of transition, and not a permanent action.

Before making the Ascension or qualifying for it, one has to redeem all misqualified energy of the lifestream, of all embodiments. Therefore, it is advantages to have the physical body left behind, cremated.

It stand s to reason that the axis of the earth must be straightened for the planet to go into the next orbit, where the vibratory action is much faster than of earth at this time.

In the 1950's at one time there was some definite work done in this regard. There never was any definite time given as to when the axis had to be or would be straightened. At a certain point They had to stop the action because the emotional bodies of mankind could not comfortably adjust, the tension was too much. It was also affecting the elemental Beings. The tension between some in the heart center was mounting, and later the Focus was broken, and a lot of changes came about. The Masters have said, that They could not tell how much destruction will occur as They cannot depend on human beings.

In the 1930's, They said, They wanted to save as much of the buildings and constructive activities as possible, to keep from having to rebuild again after the change.

In scheduling the Classes, Saint Germain would designate the cities. This was usually where the need was greatest.

One time the Class was scheduled for San Francisco because there was a large earthquake to occur there. Only Mr. Ballard knew this as he had been informed by Saint Germain. Shortly before it occurred it was also predicted by outer world scientists. Had it not been for the Class there it would have occurred in the city and would have been more damaging than the one in 1906. Because of the energies released during Class, it was diverted by the Masters out into the ocean where it did no particular damage. This was reported by the outer world media and scientists. But of course they never knew why it erupted out there.

The auditorium in which the Class was held seated around 2,000 persons. A Master said, had all the people come who had had the promptings, it could not have anywhere near held them all. But for one reason or other many did not attend, because of their feelings or the

intellect argued them out of it, family or other pressure. However, enough energy was released to avoid a disaster.

Before the black magicians had all been removed, one time a Class was scheduled for New York City. This was because some black magicians were pushing the energy in the gas belts towards the city. They wanted to sink Manhattan Island. Some black magicians had the power to manipulate the energy in the gas belts.

Books

About the unavailability of getting the books of the Saint Germain Series, etc., there has been much criticism and resentment, because they could not get just what, when and how they wanted it in their own outer world human way. The outer self does not want to give obedience to the Law, but wants to grab all it can for its own and self gratification. In the past for this type of instruction, one had to qualify before it was released to them. We should be grateful for it and for all the work that has been done. There has been much criticism about this material being copyrighted. They say what right has anyone to copyright God? However, even an idea cannot be copyrighted leave alone God. That is a lack of understanding of what copyrights is.

Copyright is for the purpose of protecting one's way of presenting an idea or thing.

Some say that these books are for everyone. They were brought forth for all who sincerely want the Light, and are willing to live accordingly, not to further their own desire or to exploit the ego or to influence others, but to be used for the good of all. The way thing are being changed and perverted it is good that they have been copyrighted.

When anyone sincerely wants to learn and is willing to give obedience and comply with the Law, the I AM Presence and the Great Ones can and will see he gets the books.

Fiat

The Goddess of Liberty was the One Who gave Washington the vision, and gave the fiat for that if necessary, that Light as of a Thousand Suns would be released to save America. This was in the winter of 1777-78 (Dec. 17, 1777). It was this Being because She is the One Who gave mankind free will in the beginning, when they first came forth (were

individualized). She held that position of authority in the 12 Houses around the Sun. Therefore, She has the authority now to call forth the action of the Cosmic Light which supersedes human free will. That is why She was the Spokesman of the Karmic Board for so long.

Hence in the 1930's as the students began to make the calls for the Cosmic Light, the Goddess of Liberty was the One Who called that Light forth from the Central Sun. This was done at different intervals. As these became more frequent the Cosmic Light was being increased.

That which is done thru the I AM Presence is permanent, but may not outpicture or manifest in the outer for a long time. As the inner work has to take place first. So now the changes we see taking place in mankind, the attitudes, trends, behaviors etc., may be due to much which took place or was accomplished on the inner, from a Cosmic standpoint, back in the 1930's, and later in the 1950's. And not so much as the metaphysical, semi-occult and so-called Light groups would like to think it is because of what they do now. Whereas, what was done then is influencing mankind now unknowingly.

Then August 19, 1934, Eloah Arcturus issued the same fiat. He is the Eloah of Invocation Who showed Saint Germain long time ago, that thru decrees the conditions of the earth could be changed; hence He has a certain authority in that respect for mankind.

The same decree was issued August 22, 1937, by the Master Jesus. Thru His mission on earth and public Ascension (the Goal all mankind must reach), He gained and has a certain authority and influence for mankind. That fiat has been issued by great Beings three times, which makes and gives it the power of the Three-Times-Three.

In the beginning of bringing forth this Teaching, Saint Germain said that the earth changes would be swift and drastic. That was of course in accordance with the accumulation of destructive forces around the earth. As the Cosmic Law had decreed that earth must come into the Light or be dissolved. Thus be out of the way for the other planets in this solar system and also the other six solar systems in this galaxy, to go or move forward.

***

To disintegrate coarse and dense substance the Blue Ray is used to break it up. Then use the Violet Flame to transmute it. After that it is

good to use the gold, pink and blue Rays as a cleansing activity.

***

People think there is so much to learn in this Teaching and that it is complicated. However, when one understands the principles and eliminated the human concepts, it is quite simple. One thinks it is complicated when or because he/she tries to cover or include all the human concepts out here about it; or tries to fit it into the concepts they already have.

***

Days to Recognize:
Mar. 17, Saint Patrick's Day.
Mar. 21, First inhabitants came to earth.
Mar. 29, Geraldine Innocente's birthday.
April 3, Easter.

Retreats:
March15, Resurrection Temple.
April 15, Ascension Temple.

This is the last issue of Vol 9. Let us know if you want it continued, as it is to go only to those who want it. Estimated production cost and postage, #3.75; overseas $4.75

V.10 N.1, May-June, 34 A.F. (1988)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Teaching For The New Cycle

This being the end of the 2,000-year cycle of the Sixth Ray, of which Jesus was the Chohan, the 2,000-year cycle of the Seventh Ray was about to begin, of which Saint Germain is the authority. Long ago Jesus came and gave His Teaching himself. However, Saint Germain already being Ascended had to prepare someone in physical embodiment to be the spokesman for Him. For this He prepared Mr. Guy W. Ballard, and later thru him, He and the Great Ones gave the New Teaching, which began in the early 1930's. At this time The Ballards were allotted 20 years in which to give and expand the Teaching to mankind. This was called the "I AM" Activity.

Mr. Ballard had special training in preparation to be the contact and spokesman for Saint Germain and Others of the Great Ones, to bring forth this New Teaching for the New Age, he did receive training in ways none other has. (Many of these experiences are recorded in "Unveiled Mysteries" and the Magic Presence" by Godfre' Ray King, Mr. Ballard's pen-name.)

Long before the instruction on the "I AM" Presence and the Sacred Fire was given, Saint Germain had received acquiescence of the Karmic Board to try to bring this knowledge forth.

During the 1930's the Masters had withdrawn Their radiation and activity from all organizations which were involved with giving forth spiritual information, and all was focused or concentrated on the "I AM" Activity.

The occult law (the old law for spiritual truths thru the past ages) was set aside New Year's Eve 1930-31. Therefore, the Teaching for the new cycle could be presented clearly, that is, as it is, without the veils, blinds, symbols or in parables of the past.

As Saint Germain's Cosmic Ray began to strike the inner atmosphere preparing for the cycle which would close another 14,000-year period, He felt within the design of the Cosmic Law to begin to train dedicated

lifestreams in the art of invocation, and the direction of Light Rays by which vortices of discord and the accumulated shadows of human thought and feeling might be dissolved.

Saint Germain in the "I AM" Activity formed groups of dedicated lifestreams, stimulated their interest in the Masters and coupled this endeavor with cooperative application by which impersonal service thru decrees could be rendered, individually and in group activity. In the 1930's there was more done for mankind and the earth, in three years' time, than had been accomplished all thru the ages, thru all other teachings, since man turned from the Light. Thru the knowledge of the individualized "I AM" Presence and actions of the Sacred Fire the students by applying the Law, thru group decree work thus enabled the Law to be set into action. By December 3, 1939, the disembodied entities and one third of the psychic-astral substance was removed in and over the United (48) States and some parts beyond the borders. The war entity had been dissolved, earthquakes, storms, strikes, wars, were handled, minimized, and averted, etc., and other great vortices of destructive forces were dissolved, transmuted and replaced by Light.

During this period were set into action Cosmic changes for mankind and the earth.

There is a difference in this original Ascended Master Teaching from all other which came forth or were given thru the ages. Thru the activity in the 1930's was given the basic Teaching for the New Age, the incoming age of 2,000 years, the Age of Freedom. The four basic points or principles are: 1) the knowledge of each one's Source, the individualized God-Presence, the "I AM" Presence; 2) the Protective Pillar or Tube of Light; 3) the Transmuting Violet Flame; 4) the Goal, the Ascension. These are necessary to attain the Goal of Life, of all embodiments on earth. These the Master Jesus understood, applied, lived by, and by which He did attain the Ascension, and did leave the example for all mankind.

Two women on the Ballard Staff turned from the Light and became vicious. They were dismissed from the activity by Saint Germain. Because of the viciousness released in 1938-39, Mr. Ballard, in October 1939 asked for his Ascension, which he had already earned in August 1936. Saint Germain informed him that it was necessary for him to stay until certain work was finished. Then he left the body December 29, 1939, and

Ascended New Year's Eve in the Teton Retreat. Then Mrs. Ballard took over. Instead of Saint Germain's work expanding, it went the other way.

Earth's children must of themselves provide the Light which is required to insure the earth a permanent place in this solar system. This Light comes thru the hearts of men. If they are not given an opportunity to learn the Law, and are denied by language restrictions and limitations of distribution of the tremendous accumulated store of wisdom that lay unprinted, how could they contribute their Light? It was for this purpose of reaching these people that this endeavor was started (in 1952). Not as a new activity, but as a complement to the former, a supplement not a competitor. The activities described and the instruction given were in agreement with the Law of Truth. It was never intended to start a "new" activity, but to broaden the field of service of the then present activity by engaging the competent and willing service of lifestreams then not allowed full expression of their talents. Many had not been privileged to receive the instruction brought forth in the 1930's, due to barriers of language, limitation in the production and distribution of illuminating literature and the unhappy "excommunications" which resulted from misunderstanding of a human nature.

The Great Ones had hoped up to the very last to secure the support or at least to avoid the active opposition of Mrs. Ballard, but as this had not been possible, which was made abundantly evident at the Council in July 1952, the new Endeavor proceeded as an activity.

It is so easy for energy to get away from the original purpose to which it was dedicated, especially if the channel thru which that energy has been focused, diverts from the original motive which became the pulsation of the release. In retrospect, it is evident that Mrs. Ballard did not qualify to fulfill the need.

Saint Germain said, They had to pass thru a period of transition, during which the sheep and the goats again had to choose their respective paths and then abide in the goal to which those paths would ultimately lead.

It was not generally known that the Cosmic Law had allotted to the Ballards 20 years in which to give this Teaching to mankind. However, when that period expired in 1952, Master Morya representing God's Will to the earth, had presented to Sanat Kumara, Lord Maitreya and Lord Maha Chohan, a certain Logic which brought forth this activity, the New

Endeavor; the logic based on the fact that the most well-meaning individual could not consciously cooperate with the Ascended Masters unless he knew what they were doing, when They were doing it, and had opportunity at least to refuse or accept cooperation with the endeavor. He had also approached Helios and Vesta in the sun, to see if it might be possible to secure another 20-year period in which to further the work the Master Saint Germain had started in the 1930's. He then approached Saint Germain and They went to the Sun. They did secure the dispensation and permission to try out this Plan.

Master Morya had already made some preparation. He had approached Miss Geraldine Innocente and given her some training in preparation to be a contact to bridge the chasm between the Ascended Master's Realm and the realm of human consciousness. He secured from the Karmic Council the right to establish this new order of contacting the consciousness of certain dedicated lifestreams.

Miss Innocente received messages from about 1944, which were given to the small group of students the Innocentes had on Long Island, New York. Mrs. Ballard had begun to receive so called dictations early in 1944, in her way.

A way and means had to be devised by which the Hierarchy might reach the consciousness of the people. Hence the publication of "The Bridge" came about, released monthly first issue was April 1952. The first issue of "The Bulletin" was released May 1952, and in a couple of months it came out weekly.

Mr. Guy W. Ballard was the first contact, the receiver, for the original I AM Activity. Miss Geraldine Innocente was the center contact, the amanuensis, for the original "The Bridge" and "The Bridge to Freedom" Activity and publications. From the inner standpoint these two activities are unique and different in two distinct ways, from all others previously given and all those which have sprung forth from his New Teaching, from all other activities, movements, all splinter groups, channeling, etc., religious or otherwise. The method of contact and inner action of these activities were different.

When the Master Morya received permission of Helios and Vesta to bring forth the New Endeavor, all of the Members of the Great White Brotherhood offered to give Him the assistance of Their particular talents as He should choose to use them to further this Cause. He also secured

from the Karmic Council the right to establish this new order of contacting the consciousness of certain dedicated lifestreams.

Some of the Masters wrote a few letters previous to the release of **The Bridge** publication, to those They considered likely individuals who would listen to Them and cooperate with Them.

Mrs. Ballard was informed prior to any other individual, of the purpose for which "The Bridge" came forth and was courteously invited to allow the Masters the opportunity of supporting her work and performing thru other well qualified individuals the task of reaching other lifestreams than those presently blessed by the knowledge of the I AM Activity.

Saint Germain said, July 18, 1953, the curtain had all but closed upon His endeavors thru the past 20 years.

How can a Hierarchy direct the progress of a race unless the Masters can reach the consciousness and outer minds of the lifestreams who are in distress? Only if there is a bridge, a link, a connection over which Their design, counsel, words and currents endeavors may reach the intellect of the personal self. Current activities require current emergency methods.

January 1, 1954, the inner work was completed for the change-over from the Sixth Ray cycle of 2,000 years, of which the Master Jesus was the authority, to the new cycle of the Seventh Ray, of which the Master Saint Germain is the authority. On that day Jesus spoke to the student body: "Many long years have passed since We gathered together in an upper chamber and celebrated the first Communion, which set the initial pulsation for the Christian Dispensation, whose outpouring is completed this night."

Thru the past ages the ceremonies for these changes of cycles took place in the higher Realms of Light. But this time because of the activities and work being done for mankind, was with the participation of some unascended beings (the student body), the Hierarchy held this ceremony for the crowning of Saint Germain as the authority for the incoming New Age of the Seventh Ray, in the etheric realm; as the lower vibratory action would be of greater benefit to mankind. At the request of Saint Germain it was postponed and held May 1, 1954, because that date is very dear to Him. Hence, this action made this date officially, New Year's Day for the New Age, the Age of Freedom.

May 1, 1955, Archangel Zadkiel, in His dictation to a small group of students said: "Today We celebrate the **year one** of the Age of Freedom. We are entering into the second year of an entirely new Era. It is a new calendar, known only to the few within this room and the Ascended Masters."

So like in the 1930's, there was another period of approximately seven years (1952-58) in which the Ascended Masters and Divine Beings were permitted to work closely with a group of human beings, during which time great things were accomplished, especially at inner levels, for mankind and the earth which had to be done for the planet earth to be sustained.

May 20, 1956, the Maha Chohan said, that They were taking advantage of the temporary contact to get as much of this Law as possible to us, for the benefit of those following in the future. That They were writing a whole Bible that would live and be read by millions. (TDB p.38)

In order for the planet earth to be sustained in this system and Sanat Kumara to be released, certain things or feats had to be accomplished, and thus in the 1950's they were. All disembodied entities were removed from the atmosphere of earth, all lifestreams who had removed themselves from the evolving mankind, who were in the Sleepers' Realm and in the Compound, were brought back into the evolutionary process.

Then much more instruction and information was given: the colors, qualities, activities of the seven Rays: about the Seven Elohim, the Seven Archangels, the Chohans, other Ascended Masters, the Hierarchy, Divine Beings, Angelic Host, Devas, Cherubim, Seraphim, Retreats, Sacred Fire, Flames, Elemental Beings, planets, Suns, Spheres or Realms, Manus, The Karmic Board, petitions, root races, and more.

Sanat Kumara was released and Lord Gautama took His place, and Others of the Hierarchy changed positions.

Thru the 1940's when Mrs. Ballard was in charge, the Hierarchy was not able to accomplish this and that which needed to be done. Yet thru other lifestreams it was done in the 1950's.

Excerpts from Saint Germain's Address, May 1, 1958.

Today is May Day, beloved ones, that name (those words) means so much to Me. I have had so many happy experiences on May Day. From the time that I was a small child, that day the first of May when Beloved Nicholas and Lady Bacon dressed Me with such care and fitted Me always with lovely violet cloak to prepare Me for the one day of the year that I could spend with my own Mother. I remember the night before touching the beautiful white satin of the garments and beautiful purple velvet cape, and sometimes if it was warm, of some lighter material. I remember kneeling and thinking of the day, just like children today think of Christmas on Christmas Eve. Then on May Day when we had our time alone together, just my own Mother and I. We picked the early violets and we enjoyed the joy that I was denied the rest of the year. My heart was very full. It was in May too, much later that I took My leave of this sweet earth; I remember the flowers in Transylvania, the sweet fragrance of them as it came in on the soft breeze of the open window, and I had that nostalgic feeling that one has when one leaves a job not quite completed. My utopia was only a book, my dreams are only written thru the Shakespearian classics and into the hearts of a few disciples and chelas. If it was not that my Superiors asked that I come "Home", I think that I could not have left, with that vision unfulfilled in that hour, and yet I did.

Those of you who had reembodied again have taken that vision and are making it fact. First, in this beautiful United States of America, established with My assistance and your own, and now in the bringing of a great spiritual freedom which will be worldwide, having no regard to race, creed nor color; having regard only to be the Light that is in the hearts and is endeavoring to illumine the soul.

May Day, the day of happiness. Do you think it is happenstance that your air corps uses May Day as their signal of distress, whereas you have been taught to use the "Light of God That Never Fails"? Ah, no! There is no such thing as happenstance. When those men in the high blue sky are at a point of great distress and that word "May-day" goes forth, who answers? I. For I have loved May and that is why although they do not know it, they use that for their S.O.S. in times when they need more than ordinary assistance…

This earth is to be Freedom's Star, a Star which I have dreamt of so long… The God of mercy in heaven had given to Me the throne of Freedom and the authority to be the presiding Master for this magnificent

age that is four years old… I have seen so clearly and known so perfectly what is the God Design for this earth, and then the only means whereby I could present it to the world was thru the Shakespearian doctrine, thru the various articles that I wrote as Francis Bacon. Then I made a rather unostentatious departure.

Now I come again with My vision, My vision of a world where there is no sin, no unhappiness, no need for tears, no disease, disintegration nor death, but absolute liberty! For the spirits at the close of whatever choice of life they had upon the earth to in dignity enter into the Ascension Flame and consciously become a Divine Being. Is this not worth the balance of your life? I have given mine, Morya has given His, and now We depend on you.

***

Days to Recognize:

May 1, Saint Germain's Ascension Day, and Coronation Day.

May 1, 1954, was the beginning of the new calendar, which makes this dates New Year's

Day (1988) and Year 34 of the Age of Freedom, for the new era of 2,000 years.

May 8, Lord Gautama's birthday; Day of Enlightenment; Buddhahood; and Ascension.

May 8, Mothers' Day.

May 12, Ascension Day.

May 22, Whitsuntide

May 31, Memorial Day.

Retreats

May 15 thru June 14, Ascension Temple.

June 15 thru July 14, Teton Retreat.

V.10 N.2, July-August, 34 A.F. (1988)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Self-mastery

We are here to learn and attain self-mastery. In order to attain it our Inner bodies have to be cleared of the misqualified energy. Of most of this the outer self is not aware. When we come into embodiment a band of forgetfulness is placed about us. Because if we remembered all the things of the past we could not endure it here. Then the bad karma, the misqualified energy, or most of it is withheld after birth so as to give the baby body a chance to grow up. Then at the age of around 14 years of age (a few years one way or other) the karma is released back to the individual. Or at least the amount under which each one can survive and that which he/she has the capability of handling if he will.

In order to handle this everyone has to have the assistance of some Ascended Master or Masters. All this misqualified energy has to be redeemed, purified and returned to perfection. Scientifically this is a matter of raising the vibration. Like melting ice over a fire into steam, or like raising the vibration of a harp string, then the former condition is no more.

This misqualified energy is just energy vibrating at rates below perfection. It must be raised by actions of the Sacred Fire. The Sacred Fire has to be drawn forth from the God Presence and / or Ascended Masters and Divine Beings.

In general the people of earth have lived here many times and each time thru free will have misqualified energy and also accepted misqualified energy from without. Now thru free will and self-conscious effort or action this has to be redeemed. In order to completely do that one has to have the assistance of the Ascended Masters. But an Ascended Master never interferes with anyone’s free will.

To the student on the Path the Masters give the assistance by first making him more aware of the misqualified energy, human habits, traits and tendencies which are rooted in him. Then the individual of his own

free will must indicate whether or not he wants those things removed – transmuted. If he does, then with his permission, often the Master transmutes it instantly.

During the years since early 1930's, much has been done at inner levels to clear the earth of human creation in order to bring in the New Age. So things have and are changing as to what can be done for individuals to help clear their worlds of human creation. Now individuals can be given more assistance.

In order to root out these age old things, habits, etc., it is sometimes necessary to enter into or connect with or draw forth that particular vibratory action. For every experience and everything, there is an etheric record (by some termed subconscious). For the individual it is in his etheric body. Not only the misqualified energy but this record too has to be transmuted.

Ascended Masters' Assistance

The Ascended Master have said that we in our human condition cannot free ourselves without Their assistance. When man ascends into the Electronic Body of the "I AM", he takes the purified substance of the physical body and qualities with him, which the Christ Self of an unascended being does not have. Because the outer self has not yet ascended into the Christ Self, is why an Ascended Master can do for us some things our own Christ Self cannot. And that is why sometimes the Christ Self calls to an Ascended Master to do a certain thing for the outer self, when It cannot get done what It is trying to do. That is one phase of assistance we need from Them.

Since the Presence is not aware of our needs, is why Saint Germain (May 29, 1938) told the students they could call directly to their Christ Self (call to the I AM Presence first) and that way one may have quicker results.

When one ascends into the Electronic Body that completes the Ascension from the physical standpoint. To become an Ascended Master (be ascended) the self-consciousness of a human being and the purified part of the body ascend into the etheric body, then into the Christ Self, then into the Electronic Body of the "I AM". That is the practical process that every human being goes thru. One need not ascend into the White Fire Body, to be an Ascended Master.

The Ascended Ones do not govern mankind and will not compel people to do what is best for their own good. They must do these things because they want to do them. The only way to gain their Freedom is to serve the Light. And they must want to serve the Light for the Light itself, not just for their Freedom. Whatever they do in the service of the Light is serving Life for their Freedom.

How Law Of Life Books Came Into Being

In 1954 things began to get somewhat tense among those in the heart-center of "The Bridge" Activity. Since the "I AM" books and material were not available to the students, the people beginning to study this Teachings could not avail themselves of the basics given in the 1930's. There was the need to provide something for that purpose, but our offer to produce it was not accepted. Since they did nothing about it, in late 1954, it was decided to put together a pamphlet, giving basic instruction on karma, reembodiment, explanation of the Chart, change in Cosmic Law and about the seven bodies and the seven Rays, etc.

Having made notes during the Ballard classes which were attended all over the United States, from May 1936 thru December 1939, these notes were checked out for important points. Other than that no research was done. But the writing started – just put down what came to mind for the various articles, and incorporated appropriate points from the class notes. Then also used all which seemed important of the notes. This was in 1955-56. When the writing was done, there was the material which now comprises Law of Life Book I and Book II.

It was taken to a printer in Philadelphia, PA. There was much delay in getting in typeset; then index was added by the printer and the printer's prices went up a few times. Then in 1958, when they were ready to print and bind the books, the money was no longer sufficient. Hence it was divided into two books. Book I was released February 27, 1959. Book II was released April 20, 1960. Later came forth the other books and material; as there seemed to be a need or demand.

Feminine Activity

The feminine activity of Life represents the feeling activity of the world. This should not be minimized. Master Saint Germain said in the early work, that in this great activity which America and the world needed, with cooperation of the feminine activity charging forth the

decrees, and that power of feeling going into the mental and feeling world of mankind would awaken them and give courage, strength and power to issue these decrees.

The feminine activity is the more powerful activity. In all of life's activity, now the feminine activity must take its balance with the masculine. At this time the Light is impelling and compelling this balance to take place. Great honor between the masculine and feminine is necessary to bring this about. The students represent the Light and to the outer world are an example. Hence the Master's also said, for the men to be careful when meeting the ladies, about putting their arms around them.

When reading about men of great accomplishment, usually there is a women back of each one. Often it is his own mother, or some other woman, who had great influence in shaping his life and is the power behind him by which the accomplishments were achieved.

***

Days to Recognize:

July 4, the signing of the Declaration of Independence – was not the Freedom of America, our country, but the intent to operate and function independently from England as a country. But America's Freedom was not won until at the signing of the Capitulation October 19, 1781, which gave the Colonies independence

July 22, Coming of Cosmos.
July 28, Mr. Ballard's birthday.
Aug. 15, Mother Mary's Ascension Day.

Retreat:

July 15 Liberty Flame.
Aug. Meru's.
Sept. 15 Truth.
Oct. 15 Maha Chohan.

V.10 N.3, September-October, 34 A.F. (1988)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Master's Pictures

In the beginning of the new Activity, "The Bridge To Freedom", in a letter to the student who then because of that, was put in charge of that department, Saint Germain gave the following information. "Appreciating your interest and sincere desire to know Our wishes concerning the very important activity of placing the pictures of the Masters and the activities of the Sacred Fire into the hands of the students who are asking for them".

"First, there is a spiritual Law as well as a physical law to be considered, and under the spiritual Law no photograph may ever be "sold" for profit. In the case of portraits impressed, inspirational or imaginative sketches, this law does not hold true. As your present "earned" store of pictures contains a few photographs, and a good many portraits of one of the other type mentioned above, I would hold fast to the same policy, finding the cost of production and allowing the recipient to render whatsoever recompense he, according to the dictates of his own conscience, may feel is right and fair to give in return for the service rendered in providing him with such a picture.

"**Photographs**: The actual photographs of the Masters contain the energy and vital substance and directed Ray of the Master's own individual world into the consciousness of the student. No human agent has colored the intensity of that radiation, except in so far as the skill of the photographer adds lights or shadows which tend to emphasize or mute certain characteristics, features, etc. A photograph of the Master is, therefore the most concentrated focus of His Consciousness and talisman of His Power in the possession of the student, and the invisible Watchers see that no such photograph ever remains for long in the hands or possession of one not worthy to honor it or to be benefited by Its Presence.

"When an individual is entrusted with the opportunity of distributing such photographs, it becomes his individual responsibility to make

application **daily** for the protection and wise distribution of these beautiful foci of the Masters' Love, and if the chela makes not such application, the karma of his neglect falls at his own door.

"The actual photographs which are presently in your possession and which may be reproduced and disposed of on a voluntary, free will offering basis are --- etc.

"PORTRAITS _ **Impression**: These come under several different categories, as I set forth in paragraph one of this letter. The "impressed" portraits, sketches, etc., are for the most part the most authentic, if the artist is skilled not only in "clairvoyance" and able to "pick up" accurately the impression of the subject to which he is devoting his time, and also in the technique of transferring his impression to canvas, sketch board, etc.

Inspirational: Those artists who work by "inspiration" usually either tune in to reality in dreams or in the quiet of their studies rise in consciousness into what the Venetian calls the "world of the Real" and endeavor to transfer their vision to paper. They differ from the "impressionists" in this regard, they, of themselves, rise to spiritual heights and incorporate their vision onto canvas, sketch board, etc. While those chosen, for impressed drawings, have the distinction of having the Master single them out and strongly direct an impressed vision toward them for a definite reason. One is the result of "choice by the Masters" the other "aspiration of the self."

"**Imaginative Drawings**: In this category are the great number of "artists?" who choose to externalize their own concepts of the Christ, the Madonna, and, coloring their concept with their own particular believes of a given lifetime, create on canvas and paper something which pleases them but which may fall far short of truth, the surrealist does not do worse in externalizing the thoughts of his own inner nature, but the artist? Consoles himself in his subject matter's supremacy over the mundane affairs of the outer self. Much harm has been done through this type of art, for man is taught so much by the visional sense, than an eye picture of the "chart", the "Christ" or anyone or anything becomes his concept, unless he is a free, strong, and unimpressionable thinker, in his own right.

"The radiation of the Master's Love through a portrait is not as strong as in the case of an actual photograph. The energy of the artist is

impregnated into the impression and conveyed along with the focused ray of the Being represented into the world of its possessor.

"It is therefore, very important to know the moral character and spiritual nature of any artist commissioned to depict a spiritual focus which will be the concentrated point of the vision and attention of individuals and groups, particularly with regard to platform pictures, the chart, etc. Although many lifestreams may be given an opportunity to express the "germ" of the idea, the lifestream of the individual privileged to complete it for public use must be spiritually illumined. You have no concept of how much of Mr. Brooks and Mae Da Camara has flowed into the students' worlds over the years through the contemplation of those charts, etc." (Saint Germain did not want many different Charts.)

Self-Mastery

We are here to learn and attain self-mastery. In order to attain it our inner bodies have to be cleared of the misqualified energy. Of most of this the outer self is not aware. When we come into embodiment a band of forgetfulness is placed about us. Because if we remembered all the things of the past we could not endure it here. Then the bad karma the accumulated misqualified energy, or most of it is withheld after birth so as to give the baby body a change to grow up. Then at the age of around 14 years (a few years one way or other) the karma of the past is released back to the individual. Or at least the amount under which each one can survive and that which he has the capability of handling if he will.

In order to handle this everyone has to have the assistance of some Ascended Master or Masters. All this misqualified energy has to be redeemed, purified and returned to perfection. Scientifically this is a matter or raising the vibration. Like melting ice over fire into steam, or like raising the vibration of a harp string, then the former condition is no more.

This misqualified energy is just energy vibrating at rates below perfection. It must be raised by actions of the Sacred Fire. The Sacred Fire has to be drawn forth from the God-Presence and/or Ascended Masters and Divine Beings.

In general the people of earth have lived here many times and each time through free will have misqualified energy and also accepted misqualified energy from without. Now thru free will and self-conscious

effort or action this has to be redeemed. In order to completely do that one has to have the assistance of the Ascended Masters. But an Ascended Master never interferes with anyone's free will.

To the student on the Path the Masters give the assistance by first making him more aware of the misqualified energy, human habits, traits and tendencies which are rooted in him. Then the individual of his own free will must indicate whether or not he wants those things removed – transmuted. If he does, with his permission it is often transmuted instantly.\

Since in the 1930's, much has been done at inner levels to clear the earth of human creation in order to bring in the New Age. So things have and are changing as to what can be done for individuals to help clear their worlds of human creation. Now individuals can be given more assistance than ever before.

In order to root out these age old things, it is sometimes necessary to enter into to connect with or draw forth a particular vibratory action. For every experience and everything there is an etheric record (by some termed subconscious). For the individual it is his etheric body. Not only the misqualified energy but this record too has to be transmuted.

Things become perplexing when human concepts enter in, (when one does not discriminate), when one wants to believe all the various things people say that the Masters said it. Much is being claimed that it came from the Masters when it did not. Students may feel they are being led, in a Divine way, and get the idea that for the work they are doing, that they are important. Yet to the Master's work it may be completely unimportant. Most prefer to have human concepts along with the Truth. That shows that some of the same ones are back again doing the same things, in so-called Light groups, which sank Atlantis.

Wherever and whenever that life which belongs to you, which has been generated thru you and sent forth, whether it acts in the life of another for good or for evil or acts in another realm or planet, when it acts you feel it within yourself. Sometimes individuals have great feeling of exaltation and upliftment and it is because a prayer, an invocation or call which they made sometimes years ago, even centuries ago has found fulfillment in another part of life. Whenever you feel a stir of energy if it is joyous, know there is fulfillment, if it is distress stop for a moment and call on the Law of Forgiveness and ask that any previous cause that has

gone out from you and is disturbing life somewhere else, may be released. You can have instantaneous release from a depression or from a feeling of heaviness or lethargy that sometimes comes unexpectedly upon you. When you awaken in the morning or often when you are moving happily thru your day and suddenly a cloud of energy will fall upon an unascended being and he does know from whence it has come, it is your own life that is acting.

The heart center of the universe, which mankind has chosen to call God, and which has been designated by the later organizations of spiritual thought as the great Central sun, is literally, practically and absolutely the Source of each individual (soul) who must attain mastery over the individual energy which forms his heartbeat and his life essence.

Group Work

The spiritual vitality that flows into the planet earth and into the consciousness of the people, flows primarily thru congregations. Where numbers of people are gathered together under a director to worship God, they draw down a benediction, a grace, a spiritual nourishment that expands the soul light of the spiritual self.

In your individual lives I cannot emphasize the fact too much that personal application provides spiritual vitality and nourishment. The rhythm of your personal application and the rhythm of your cooperative endeavors in groups draws into your spirit the nourishment that makes it strong, makes it a greater magnetic power to draw from the universe the good, makes you a greater radiating center and makes you grown in spiritual stature. No individual should feel religious worship is **duty**. It is a magnificent opportunity to expose the starved and shriveled soul to the nourishment of those vital currents that flow from the I AM Presence and from the Angels of Ministration at congregational services.

Why did Jesus say: "When two or more are gathered together in My Name"? Why did He not say when one says his prayers? Because the merging of the consciousness and the flames and the intensifying of the magnetic field thru the power of each lifestream warrants the expenditure of a great deal more energy than the endeavors of the individual alone, although a certain amount of spiritual vitality flows the moment that you think of (God) the I AM Presence. (Archangel Uriel, 5/16/54)

In the 1930's, it was said that the Law was permitting the energies released in decree work to be amplified by the number of individuals participating.

Our call to the I AM Presence is a signal to some Ascended or Divine Being to observe what is needed. Because it is not only for our Freedom individually, but also for the changing of the axis of the earth, when all has to change. Therefore, Life the Source of all Intelligence, has permitted such great assistance to be given at this time. In 1939, Archangel Michael said, that those who passed up this opportunity would have to wait such a long, long time again, that he did not care to estimate it.

The Ascended Masters attained by this same understanding of the Law. Mankind can now produce the same results. But one must feel the reality of these Truths and cannot just take or make it a social event, another activity of just temporary interest.

***

Because of human beings tendencies, desires, deliberate determination to do their own way is why the spiritual teachings in the past had to be veiled, hence the occult law was devised.

Because of the way students displayed the Masters pictures, handled them, glibly talked about the Masters on a personal human level, caused much criticism, opposition, ridicule, and hate from the public, occult, metaphysical and church people.

First when the Ballards started out and for a few years, they were not even allowed to give out publicly a notice of any kind, in any way. Later they could give to the students only a list of future classes, when Saint Germain had scheduled some classes. This way the Masters could impress on the minds of certain students to mention to certain persons whom they knew, about the book Unveiled Mysteries, or up-coming classes, then too the Masters could impress those people whom They wished to drawn into the Teaching. They used Unveiled Mysteries as a sieve, to test them out. If they could not accept what was written there, they automatically eliminated themselves. Unless they could accept it they were of no use to the Masters, just a barnacle.

In the latter part of the 1930's after a few students had made the Ascension under the New Dispensation, which had been confirmed by

Saint Germain thru Mr. Ballard, some students started to call to Them, for assistance or help of some kind. Then the Masters told us not to do that, because those recently Ascended needed to adjust to that vibratory action, and learn, to get into whatever work they were to do. For assistance and work here to be done, we should call to Those Beings Who have offered to render or are in charge of those activities, qualities and particular work, etc.

***

In the literature that came thru Mr. Ballard in the 1930's, when the Masters speak and refer to the students, that applies to only some who read this material now.

The Dispensation Archangel Michael obtained January 1, 1954, pertaining to students' relatives that only applied to a small group of students who brought into action and carried "The Bridge to Freedom" up to that time. (1952-54).

They endeavored to time the ascended and unascended activities exactly, and as the Digest of the magnificent accomplishment of the student body for the year 1953 was being read to them, the great Sponsor for the year, Lord Michael, was presenting the address to the assembly at the Teton Retreat. From this one can see how already the students were working with the Brotherhood.

Before the activities of the evening began, the beloved Lord Michael arranged that the members of their families who had passed thru the veil, all those who were given the Grant, that they be drawn to the Teton, and they were given the news at the same time them that the students' hearts leapt on hearing of it. It is a wonderful thing. Something that had never been done on earth before. Twelve o'clock midnight December 31, 1953.

Note: Lord Michael had secured a dispensation whereby the members of those students' immediate families were not required to reembody, but would be permitted to complete their life work in the Realms of Light.

***

The Copyright on Law of Life II is being renewed.

***

Days to Recognize:
Sept, 29, Archangel Michael's Day.

Sept. 30, the Angelic Harvest at Shamballa.

Oct. 3, Commemoration of the day Saint Germain gave the first Dictation on the Words

"I AM".

Oct. 12, Columbus Day. Oct. 31,

Oct. 19, America's Freedom was won, by the surrender of the British forces at Yorktown. The signing of the capitulation, which gave actual Freedom to America, the U.S. as an Independent country, was signed by: Cornwallis, Thomas Symonds (British); G. Washington, La Comte de Rochambeau, La Comte de Barras en son nom at celui (for) de Grasse, (combined forces of America and France). However it was only know that at that signing, America's Freedom was won. The preliminaries of peace were signed at Paris, Nov. 30, 1782. But the peace treaty was only concluded and signed Sept. 3, 1783, at Paris… The Declaration of Independence is an unparalleled activity upon the earth. The original Constitution of the U.S. of A, was and is also a divine creation.

Oct. 31, Elementals' Harvest. Halloween.

Retreats:

Sept. 15 thru Oct. 14, Temple of Truth.

Oct. 15-Nov. 14, Comfort Temple.

V.10 N.4, November-December, 34 A.F. (1988)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Transmission of the Flame

Near the end of the 20-year period allotted the Ballard, Master Morya applied to the Cosmic Law for a dispensation whereby He might endeavor to reach the consciousness of certain lifestreams and secure their cooperation and assistance in forwarding the Divine Plan, which is the service of the Great White Brotherhood.

As all students of spiritual Truth know, this mystic Order of Divine Beings has dedicated its collective and individual life to helping the evolving consciousness of mankind on the earth.

At certain points on the surface of our planet and in the etheric Realm, these beloved elder Brothers and Sisters have foci and from these Centers They constantly send out blessings and assistance to mankind. The idea was to utilize the actions and qualities of these various Retreats and Foci by focusing on one at a time for month. Then switch to another, whichever the Lord of the World designated was to be active during each month.

Master Morya's Plan was to open the door to those of mankind of earth who were interested in cooperating with the White Brotherhood by providing them with a knowledge of which Retreat would be currently active, what the Masters were endeavoring to do thru Its Radiation, and give a comprehensive understanding to the students who might wish to join their energies with the endeavors of the Brotherhood while such endeavors were in progress. This way the Cause and the individual's own evolution could be hastened, by becoming engaged in the action at the time.

Master Morya did receive a limited dispensation whereby He was privileged to endeavor to contact certain chelas who, thru past association might respond to His overtures. In that case, he would be given additional freedom from the Cosmic Law. The way and means by which He should make such overtures would likewise depend upon the questionable cooperation of whatever lifestreams He could secure to "bridge" the

chasm between the Ascended Masters' Realm and the realm of human consciousness. The acceptance of His Presence behind the endeavor would depend upon the spiritual perceptions and sensitivities of those chelas chosen.

The acceptance by the chelas of His offer of friendship made it possible to provide "The Bridge" journal, the pages of which were wholly at the disposal of the Masters. This was They were able to acquaint the students with the current activities of the White Brotherhood, which Retreat was open and playing Host to Its Members, etc.

Lord Maha Chohan, seeing an opportunity thru cooperating with the Chohan's endeavors, then conceived the idea that there might be individuals who would choose to gather together once a month and consciously recognize, absorb, radiate and direct the Radiation from the Retreat which was active in that thirty day cycle. These individuals would re-create in their local environment a forcefield of qualified energy which would act as a "transmitter" of the blessings and currents from the actual Retreat Itself. The creation of such a forcefield would act in a manner similar to that employed by the radio and television companies who transmit programs across the face of the globe by means of transmitting stations which "pick up" the original beams of energy, revitalize them and direct them onward in their progressive course toward a given goal.

The life of the students flowing out in thought and feeling would make up the substance of the forcefield. The Maha Chohan further suggested that "breath being life itself", the students intensify their local power unit by rhythmic breathing, He further desired to give the good karma of such personal service to the unascended lifestreams and thus suggested that the "conductor" of the Flame and Radiation from the Retreat be the very breath of life of each student, woven into a strong, directed beam of intelligent energy.

He had further plans for these groups which He did not divulge at first. One among them was to permanently establish these "forcefields" in strategic locations upon the surface of the globe so that at any time of crises or need the Masters would have a conductor of harmoniously qualified energy from which could be directed protection to any specific locality requiring assistance; thru which the Master could flash the Flame and power of Their protection, healing, illumination, or whatever the requirement was.

The Maha Chohan presented an outline, and on July 19, 1952, 11 students (the first group) met to endeavor to tune into the radiation of the Retreat of Master Saint Germain, located in the Transylvanian Alps. The Masters honored the initial pulsation of the first Transmission class, which was at 9:00 PM., E.S.T., when the rhythmic breathing began. Thus they had the opportunity of being conscious conductors of the Masters' blessings to the planet and all its evolving life. This formed the spiritual spark around which the larger endeavors then developed.

In a letter in November 1952, when They were having to start another action to expand the Light, Saint Germain said, He was grateful to us for hearing His Call and responding so wholeheartedly at that time.

That They were engaged in the creation of a new Spiritual Heart, which was to be made up of lifestreams who had loved Freedom for centuries. That mankind and the entire race thru the Freedom Flame was to be raised into the Christ Estate as the Master Jesus was raised those centuries ago.

They then established centers in those cities where good Heart Cells could be found. These were the nucleus for the transmitting centers which the Maha Chohan desired to perfect for conducting the radiation of the Retreats throughout the world. They were also to be foci into which They could draw individuals who were pointed out to Them by the Silent Watchers of various localities as they were ready for the more than ordinary assistance of the Brotherhood in expanding their Light. They were primarily interested in expanding the Light within the souls of men at that time so that They might present to the Karmic Board sufficient manifestation of the efficacy of Their Plan in order to obtain added dispensations at the January Council, at the Teton Retreat.

The Maha Chohan's Plan was to develop the Transmission of the Flame around the earth; from the various Retreats, from each one at a specific time. Since each Retreat specializes in a quality and action of a Flame of the Sacred Fire, rendering a certain service to earth and activity for mankind.

The Plan was to utilize these various actions of great momentum in a much more proficient way, by each month from a different Retreat transmit the Flame from Retreat to Retreat, Foci of Light and Sanctuary, so that Its radiance could help dissolve and transmute the discord, also help raise the consciousness of mankind, The rhythmic breath (Law of Life

Decree book page 28) was used by the student body to send It over the breath from point to point. It was picked up from the previous focus and sent on to the next one. (The student was to hold the attention on these two points.) A track was formed going, east around the earth from the Retreat currently open for that month, to the next Retreat, Focus of Light or Sanctuary to the east. When it had been worked out to go around the earth They then expanded It out northward and southward to cover the earth.

The breathing is done thru both nostrils at once with the mouth closed. There should be no sound whatsoever as the air is drawn into the body or release from it. Just a normal, relaxed, effortless, rhythmic breath on a definite "beat".

Excerpts from Maha Chohan's Instructions, March 23, 1952. Every activity and every individual has a forcefield around it. I have chosen to call this the "sphere of influence", beyond which the direct vibrations are not potent enough to become the master activity. In other words, the farther from the body pass the rays of an individual or a Sanctified Flame, the less strength they have. After that some other creative center dominates the energy from the periphery of such a sphere of influence. For instance, a radio or television transmitter can only send a program for a certain distance and individuals who have receiving sets will find that if there is a powerful station neared to them than the one in which they are interested at the moment, the predominating power station is the one most likely to come in over their radio, despite their choice. For cross country transmission subsidiary stations take up the original vibration which has exhausted its transmitting power, revitalize it and send it forth again to a new and further point.

The Masters of Wisdom, thru the cooperation of the chelas, have used this means of transmitting vital forces and directing them for many centuries, but it is expedient in this new Day that the "receiving station" who becomes part of the "lifeline" be alert enough to re-generate the blessing and then direct it on its course to a new portion of humanity. Thru the energy of another trained individual or group who is waiting by pre-arranged signal to receive the projected Will of the Master as well as the Radiation, at that point on the earth's surface, they pass it on until it arrives back again at the original broadcasting center, after encircling the planet.

In the case of the Retreats, more especially the one that is active for the month, those nearest to it are most powerfully influenced and benefited. It is particularly difficult to project radiation across large bodies of water, like oceans. The number of generating centers combined effect the power of transmission as well as their individual capacities. But, in this new activity wherein spiritual Foci are opened for world benefit, if We could establish groups of conscious chelas in **key** positions particularly along the sea coasts, and on the rocky promontories of the various continents, they could, at set hours, receive the directed force from the active Retreat, and then, as mechanically as the radio company, transmit that blessing thru the very energies of their bodies to waiting groups in each continent who, in turn, would project the force, thus the transmission would be affected successfully across the oceans and thru the continents without the loss of either its force or efficacy.

This, in reverse is what the tom-tom drums do which excite the passions of war, but which shows the power of conveyed vibrations, It is also the method used in sending mystic messages thru the length and breadth of India in a split second. However, Our method would depend on conscious, reliable and responsible and transmitters.

To be a receiver without being willing to be a transmitter is a grievous fault.

Every active Retreat is dedicated to a special quality necessary to the evolution of the race as well as to the individual, and the procedure the Masters observe in the transmission of this quality, its radiation and benediction is as follows:

Around the central Focus of Flame representing the Divine Quality stand a number of Divine Beings of Light Who consciously draw into Themselves the Essence of this Flame in a rhythmic breath. They hold this breath for a given time and then breathe it out again in unison, holding it outside of Themselves and mentally projecting it to the periphery of the Retreat's Sphere of Influence. They consciously add Their own Light and Life to the essence of the Flame during this transmitting process and the whole procedure is carried out with mathematical exactness, both with regard to the time and place of the "receiving and transmitting stations" as well as the breathing process itself.

Heretofore, the subsidiary work has been carried on by chelas in the Retreats not active, but now it is hoped that in the outer world

sanctuaries there will be found those students who will submit to the training of thought transference and thus become active partners with the members of the great White Brotherhood Whose service includes this activity.

I wish to emphasize the importance of directing the soul consciously before entering sleep, for the impetus behind the direct will, like the power driving the engine, carries the consciousness toward its objective like a rocket, whereas those who are drawn hither thru the magnetic pull established for this purpose, without the individuals application of self-conscious direction, proceed like a feather in the wind or a lazily drifting cloud in the sky and reach only periphery of the active benediction.

The transmission of the Flame was accomplished thru the breath. The awakened student is taught the value of deep and rhythmic breath and it is thru the conscious participation in thought, feeling and rhythmic breath that this cosmic blending of Ascended and unascended consciousness takes place.

The opening of each Retreat is (was) attended with great pomp and ceremony at Inner Levels. For days before the great celebration, the Brothers connected with the Retreat draw forth all the beauty and artistic development that Their Ascended Master Consciousness has at Its command and it is always a surprise and a delight to even the Masters to see the exquisite decorations that these blessed Ones draw forth from Life and yet there are never any two alike.

***

When the Transmission Flame classes were first inaugurated, the students did not have sufficient knowledge nor momentum of application to transmit around the world the powerful concentrated Rays, Flames and Radiations of the Retreat honored each month.

To remedy this, various members of the great White Brotherhood and the Angelic Kingdom volunteered to assist the group activities and lend the strength and energy of Their individual momentums to help the students to receive, absorb and transmit the gifts and blessings from point to point on the earth's surface.

Then as the activity became worldwide and the students had developed the capacity within themselves to perform this service in a satisfactory manner, the Master more and more transferred to the

students both the responsibility and the opportunity for drawing and directing the Rays and Currents, so that the meritorious karma may be given to the members of the race presently embodied rather than add to the already glorious heritage of the God-free Beings.

The Maha Chohan was vitally interested in the progress of the Transmission of the Flame around the earth, because His service to Life is connected with the tying of the breath into the physical body at the time of birth and the releasing of the final breath from the body at the time of passing on, so-called death.

The use of the breath in the course of the life determines the amount of vital essence that can be released to and thru the individual from the finer ethers. Within these subtle ethers is the elixir of life, the secret of eternal youth and beauty and the purifying agency by which disease and decay are transmuted into immortality.

Mankind, for the most part, are not discriminate in what they **inbreathe** nor what they **outbreathe** into the universe.

When mankind voluntarily offers to contribute some of his breath to the forward progress of the race, he automatically receives from Life a greater proportion of the gifts that life within the substance of the air and ethers.

The forming of "a bridge" from point to point across the face of the earth, by the voluntary contribution of the breath of certain students was a marvelous Cosmic Action of the Law.

The Focus and Action of the Light, which had been established and was utilized in the 1950's, by and/or thru which those Cosmic Feats were accomplished enabling Sanat Kumara to be released, since the Focus was broken, it automatically affected the Transmission of the Flame in a similar manner; hence, is no longer in action.

***

In order to understand the divergence in the spelling of the names of the various members of the White Lodge, it is necessary for the chela to realize that references to the Masters which appear in the bodies of manuscripts and letters rely upon the accuracy of transcription of the particular scribe entrusted with preparing such written documents.

The language sense, education and the purity of reception will all be factors in the developed manuscript. Also, the method of reception, thru clairvoyance where the actual lettered spelling can be accurately transcribed, or the more difficult clairaudience where the sound must be incorporated in those syllables that most nearly represent that sound in the language of the chela. For instance, the vowel and consonant combinations in Pali and Sanskrit represent a different sound than the same combinations in the English language.

The Masters, Themselves, also take into consideration the difference in the sounds produced thru word and syllable combinations. For instance, Koot Hoomi, written in this way is pronounced as Kōōt (hard t) Hōōmi (both long oo's – u sound) and to give a more accurate sound the Masters has, occasion, changed the spelling to Kuthumi to give the softer t-h, which is more pleasing to Him. ("t" "h" not as in but as in Beethoven.)

Djwal Kul has also been written phonetically as well as copied by chelas from the Sanskrit and Pali scrip, but the written signature that conveys the sound best to English speaking people is the Djwal Kul, giving the soft "g" sound.

Hoping this will give the information desired will also clear the mind of chelas of unnecessary confusion. (Master Morya, 7/23/1953)

***

Days to Recognize:
Nov. 1, All Saints Day.
Nov. 2, All Soul's Day.
Nov. 24, Thanksgiving Day.
Nov. 30, Masters' and mankind's harvest at Shamballa.
Dec. 25, Christmas Day.
Dec. 26 or so Karmic Board convenes over the Grand Teton Retreat.

Retreat:
Nov. 15 thru Dec. 14, Shamballa.
Dec. 15 thru Jan. 14, Teton Retreat. For color, quality and activity of the Flame, refer to Law of Life Book II, for that particular Retreat.

Singular: Cherub-Seraph-Eloah

Plural: Cherubim-Seraphim-Elohim

V.10 N.5, January-February, 34 A.F. (1989)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Suicide

One cannot run away from one's self. If one's world is in turmoil here, it will be in turmoil when he is on the other side, out of the physical body. When a person passes on his consciousness is the same there as here. The physical body is left behind, but the consciousness one takes with him. Everything there is intensified, amplified. When the past is reviewed on the other side, one cannot hide anything, lie, or deceive. The review takes place for his own education as Those helping him already know. So there is nothing gained by committing suicide. When one no longer has a physical body for certain reasons, or under or within a plan and an approximate time or life span which is set by his Christ Self, then to commit suicide is interfering or cutting that short. Hence one has to make amends for that on the other side. So he slows down his progress.

All forms in the outer world come to an end. This includes our physical bodies that is the Law of Life in this low vibratory action. This is generally termed death. This comes about from one of two causes. Physical substance comes under the Law of Cycles. Passing on comes about because of the ending of the cycle which end the old and gives opportunity for the new, something new. Or it is brought about by the misuse of the physical body, by misuse of energy; or by deliberate action, that is by committing suicide. However, it has not been realized that the person who misuses his energies, who persists in holding wrong attitudes and resorts to consequent actions, commits suicide in fact just as surely as one who does it thru or by physical means or force.

In life here we have this energy which is provided by the I AM Presence for work to be accomplished. And not to be misapplied in wrong attitudes and wrong actions.

In the past before all discarnate entities were removed from the atmosphere of earth, and now none are permitted to remain, a person who had committed suicide was apt to be more earth-bound, than would have been otherwise. Usually it was for the period of that life span, and

sometimes for two or three life spans. Some would come back into the next embodiment cripple for the purpose of teaching them the value of a good body.

Although he has taken life from the physical body he cannot cease the flow of energy nor terminate consciousness.

Thru discouragement of attempts to handle one's problems and obstacles in life, when one commits suicide and he no longer has the physical body which is a blessing, and a shield against the discord, one's suffering is much greater. Then one sees his mistake, but it is too late. Such ideas, one can erase by calling the Presence into action. It can transmute the human creation from which one cannot run or get away.

To cut off one's span of life does not bring freedom. It only intensifies the conditions from which that one sought to be free. These conditions being mental then the awareness is much greater.

When on contemplates suicide as an escape from the troubles here, he should also contemplate what it will be like when he gets on the other side – out of the physical body. When one no longer has a physical body, which serves as a shield or veil, one clearly sees life from the other side, the principles and purposes of life. Then his remorse for having violated the laws of his being may be much greater than all the troubles and tribulations experienced in the physical body while on earth. So he gets punished by no one but himself.

When someone kills someone else that is considered a bad crime. In war it is justified. Suicide is killing oneself, so that can be put on an equal bases as doing it to another.

At times they want to do away with themselves, end it all they think, but that act just makes more trouble, more karma for themselves. At times they think they want to do it, that shows emotional instability and mental irrationally. But in case of getting very sick or having a narrow escape from death, ironically, they get very scared that they might pass on, even more so than others do.

The reason the thought of suicide enters one's consciousness is because he has greatly violated nature's law, the law of his own being, he has violated social customs and laws. He has self pity because he could not have his own away.

Anyone with a suicidal frame of mind should think these things thru when in a more rational mood. Because one does get all the attention and praise, etc. that he wants or would like, he entertains self pity, which plays a big part in this.

He should also realize in case of suicide, what a burden this would place upon his relatives, friends, acquaintances, etc. But he is usually too occupied with thinking of self. They think by ending it all, they will have the peace of mind for which they are looking, and get the attention from others by making them feel guilty that they did not give enough attention. But they will experience quite the opposite – more like a nightmare. Suicide is not a normal way to pass on, to end life here, by one's own hand is tragic. Causing others overwhelming grief, torment and pain. Those left behind for the rest of their lives wondering what or if they could have done anything to prevent it.

If one loves any of those left behind, how can one do such a thing? It is a giving in to the wrong forces, is a failure of all life that is meant to be. A complete lack of self-mastery, and is not worth it. Depression is karmic, an accumulation of the past, having the attention on the human the wrong thing or action.

The life flowing into each one of us is all the same essence from the universal First Cause, all released from God the Cosmic "I AM" Presence. That life is the gift of God Who has given individualization to each of us, to every Divine Being that has been and Who will be in the future. That life is so precious. Tap the resource of all life! Not thru effort of human will, but by allowing that life which is intelligent and responsive to your direction, to begin Its expanding process thru you, making all things right, mentally, emotionally, etherically and physically while you still wear a flesh garment. It is sad indeed when We see so many of mankind in sore distress of their own human creations that they desire no longer to have the gift of life. There are Great Beings particularly concerned with the protection of individuals who come to that point of despondency; lest thru violence they should shut off temporarily the flow of the greatest gift in the universe – life itself into their physical form – and not complete the magnificent manifestation for which they were created and sent into physical embodiment. Then they have to stand before the Karmic Board and make recompense for their refusal to accept and sustain the gift of life in so far and in so long as the God, the I AM Presence, that made us

each and every one, desires to serve on any plane or in any sphere in which we have become fitted to dwell. (Lanto, 12/21/57)

For depression medically subscribed drugs may help some people, at least temporarily. But thru the knowledge of the I AM Presence and application of the Transmuting Violet Flame and actions of the Sacred Fire it can be corrected permanently.

To have a physical body is an opportunity to surmount whatever needs be, and not give in to weakness, but make things right. Especially at this time when the greatest assistance from the Cosmic stand point and Law is given making, more than ever before in the history of the earth. Then to think of suicide, and like thousands of young people today give in and go along with the craze of dope, liquor and sex; what a tragedy when they have the greatest opportunity of all life times. Yet to go the extreme the wrong way, when they could with the same energy and intelligence gain their eternal Freedom in the Ascension into the Light.

For the last two generations the attitude has been that all life was just "to have fun" to be entertained. So the children are brought up – reared – with that as their objective. Instead of being taught that they have a responsibility to life. They should be taught from babyhood to be constructively occupied, and made to understand we all have to be responsible. Instead now they are before the TV most of the day that their minds are conditioned so they become incapable to even think.

To attain the goal of earth life, for those out of embodiment, the law is that they need to have a physical body. Therefore, from that stand point, it is a privilege to be the one out of three to be accepted by the Karmic Board each year, when two are denied that privilege. Although for most it is not an easy role after they get here. However, it should not be taken lightly, and contemplate taking life by one's own hand when things don't go to suit oneself; thinking that would end all the difficulties here. Such things come about from the accumulation of one's own misuse and humanly qualified energies; which is each one's own responsibility, and no one else's.

Now we are at the close of the Cosmic cycle and the door is closing for future embodiment on earth for those who have not made good.

Because the Ascension can only be attained when the Divine Plan for that lifestream is sufficiently fulfilled. And the judge for that is each one's

own Christ Self, into which the outer consciousness and the purified portion of the physical body must be drawn by the Christ Self into Itself, then ascend into the Electronic Body of the "I AM".

Thru suicide one does not end that from which he is trying to escape. It just juts one off from the opportunity to make progress in fulfilling that part of portion of one's Divine Plan for which he came into embodiment; attaining the Ascension which is the Goal for each lifestream.

Since the call for the Ascension has to come from one's own I AM Presence, and it will not make that call until Its own fiat, or the Divine Plan for that lifestream is fulfilled. So we can see how suicide just postpones that possibility.

Another point to realize is that it is not possible to use the Ascension as an escape to leave the earth or to get out of difficulties here.

Dictations

The authentic dictations by the Ascended Masters were not given thru mediums, psychics or so-called channels, have nothing to do with disembodied individuals or psychic connections.

When an Ascended Masters dictates a message or discourse to an individual who is the contact or amanuensis, the Master does not take over and use that body life spiritualists and psychics let some other force take over their body and change their voice and mannerism, claiming a Master is dictating.

As Ascended Master never controls or takes over the faculties of another life spiritualism and under psychic influence. The contacts, these persons speak naturally some time with much power and certain emphasis, because the Master's radiation does enfold the person. What one says is a Master and what an Ascended Master is can be two different things.

An Ascended Master just mentally relays the message. Or like in Mr. Ballard's case sometimes the Master was present in a tangible body, which would be like a Boss dictating a letter to his secretary. Then too Mr. Ballard had been prepared whereby the Masters could flash the words before him in letters of golden light about two inches in height, and he would simply read them and speak in his natural voice and manner.

By radiation and substance of the contents one with sufficient discrimination can know whether or not it is from an Ascended Master or Divine Being.

When stepping on the spiritual Path the first requisite is discrimination. One must discriminate the sham or false from the Truth.

Many think they are in touch with the real because it is very potent and seems very real to them. Yet, it is very tangible to them because they are in contact with substance but it has been humanly qualified, and with records thereof, but they are self-deceived. It is the same action as what has been going on thru the centuries and they have quite likely done it many times before. But that is not an Ascended Master giving it not are they in contact with that Realm.

A channel is when some outside force flows thru or some other entity takes over. When a boss dictates to a secretary, she does not take over, and she is not a channel. He relays in words certain ideas to her. She is at all times in full control of all her faculties, and of her own free will writes it down or not. Then after working for him for a long time, she becomes familiar with his ways and business and can write some letters practically the way he would. But that would not be a dictation.

Besides tuning in thru trance or otherwise to one's own past accumulation and activity, that of others, and etheric records, there is this other realm which is still below the Ascended Masters' Realm and consciousness.

One can be in contact with and get help or/and inspiration from an unascended master still in embodiment, or an advanced individual out of embodiment at inner levels, in a certain realm or in one of the Etheric Cities who is giving it.

One can be in contact with and get help or/and inspiration from an unascended master still in embodiment, or an advanced individual out of embodiment at inner levels, in a certain realm or in one of the Etheric Cities who is giving it.

In the lower realms of Light are Masters, Angels and disembodied individuals. They are taught the science of the creation and projection of Light Rays. Lady Master Meta established Temples in the Etheric Cities from which trained lifestreams, unascended beings, also some serve there while their bodies sleep, selfless and nameless ones who direct beams of

energy to earth. They become projectors of Light Rays over which ideas are sent to receptive consciousness of embodied individuals, to inventors, ideas for sermons, and certain truths. This enables information and instruction to be given from inner spheres into the human realm which otherwise would be too subtle for the outer consciousness to accept. It also gives those individuals at inner levels a lesson in selflessness.

But this is not from the Ascended Masters nor from Their Realm. Evidently the so-called channels are in contact with some of their own inner consciousness, and these authentic dictations by the Ascended Masters were not given thru mediums, psychics, and have nothing to do with disembodied individuals or psychic connections, but may be from some of these unascended beings and not from the Ascended Masters as they claim, but from one of His pupils, who sometimes even uses the Master's name. Hence some of it is qualified with their own concepts, consciousness and etheric records. Therefore, there are conflicts, contractions and discrepancies in what they put out.

Meditation – Contemplation

Thru the ages mediation has been used as the process of awakening the head center.

Meditation is to get one's consciousness or conscious awareness out of the human realm and connected with a realm of higher vibrations. Then listen, be receptive. This way the outer self learns of the reality of life beyond the physical realm.

Thru daily practice and being willing to listen one can get some directions from the Higher or Christ Self.

The motive behind meditation is to connect or make connection with a higher realm, for ease, peace or some satisfaction for the self. While contemplation is to connect with the Christ Self and enter into the action of the I AM Presence and then go along with it.

When one has learned of the I AM Presence, the Christ Self and actions of Sacred Fire, one can then truly contemplate instead of just meditate, which is the negative or feminine aspect. Contemplation brings in the positive aspect as well, and thus lets the inner awareness come into the outer consciousness.

In consideration of the Presence, it is much better to think of It as contemplation instead of meditation. The general consciousness about meditation is to sit in meditation so long that one becomes negative, which is not what is desired. Meditation denotes stillness. Although one needs to still the four lower bodies, so that the Divine can get thru and function, (as it was created for that), yet contemplation is action. And when the attention is held on the I AM Presence, the word contemplation means action of the Presence.

Under the old or occult law meditation has been the process to awaken the head center, bring it under one's control and use. In this way the outer self and the inner action were brought together, coordinated. This at-one-ment produces a greater inflow of spiritual energy and activity, and brings forth latent talents and also bad karma to be redeemed. That is why purity is stressed, not only physical purity but purity in thought, feeling and deed as well.

By living a one-pointed life and mediating each day brings brain cells into action and awakens the brain consciousness or outer self to the Light within. Living this kind of life over a period of years can awaken the chakras or centers in the etheric body. The awakening must not be forced or brought about by breathing and other types of exercises. Before the bodies are developed sufficiently. This can be dangerous, especially in awakening the kundalini, which is stimulating into action the energy at the base of spine.(To be continued)

***

Retreats for next six months:

Jan. 15-Feb. 14, Darjeeling Retreat, Divine Will, blue.

Feb. 15-Mar. 14, Meru's Retreat, Illumination, near Lake Titicaca, gold and pink.

Mar. 15-Apr. 14, Resurrection Temple, over Holy Land, Jesus & Mary, white & all colors.

Apr. 15-May 14, Ascension Temple at Luxor, Ascension Flame, Serapis, white.

May 15-June 14, Focus of Wisdom, over Kashmir Hills, India, Kuthumi, gold.

June 15-July 14, Teton Retreat, Precipitation Flame, Lord Confucius, green.

Days to Recognize:

Jan. 1, New Year's Day: anniversary of occult law set aside; Karmic Board in session; Sanat Kumara was released, Lord Gautama became Lord of the world.

Jan. 21, Sanat Kumara left for Venus.

Feb. 12, Lincoln's Birthday.

Feb. 22, George Washington's Birthday.

May the Christmas season - be a blessing to you.

From the Great Ones and Sun, Sustained all the year thru.

V.10 N.6, March-April, 34 A.F. (1989)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Krishna

The Resurrection Flame was first drawn into the atmosphere of Earth by the Being Krishna, Who, seeing the shadow of human thought and feeling taking form in the consciousness of mankind knew that the fruit of that seed would be disease, disintegration and decay, and knew further that some means of restoration of those fallen sons of God would have to be provided for, in case they desired to return to their natural God Estate.

The Resurrection Flame did become a necessity for mankind and Elemental life.

Chronicle Concerning the U.S. And Earth

January 1, 1774. The Legend of the Wissahikon has it that the Priest of the Wissahikon declared that the Deliverer would come the night of December 31, the third hour after midnight (Jan. 1, 1774, 3:00 A.M.). And so he (George Washington) did and was anointed by the Priest, "As the Deliverer of our country".

July 4, 1776, Signing of the Declaration of Independence.

December 17, 1777, the Goddess of Liberty gave General Washington that Vision, wherein She said: If necessary a Light as of a thousand suns would descend.

October 19, 1781, Colonies Independence Won.

1783, They became aware the War had been won at the signing of the Capitulation. July 30, 1861, General McClellan's Dream occurred.

1861 - 65, Civil War.

August 19, 1934, Eloah Arcturus issued the fiat, If necessary a Light as of a thousand suns would descend.

August 22, 1937, Master Jesus gave the same fiat.

1914-19, World War I.

November 11, 1918, Armistice Day, armistice declared.

1926, was the end under Cosmic Law for the accumulation of destructive forces of mankind's waywardness. However, Cosmic Beings did secure a dispensation to withhold that otherwise those forces would have destroyed the earth. This was in order to give the Master Saint Germain a chance to try out His plan to bring in a New Age for the cycle of the Seventh Ray which was to follow that of the Sixth Ray about to close.

Saint Germain being already Ascended could not take physical embodiment for that purpose, as Jesus, Moses and those of previous cycles did. He had to prepare someone to be the spokesman and leader to do that work in the physical realm.

August, September, October 1930, Mr. Guy Ballard had been prepared for 30 years, mostly on the inner, when he was contacted by Saint Germain on Mount Shasta; then had those experiences recorded in "Unveiled Mysteries" (Vol. I), and others.

October 1930, David Lloyd made the Ascension on Mount Shasta, CA.

1932, Mr. Ballard had the experiences recorded in "The Magic Presence", and others.

February 1932, Mr. & Mrs. Ballard started classes in their home in Chicago, IL.

July 4, 1932, Saint Germain started giving the Discourses recorded in Vol. 4.

October 3, 1932, Saint Germain started giving the Discourses on the creative Words "I AM", recorded in Vol. 3.

November 7, 1932, Lord Himalaya came forth to minister unto America. The first time He had been brought to the knowledge of the outer world.

May 27, 1933, World's Fair in Chicago opened fair illumination officially by utilizing Light from the star Arcturus – Light, Power, and Sound.

October 1934, Mr. & Mrs. Ballard held their first public class, in Philadelphia, PA.

1937, Astrea started to give assistance in removing the discarnate entities and the destructive substance from the atmosphere.

In the 1930's, Saint Germain and other Divine Beings gave the Teaching for the New Age. The Ballards were allotted 20 years to give this Teaching to mankind.

December 29, 1939, Mr. Guy Ballard left this plane. Completed the Ascension New Year's Eve at the Teton Retreat.

1951-52, When that period ran out, Sanat Kumara still remained a voluntary prisoner of Love, supplying the Light which mankind should be emitting. Millions of years ago when the Cosmic Law voted the earth back to nothingness, then Sanat Kumara volunteered to supply the Light from His own Presence, required to hold this planet in its place in the solar system until such time as mankind would awaken and assume their responsibility to the universe for their existence and sustenance.

1951, Masters Morya and Saint Germain were able to secure another dispensation for 20 year to see what could be done in regards to the expansion of the Light, and handling of certain forces and activities which had to be remedied before Sanat Kumara could be given His Freedom. At that time the Cosmic Law issued the edict that it would only accept this sacrifice of Sanat Kumara for another 20-year period, (1952-72).

January 1, 1954, the cycle of the Sixth Ray closed. The past 20 some odd years had formed the transition period, from the Sixth Ray to the Seventh Ray. Because of the tremendous response of the Lords of Karma to the students' magnificent outpouring, that day began the era of Freedom. The Master Saint Germain and the Goddess of Justice assumed the Cosmic Office as the Chohan of the Seventh Ray for the next 2,000 years.

May 1, 1954, Coronation ceremony took place, making Saint Germain the Cosmic Representative of the new cycle. It was at His request, because of the sweet memories of May Day which He had known in many ages.

That makes May 1, New Year's Day for this new age, the first day of the calendar like January 1, has been for nearly 2,000 years.

January 1, 1956, Thru the activity and accomplishments of the New Endeavor (1952-58) Sanat Kumara was enabled to be released New Year's Eve.

At the time when Morya's petition was granted by Helios and Vesta for the opportunity to start the New Endeavor, Lord Gautama began

without being asked, to prepare Himself by expanding His Causal Body to make it like that of Sanat Kumara. So did Lord Maitreya prepare Himself to take up the office of the Buddha. This, Their readiness, really enabled Sanat Kumara's Freedom to take place. It was the most important aspect of Their consciousness, to be ready at that time, even though there had been given a longer period of time in which to accomplish His release.

The students thru the powers of invocation, decrees, and visualization, set into motion Cosmic activities of mercy and purification, which did in a short span of time, free souls who had been impounded for many ages, slept thru eons of time, or had been earth-bound, and by this very self-imprisonment had not been willing or able to find out the Will of their own I AM Presence, or even if they knew that Will, could not fulfill it and complete their destiny. Although enough destructive forces and human creation was transmuted from the earth to give Sanat Kumara His Freedom, the remaining is for those on earth to purify.

January 1, 1956, At the Conclave New Year's Eve, Master Morya announced that, "Sanat Kumara has been released from His exile of the ages". Sanat Kumara transferred the Crown to Lord Gautama, Who from then on has ruled as Lord of the World.

Sanat Kumara desired to remain at Shamballa and retained the office over the Spiritual Hierarchy, as Regent until the time allotted Him by Cosmic Law expired, (20 years, 1952-72), with exceptions of visits to Venus.

At Shamballa in the main Temple Sanat Kumara reigned since coming to earth millions of year ago, His Banner or Standard, which is the planet Venus surrounded with the laurel wreath on a deep purple field, had flown over the Temple ever since He came.

January 1, 1956, Sanat Kumara's Standard was lowered for the first time and the Standard of Lord Gautama was raised, which is the planet Earth surrounded with the colors of the Casual Body, on a gold field. Lords Sanat Kumara, Gautama and Maitreya then walked over the Bridge and disappeared in a blaze of Light. In the next moment They were at Lord Michael's Temple at (over) Banff in the Canadian Rockies, where the final ceremony of the transition of power from Sanat Kumara to Gautama took place.

Sanat Kumara addressed the Spiritual Hierarchy and expressed His gratitude for answering His heart-call and forming the Great White Brotherhood in order to forward the Divine Cause upon the planet earth, and for the privilege of serving earth and being permitted to share in its redemption and victory.

March 26, 1956, Lord Maha Chohan said, that Eloah Astrea had the opportunity to enter Cosmic Nirvana with the Eloah of Purity, but chose to remain as a separate, individualized conscious Intelligence in order to provide the purifying action of the Circle and Sword of Blue Flame, in order to clear away the substance of human creation. (1937). If She had not done that, and the sincere dedicated students in the early work (1930's), and those in The Bridge work (1952-58) had not volunteered to give this selfless service to Life as representatives of the Ascended Masters Sanat Kumara would not have been freed; and if Lords Gautama and Maitreya had not been ready. Hence, They were ahead cosmically speaking far beyond that which They expected to accomplish, in regards to Sanat Kumara's release and Maitreya's ascent to Buddhahood.

Thru the students efficacious decrees individually and in groups, many of the vortices of distress had also been removed, dissolved and transmuted. The individuals who came out of the compound are now studying in the Temples of Mercy, learning to use the Transmuting Violet Flame to make things right. Those from the Sleeper's Realm have resumed their conscious awareness, and are working to fulfill their Divine Plan. The earth-bound (all discarnate entities) have been removed from the earth. Those three great activities are already depicted upon the frieze around the base of the marble Altar at the Teton Retreat.

Dictations

(Continued)

In "The Externalization of the Hierarchy", pages 11f, the Tibetan says, that there is a thought-form of Himself in the psychic-astral realm. It is made up from energy of the disciples and from all who have read literature put out by Him. That He has no connection with it, and does not use it, that it is a distortion of Him and His work. It is composed of emotional substance and some mental substance, hence it is easy for psychics to tune in on it and be completely deceived.

A trained student in the occult law is capable of doing what any psychic can do and more, but they do not expend energy that way.

The light in the psychic-astral realm is only a reflection of the real.

Likewise there are the thought-forms of the Masters by which these various channels and psychics are deceived. Then too there are the shells of disembodied individuals. The Ascended Masters have nothing to do with so-called guides, Indian chiefs or otherwise.

Emotional impulses are not Divine directions.

Whereas the perspective of the various channeling is in accordance with an level of human consciousness.

These channels just seem to sprout up, have not had training and definite preparation like the contacts or amanuensis for the work done by Divine Being in the 1930's and 1950's. Nor have they been a part of it. Nor are they backed up by Cosmic action. The early students were trained how to and did render impersonal service. The channels work more on a personal level, giving opportunity to some Beings at inner levels to expand their work as well as that of the channels. Hence what is given is according to their accrued consciousness and not always in accord with the new Teaching of Great Ones. Much is according to metaphysical and occult teachings because that has been their training in the past. They also connect with the forces in the psychic-astral, and being psychic they are easily deceived. They tune into that accumulation of which it was said, nine-tenths has to be transmuted. However, some things are deliberately changed to try to make people believe certain changes have taken place. This may be done thru the desire to be the one putting out something new.

These various channels, etc., are sensitive to vibrations beyond the physical substance. But usually they are not familiar with and do not know the vibrations from the Ascended Masters' Realm, just hose in between, that and the outer. They are sensitive enough whereby other lifestreams or some inner forces can make contact with them. What comes forth is according to their consciousness or the status of consciousness of each, the received and the giver. Even though they attribute what they contact and put out as being from Ascended and Diving Beings by using Their names, does not make it so.

Comparing the material and action of those claiming to be getting messages, or dictations from the Masters, with what really came from Them, shows how distorted things are already; what a difference. What has happened to Jesus' Teaching?

***

The mental and feeling worlds of mankind are all one. Like short wave radio is instantaneous anywhere. As the students in their feeling became sure that there was but one Presence in the mental and feeling worlds of mankind, they could then understand how thru issuing the decrees could render unparalleled service for mankind and the earth.

In the feeling is both sight and hearing. With sufficient expansion of the Light and enough clearance in the feeling world, one can (come to the point of hearing, that is) feel things as clearly in the feelings as if it were the spoken word.

When coming into the Light and stepping upon the Path, then as one's Light first expands he necessarily receives first thru his feelings. Hence he may hear many voices, and/or see many faces and things. Proclaiming, since it is beyond the physical perception or manifestation, it was of God, the Presence and/or Masters. However, this may be like what is mentioned in Ouspenksi's work: this man (like many others) in his search began to hear all kinds of voices around him; others see all kinds of faces and things. This man knowing something was wrong, kept on calling. Then one day just **one** distinct and powerful voice (of the Christ Self) spoke, and from then on the others voices were silent. This is why when getting on the Path, discrimination, or developing it, is the most important thing.

The mental and feeling worlds of mankind being one, by the students understanding this and being conscious of it, gave the Great Ones, in the 1930's, as They spoke thru Mr. Ballard to the students, it gave Them the opportunity at the same time to act within the mental and feelings worlds of all mankind to produce perfecting results. It also gave (was) the opening thru which They could put forth (say) the words thru which They wished to give assistance to mankind; as that went thru the mental and feeling worlds of all mankind, unknown to them.

***

When contemplating the I AM Presence, then give It all power to act here in the outer world. The one can visualize those Rays of Light being intensified, and doing their perfect work. January 1, 1935, those Rays of Light were permanently anchored from the Central Sun thru the Sun, to the national Capital in Washington, D.C., and each State Capital: also to certain cities in various countries. (Vol. 3 p. 360, Vol. 4 p.5, 46. green books.)

***

In his inaugural address, President Bush said for Congress to produce an Amendment to the Constitution, by drawing forth and passing a Bill for a Balanced Budget, without a Constitutional Convention. It would be well to write the Members of Congress concerning this, as it is very important that this be done without such a convention. Decree for it:

Mighty I AM Presence, Great Divine Director, Goddess of Justice, Saint Germain, Morya, Nada and K-17, see that in Congress they draw forth and pass a Bill for a Balanced Budget each year, which Congress must adhere to, as an Amendment to the Constitution, without a Constitutional Convention. (Pattern p. 37, Decree book.)

***

Days to Recognize:
Mar. 17, St. Patrick's Day.
Mar. 20, Spring Festival.
Mar. 21, First inhabitants came to earth.
Mar. 26, Easter. Mar. 29, Geraldine Innocente's birthday.
May 4, Ascension Day.

RETREAT:
Mar. 15-Apr. 14, Resurrection Temple.
Apr. 15-May 14, Ascension Temple.

Classes here: Mar. 23 thru 26 Easter.
Apr. 29 thru May 3 or 4.
May 1, New Year's Day. Teton.
June 24 thru July 4. Fall,
Sept. 28 thru Oct. 1. Teton,
Dec. 26 thru Jan. 1, 1990.

This is the last issue of Vol. 10. Estimated production cost and postage #3.75; other countries, $4.75. Let us know if you desire it to be continued.

We have compiled information and instruction on the subject of the "Standards of Conduct for a Student", in regard to sex activity; many were having difficulty. $60¢ postage & paper.

A small number of students have for years decreed about the IRS, finally last year, is the first time Congress did something about it; took the first step after 125 years.

A "think tank" (a group of men) for many years worked on "A Proposed Constitutional model for the Newstates of America". For several years they have been trying to replace our Constitution with it. Several lawyers who have looked at it say it is very scary that it would eliminate most of our freedoms. It had better never happen. They have sought to do it thru a Constitutional Convention. This they have been trying to manipulate to perpetrate it upon the people under the pretext of getting an Amendment for a Balanced Budget. That is the method the Communists used to take over Czechoslovakia.

V.11 N.1, May-June, 35 A.F. (1989)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Eternal Record

Jesus' public Ascension made an eternal Cosmic Record not only that did but also His whole mission did. It has become an active Cosmic Records, and differs from any other made. Within It is contained the forward urge and impulse for which the outer mind is magnet. This was for the enlightenment and blessing of mankind.

Thru the centuries His Statements and expressions have become more vivid. Thus with the assistance of the powerful Rays of radiation, this forward impulse of that activity focused upon the earth will cause great accomplishment to be achieved, because great numbers of mankind were enabled to be sufficiently anchored in the Truth and Its conscious application.

After man had turned from the Light, the individual, Krishna, realized that there must be some means by which to return to the Light. Therefore, He drew forth from the Source the Resurrection Flame.

While in the tomb Jesus resurrected His body before it was raised into the etheric body and then into the Christ Self. That same process took place in David Lloyd's case there on Mount Shasta before Mr. Ballard's sight.

Man's original body on earth was pure, made up of or containing only pure substance. Originally the Christ Self was projected forth as a replica from the I AM Presence. Then from It at a lower vibratory rate was created the etheric body, then the mental, and emotional, and later the earth body. In the etheric body is the pattern (of Light) for the physical body. Neither had any discord, all were of pure substance, created from the etheric, air, water and earth substance. But that body could not go where the Christ Self could, nor could the etheric. But the etheric could go where the physical could not, as is still the case. It's limits are within the etheric realm. The physical or earth body was limited to function within the bounds of the original gravity of earth. The Christ Self has a far greater capacity, but not the Cosmic capacity as does the I AM Presence.

In the case of Jesus' Resurrection while in the tomb, and David Lloyd's Resurrection during the Ascension process before Mr. Ballard's sight, before they ascended into the Christ Self the resurrection of the physical body took place. That is, it had to become pure, as the bodies were which we had before ever creating any discord and imperfection. In regards to making the Ascension the term "purified substance of the physical body" entering the etheric body refers to this pure body when making the Ascension.

Originally the vibratory rate of, and hence the substance of the four lower bodies was under the conscious control of the individual.

Jesus on the cross, was meant as an example of **Victory** not of distress which people and churches expand now. He felt no pain nor distress as He was out of the body in his etheric body, but kept enough connection (thru) which enabled him to say those last words: "Father, how Thou hast glorified Me, into Thy hands I commend My Spirit", instead of what is claimed now. "My God, my God, why hast Thou forsaken me".

"Every son of earth who has stood before the Karmic Board and qualified to become a Son of heaven was, before his Ascension, a Presence of Comfort to his fellowmen. The exceptions to this rule have been bound out to schoolrooms in the inner Spheres where they have had to learn the control of their energy until such a radiation became their passport into the Realm whose inhabitants are dedicated to bringing and sustaining Comfort of all who "touch the hem of their garment". Lord Maha Chohan, 8/7/52.

"When earnest souls are aware of the Masters and begin to think of Us, naturally Our energies flow back to them and often a strongly impressed word or thought does enter the conscious mind of the chela. That is a private blessing that should be honored by the individual in the silence of his own heart. Here there is the danger that the awakening ego, once having received such an accurate impression, may begin thereafter to accept all the suggestion of his own inner bodies, his frustrated impulses and desires, and once he has accepted them indiscriminately, thru spiritual pride and egotism, he no longer will accept the real directions and truths from the Master. Really, often this closes the door of opportunity for advancement for an entire embodiment. There is great opportunity in receiving an impression from the Master, if it makes the lifestream more humble, more earnest, more valuable as an

instrument in our hands but, always, when people question you concerning this, counsel them that for one such blessing, there may be a thousand subtle impulses from their own inner bodies which form "tests" in discrimination and humility. Master Morya, 1955

Kwan Yin, Spokesman for the Karmic Board (at that time) addressed the souls about to embody within the year.

"No lifestream that embodies receives in any embodiment more karma than his development will allow him to completely expiate within that lifetime. There is no disease, no distress or condition which, thru the Law of justice and mercy, is to be experienced by any lifestream in that embodiment that is greater than the developed consciousness and power of the individual to whom that karma rightfully belongs. This is the Law.

"Mas has said: 'The Lord (Law) prepares the back for the burden'. Yes, to a degree, but the Law does not inflict the burden of returning energy upon the lifestream until within the Flame in the heart and the capacity in the consciousness there is the potential power to balance that debt.

"Where would justice and mercy be were the debts to come back more rapidly than the power developed within to expiate them? Now the potential power is within the soul to expiate every bit of karma that belongs to and is allotted to each lifestream but very few men, women and children adore the Presence of God enough to externalize that power and make that balance. When they do, disease and death, disintegration and failure will cease to be.

"Man, receiving back into himself the return of his energy and knowing that the Cosmic Law will not burden him in any one life with more than he can handle, will rejoice when he seems to have a return of a considerable amount of karma, that the God of Love has thought he was mature enough to not only wipe that quality out of his own world, but from the face of the earth."

***

Thru the past ages in occult teachings and then the Church too, had it that for one to pursue the spiritual path in earnest he was to take the vow of poverty. Like some other things they were made to believe it was the law. However, it is not and never was. That was perpetrated upon mankind by the black magicians to prevent or hinder spiritual

development as much as possible. The Law is, we can have what we require for that pursuit, however, it may not be just what or enough what the outer wants. As most people think they must have what they want, which can be much they do not require, and then have to take care of it.

Life thru nature gives all to mankind as a glad free gift of love. Mankind need to give all back to Life, instead of claiming (feeling) we are the owner, the possessor and when we do, Life will give all to us.

That does not mean we should sell all of what we are custodians and take up beggar's bowl. What it does mean is to give back into service (for the Light) what is required, instead of the energy contaminated by human qualities, give it back pure as Life has given it forth.

Retreats:

May 15-June 14, Focus of Wisdom, Kashmir Hills.
June 15-July 14, Teton.

Days to Recognize:

May 1, Saint Germain's Ascension Day; and Coronation. New Year.
May 4, Jesus' Ascension Day. May 8, Gautama's birthday. Enlightenment & Ascension.
May 14, Mothers' Day. Whitsuntide.
May 30, Memorial Day.
June 14, Flag Day.

V.11 N.2, July-August, 35 A.F. (1989)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Decreeing

Master Morya, 4/6/55

What is the purpose of repetition which is the basis of Saint Germain's activity in the decree pattern? It is based upon the fact that you have used in millions of years so much energy thru the spoken word, and beaten that into your mental, emotional and etheric bodies that you have solidified qualities of a negative and destructive nature within them, such as doubt, fear, rebellion, disillusionment, etc.

Now, to requalify the energy in your physical bodies and your etheric, mental and emotional bodies you have got to begin to release a balance of energy which will blaze into them and really shatter those patterns that you set up mostly thru the use of the spoken word and physical action. The efficacy of your decrees is not only in that which goes out into the ethers but that which is **charged** and **charged** and **charged** into your etheric bodies which brings a positive alignment and control of your entire consciousness in the acceptance of affirmation of faith and positive assurance. When you have said for centuries, I am helpless, I am sick, I am distressed; you have built into this etheric garment, into that which the world calls the sub-conscious, certain deep grooves of energy. You have set that body into motion. It is a consciousness which has accepted that which you have decreed for yourselves for millions of years. You have done the same thing with your emotional body and your mental body thru the use of life. One affirmation from your lips is not going to convince these conscious vehicles that you have completely changed your centuries of living. You are going to have to drive into them a POSITIVE radiation which will in time shatter and transmute the pattern of your past; and put in its place the patters of perfection for the future. You know yourself in the dabbling with the powers of the sub-conscious how the mind has absorbed even the recordings that have been placed under the pillows of sleeping men. (You know what has been done by the affirmation on the biblical phrases that bring peace to the minds of individuals and enter into their feeling worlds.)

The activity of the Master Saint Germain is to drive that energy into yourself. For your mental body is so little of your entire being. Until all of your vehicles responding, one day you can say, and your mental, etheric and emotional bodies will cooperate with the physical, "I am free by God!" and that moment you will be. You might have to keep on saying it for a long time before you have the full cooperation of those vehicles. On the other hand you may be one whose inner bodies are very positively charged and at the very first call you have manifestation. I don't have to tell, you, you know – in the use of the words of life and the fiat whether you are having manifestation or not. If you are not it is because some place back in that realm of inner vehicles you have a momentum that says: "Oh, yes it isn't so." There is no fooling with this Law – when you come to a point of realization THEN you are Master! And in one word you can say to the flood, STOP! You can say to the great earth quake: "Cease". You can say to volcanic eruptions: "Be still," and it will be done. But you cannot work with some of your bodies out of gear any more than you can drive your car with one wheel, you would have a very bumpy trip, I assure you.

At the moment of realization when your seven bodies are completely aligned, when your Electronic Body, you Causal Body, your Christ Self, your etheric , your mental, emotional and physical bodies come to that point of spiritual illumination and realization, that moment one spoken word is all that is required for manifestation and precipitation to occur. And all the power in your Causal Body flowing thru that word brings manifestation. Jesus manifested that in the drawing of the precipitation thru the fish's mouth, in every fiat which He gave for healing and for resuscitation even of bodies that passed thru so-called death.

In the development of a positive radiation you must work for it.

Everybody likes a comfortable religion. Certainly that is why the earth is in the condition it is. Everybody likes peace, everybody wants some other being to carry them out of distress. But how to do it is like Lord Gautama Buddha, Moses, Mother Mary and Jesus the severe discipline and life they went thru.

Those who say they do not wish to decree, are making an error. K-17

For more than 100 years the call from the hearts of humanity has come to Me, but the voice of the outer was silent. Today, the voice of the

outer has made its call to Me… Thus life has called and called, but the outer response was silent… Since your call has brought this response, is there anything that you call will not bring forth? Goddess of Purity, 1/1/39

***

In the early work it was said that infertility, inability to propagate your own kind, is caused by and is a result of excessive misuse and abuse of the sex activity, in former embodiments it may go back a very long time. In the past there was a time when that was so pronounced that it almost wiped out a civilization.

In the first ages there was no sex activity. That only came about long after man began to turn from the Light, the Divine Plan and action. After the direct use of and wielding of the Light Rays had been lost, when they could no longer procreate in that manner. This is when Cosmic Beings devised different bodies for man to function in that lower vibratory action. Then is when sexes were separated. Hence the process of procreation is human.

Mention has been made of a Dividing Line, between the human and the Divine which is just below the heart and above the solar plexus of the physical body; and even the fetus is formed below that line.

The term Dividing Line is also used as or for the action of the Christ Self (Higher Mental Body) where the two worlds meet, the human and the Divine. Where the human ceases and one becomes free. All appearance of age disappears, the garments one is wearing dissolve into those of the Ascended Master Realm; there is nothing left of the physical. The purified or/and refined part of the physical body is absorbed as It ascends into the Christ Self. At that point the transformation from the human into the Divine takes place.

After one has made the Ascension one does not re-embody, does not come into physical embodiment again.

So-called death has come about thru or from the misuse of the sex activity. It was created by or thru that. That urge, desire and momentum is all human. All of it is in the density, in the clothing, the vibratory action, the misqualified energy around the points of Light. None is from the Light nor from the Divine.

In passing on (so-called death) the interim is when the permanent atom, the Three-fold Flame (Unfed Flame) lets go, compels the feeling to let go and withdraws from the physical body. It may seem like an eon, but it is only a few moments.

Even though persons are drawn together by the Presence or Ascended Masters, there can be and often is that attraction between them, because of sex energy within them. So the outer consciousness may pursue that. Since the general ideal of life here is for pleasure, the sex gratification is so important.

In the early part of the century it was said of a popular or sexy person, he/she has "It". Later the term "sex appeal" was used, it was more specific. Now it is "charisma", same thing by different names. The majority of people respond to it because they are of that caliber of consciousness. When one's energy is driven down below the belt it dams up, hence the doctors say that sex participation is necessary. It also gives them a good excuse to participate in that manner with their clients. This according to statistics, is practiced in alarming numbers. Years ago it was mostly known to be with men and their secretaries. With most people next to food and drink it is most important, and with some it comes first. It is also maintained by some to be necessary for spiritual growth. According to Cosmic Law and the Ascended Masters that is not so. But it is spiritual camouflage. That was perpetrated upon man by the black magicians. Now used as an excuse to participate.

Children are reared in homes with parents or others where sex activity is carried on for gratification; and some with the Bible study where there is more of it. Then wonder why their children, and even some very young, and young people pursue it. When having lived in that or such an atmosphere, their inner bodies were saturated with it. Children are sensitive and their inner bodies are open to whatever vibratory action and qualities are around them. Also there could be a carry-over from former embodiments of it.

Saint Germain has pointed out that for the real earnest (or 100%) student that sex gratification was out. That one needs to guard his energy. If one wants to render this service and wants his Freedom. One must call for that desire to be taken out of his world. That it was very important. But if the student insists on doing this, that then They could only give them a certain amount of help.

***

When finally the leaders of nations realized in a nuclear war they too could not survive, brought about some change in their thinking, and action too, in regards to the use of nuclear weapons. Hence, they agreed along with the increasing Cosmic Light and the Ascended Masters radiation and work, to start to destroy some. Which is the way and only way. The changes taking place in Russia by Gorbachev, and in the communistic world, are evidently compelled in the outer by the present technology. In order to not fall completely behind, and in the use of it, it is impossible to keep the people completely ignorant and in the dark any longer.

Meditation – Contemplation

(Continued from V. 10 #5)

Yoga, for the occult student for this transition period, is to constantly practice the Presence of God. For those who have the explanation of the I AM Presence, etc., that means practice the I AM Presence, which is not so abstract but much more concrete. It does not say to meditate on the point between the eyebrows and on a guru, or to open any particular center, which was the occult practice formerly. It should be done with one-pointed intent and directed purpose, and ordered regular meditation, done systematically thru years of effort, while giving loving service done with detachment. This denotes impersonal service, in comparison with the former.

Then the centers will be awakened naturally and safely including the kundalini fire. As now there is such great general world stimulation.

They warn against excessive and prolonged meditation, fanaticism in diet or anything else, and not hold the interest on psychic development and experiences, but work unemotionally and hold a balance. The real occultist has nothing to do with the three lower centers.

That is similar to our Teaching. Make regular daily personal application: contemplate, do decrees for protection, Violet Flame, etc., and render impersonal service, thru group work whenever possible.

Thru the release of Cosmic Light since 1936, has brought much change and great assistance to those endeavoring to walk the spiritual Path. Instead of practicing old occult methods for awakening the centers we give attention, as Saint Germain instructed, only to those above the

dividing line, the heart, throat and (two) head centers and do it thru the I AM Presence which will bring all into line and balanced action.

The aim of contemplation – meditation is: 1) The formation of thoughts, to bring abstract ideas and intuitions down to the concrete levels of the mental plane. 2) The aligning of the outer self with the higher Self or Christ Self, and to get the outpouring of the I AM Presence and Causal Body which will eventually free the individual.

The reason or purpose for (intoning the Word) saying words, a phrase or decree three times is to send it forth on the mental plane affecting the mental body, on the emotional plane for the emotional body to help stabilize it, and on the physical plane acting on the physical body and is counterpart the etheric body. Visualize it going forth thru the bodies. There is a three-fold effect on the bodies.

The oriental posture of sitting with the legs crossed, etc., comes under the occult law, then the main endeavor was self-development. One had to attain to a certain point before he could render service to the whole, that is render impersonal service, as we do now. Therefore he crossed his legs and arms to shut out, block off outer world activities, the vibration of the outer world. Now that the occult law has been set aside, and we know our I AM Presence, how to call forth protection and how to use the Violet Flame for transmutation, the action is different. Instead of working for self-development first then render service, it is reversed. Now impersonal service comes first, then the self. However, both should be carried on continually.

The posture should be, sit and stand with feet and knees about four inches apart, arms uncrossed, hands at the side or at least four inches apart. This is so the currents from the Presence can flow thru. By crossing arms or legs it makes a short circuit, like two electrical wires touching each other.

The occult law having been set aside means, that occult terminology and practices have been set aside such as, having a guru, extended meditation, concentration on the point between the eyebrows, practices of the kundalini fire.

Mankind, human beings need the Ascended Masters, and there is no way a human being can extricate himself and make the Ascension without the assistance of the Ascended Masters. However, there is a big difference

between this and having a guru in physical form. For one to get or have assistance from an Ascended Master does not mean He is a guru for that one, although He may assist in a personal way. Furthermore we need Their assistance in impersonal and cosmic service. As human beings cannot handle, dissolve and change the destructive activities of man without the Master's assistance.

We might say that Lord Maitreya was Jesus' guru. But even so, Jesus had to rely on His own I AM Presence (which he knew and was much aware of). When he went to India the Great Divine Director was his Teacher and gave him the statement. "I AM the Resurrection and the Life", which he had to use and manifest. The Great Divine Director did not tell him He would give him or even assist him to the resurrection, in fact He did not even give him recognition although He knew what Jesus' mission was to be.

Under the occult law it was not permitted to give the knowledge of the I AM Presence, the use of the Violet Flame, etc., so one was supposed to follow a guru, hoping he could find a real one and not a false one. The pupil was taught to place the attention and concentrate on the point between the eyebrows. By some it was thought that was the seat of one's soul, so to speak, meaning the anchorage of one's Divine identity. However, now we have learned that the spark or the potential Three-fold Flame is anchored in the heart, instead.

So what the guru would do was form a thought-form, an image of himself and mentally project that into the etheric body of his pupils, at the point between the eyebrows. Then they would look to that for guidance, etc. Now we are to look to the I AM Presence instead.

So it can be seen how easily a pupil could be misled by a false guru. That is why the and most important thing for one who steps upon the spiritual Path, is to cultivate discrimination. Now in this Ascended Masters' Teaching students go direct to their Presence, not to a guru, nor to a guide, an Indian Chief, etc. Having a guru is passé. Like when Jesus came he brought grace which set aside the old law of an eye for an eye, etc.

The use of the Rosary, the prayer-wheel and chanting were formerly used but are not needed in Saint Germain's Teaching. These methods can be too mechanical and not the divine way of calling forth perfection. Although some results may be gotten from them because of the energy used and the qualification of that energy. They are passé. Instead we

have been taught to decree. And a decree should not be taken and used in these other methods or fashion. A decree should not be chanted. A decree should be given by an intelligence in an intelligent way, that is, knowing that you are addressing intelligent Beings, knowing what you are doing, why you are doing it, for what purpose, what is the law behind it and what results are to come from it. The most important part of a decree is to comprehend it. There is more to this Teaching than just acquiring knowledge, chanting or rattling of decrees, of just reading.

In spiritual development theories and mental concepts are not enough. One must grasp and understand, and through experience by the inner consciousness, it must be a fact, real.

In or by employing sound and rhythm in group work should make a connection between the group and the I AM Presence and Divine Beings, Whose assistance is being sought. This enables Them to pour forth Their Light and Power, the assistance as designated. It is based on vibration and the process is scientific. This same process can be used to contact evil forces. This was done on Atlantis and is why it sank. Many of these individuals are in embodiment and are doing the same things again.

All that is in existence is based on sound or on the Word – the sounded Word which is

"I AM". All in manifestation is the effect of sound. Sound makes a Good contact from here to there, the higher Realms. Another good reason to decree. (To be continued)

***

When doing (intense) mental work a ray of Light flows forth between the eyes, the center of the forehead. When speaking, the energy flows forth thru the throat center as sound. When intense feeling flows forth, the energy goes thru or from the solar plexus. When pouring out Divine Love the Light flows forth from the heart center.

Conscience is the action of the Christ Self, an inner action; not reason which is of the outer mind.

***

Retreats:
July 15 thru Aug. 14, Liberty Flame, southern France.
Aug. 15 thru Sept. 14, Transylvania Retreat, Violet Flame.

Sept. 15 thru Oct. 14, Flame of Truth over Crete.
Oct. 15 thru Nov. 14, Maha Chohan's Retreat, Comfort Flame.
Nov. 15 thru Dec. 14, Shamballa.
Dec. 15 thru Jan. 14, Teton Retreat.

Days to Recognize:
July 4, Independence Day.
July 22, Coming forth of Mighty Cosmos and the Two Secret Rays.
July 28, Mr. Ballard's birthday.
Aug. 15, Mother Mary's Day.

V.11 N.3, September-October, 35 A.F. (1989)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Meditation – Contemplation

(Continued from V. 11 #2)

The various Yogas have had their place and purpose. But to return to those now especially those dealing with the development of the centers, thru breathing exercises and certain type of meditation, from a certain aspect, is retrogression. The greater Yoga (Raja) includes all the lesser. Under the old or occult law, thru the practice Raja Yoga was when one had assumed sufficient directional control who centered his consciousness in his soul, his Real Self, as best he could perceive It. This makes the other forms of Yoga unnecessary. The soul, here meaning one's Real Self, his Reality, this we know as the I AM Presence. This again corroborates with Saint Germain's instruction of giving the attention only to the heart, throat and (two) head centers. (Unveiled Mysteries, p. 255, second edition.)

The occult law was in effect thru the past ages preceding 1931, when it was set aside. Under it the real Truth was hidden by the use of blinds, veils, parables, symbols, etc., which made it mysterious.

That is why people pursued and were fascinated by the mysterious things, because behind it was some Truth. The pursuit of many is still in that direction. Although this new Teaching of Saint Germain and the Great Ones, explaining about the I AM Presence, Whose action/activity is the Law of Life, has done away with mysticism.

To just chant "Om" or "Aum" to experiment or see what will happen is not a wise thing to do. It may draw some radiation or power, some of it may be light but are you sure you will know what to do with it or how to handle it?

"Om" being universal, can draw to or around one whatever is in the atmosphere; and it is full of all kinds of human creations.

On the other hand in the use of "I AM" there is a safe guard not otherwise had; because this invokes (what people term) God,

individualized (an individualized focus of God), wherein is discrimination and selective intelligence.

Hence, there has been far more accomplished in the past years since in the 1930's, (in fact from 1936 to 1939) thru the use of "I AM" than there was during the past millions of years, even since the time man turned from the Light and drew himself into discord.

"Om" is "AM" of "I AM", It indicates a universal presence and does not give the individual action of God within one. While "I AM" gives a recognition and acceptance of Deity in action or acting in and thru the individual.

Meditation or rather contemplation, really means, feeling the active Presence of God, the I AM Presence. To do that one must remove all disturbance from the attention and feelings.

In the past the main function of meditation was to bring the four lower bodies into a receptive condition and vibratory action so that the Master, and one's own higher Self could use that outer vehicle for a specific purpose.

In metaphysics and occult teachings they use lower mental body for the intellect or intellectual activity; higher mental body refers to the Christ Self (to them an abstract concept), which is not only the divine mental activity but Divine feeling as well. It is a mental and feeling Being. The emotional body is the human feelings. The emotional body is the human feelings. We need to release the feeling from the heart which releases the energy from the Presence (thru the Christ Self), and the Divine Beings. That is what produces results, manifestations.

Meditation is what has been used in the past as a process of awakening the head center, much of the time then one hopes and waits for something to happen, not knowing what. In meditation if one contacted a Master it was usually an unascended one, but much of the time it was some lower forces. This is because the student often gets negative and also he does not understand these forces which are very deceptive. One should remain alert and positive and in full control of all his faculties at all time. The mass understanding of meditation thru the past, has made mankind feel it must be prolonged, and so one gets negative. Meditation denotes or is just stillness, inactivity. So in

consideration of the I AM Presence, it is better to think of it as contemplation, which means action.

But now when having an understanding of the I AM Presence, the various activities of the Sacred Fire, and knowing of the Ascended Masters and Divine Beings, the right action is contemplation. Thru it or in this way consciously tuning in on an inner activity.

To enter; into the silence, there is more to it than just stilling the physical, mental and emotional bodies. Meditation is tuning out of the human realm. Contemplation is tuning into the activity of the I AM Presence which is already there. We need to let go of all striving to produce something; to try to be the doer or manipulate things, or try to get the Presence to manipulate things our way. Because the Presence is already in action in Its Cosmic activities, all we need to do is tune in. That is what is meant to experience "the peace that passeth the understanding of the human mind".

In the various methods to meditate, one spends the time endeavoring to get still to still the four lower bodies. But when one has accepted the I AM Presence and knows It is there one can put the attention on It and very quickly or right away still the bodies and then have Its action. That is, one then has all that time to contemplate Its action.

Under the occult law the use of the Sacred Word was one of the secrets of initiation. It was used in meditation, and was not permitted to be divulged. That is why it was so difficult to comprehend.

The advanced man, linked up the two major centers, the head and the heart into one synthetic instrument, and the throat center vibrates to the same measure. Thereby blending wisdom (head center), love (heart), and power (throat center), by which the lower physical activity is transmuted. Now we use the Transmuting Violet Flame, call It forth thru the I AM Presence, instead of having a guru. This corroborates with Saint Germain's instructions of giving attention only to these centers. (Unveiled Mysteries, page 255, second edition.)

Meditation of the East is a tuning in on the universal state of consciousness. It is the abstract. It is the feminine aspect; the Om or Aum of the creative Words "I AM", the crown action. In meditation that vibratory action can be drawn into and around oneself. Meditation is just a

tuning in on a state of consciousness on the inner, a passive state. While contemplation brings in action consciously, sets into action on the inner, thru one's focalized God-power some creative activity.

When understanding the I AM Presence, It then acts thru all. In regards to meditation, contemplation is the positive aspect, brings in the action of the "I" of the "I AM".

Yet under the action of the Seventh Ray of the two aspects, contemplation is negative, or feminine aspect, the crown. While the decrees are the positive or masculine aspect, the scepter. The negative or feminine aspect denotes the receiver; the positive or masculine aspect denotes the executor.

When this work or Teaching first came forth, because the need to save the earth was so great, and that aspect of the Cosmic Law had changed, the action was to work for the whole instead of for the individual. The teaching came thru Mr. Ballard, and we could completely rely on it as coming from the Ascended Masters and Divine Beings. Now it seems there is more action on individual development, and each individual wants to follow his own desires. Hence, so many are claiming to be getting messages, and these seem to be from various levels. This leaves the student completely on his own as to how much Truth is there.

Many psychics are putting out material with all kinds of claims. They need to develop discrimination and more control instead of being controlled, as they are easily deceive.

As the Tibetan Master (Djwal Kul) has said, that from their guides, Indian Chiefs, etc., there was nothing to be learned and much to be avoided. Also, that there is a thought – form on the psychic-astral plane of Himself. And it is this which many contact, and not the Master. This thought-form was constructed by the students and those who have read the Alice Bailey books. He says He has no connection with it, nor does He use it in any way. As he words on the mental level and not on the psychic-astral. This thought-form is composed of some mental substance and much emotional substance, resembling a shell such as is contacted at séances. It is an animated and galvanized form masquerading as the Master. It is a distortion of Him and His work. It has the quality which gives or permits easy attunement with it, and completely deceives the students. Thru it one can only contact the astral light or realm which is only the reflection of the akashic or etheric records from which the

Masters get much of Their information. All this is distorted by it. It sends out thoughts which fosters flattery, love of power and ambition and ideas of separateness. Trance mediumship is in this category too.

A shell is the discord of the outer self at inner levels, after one has passed on. It is the human accumulation, the misqualified energy, the substance of the mental and emotional bodies. This cannot go into the Light or higher Realms but has to stay in the psychic-astral realm. It is from these shells the psychics get so much of their information. The inner bodies do not disintegrate as is sometimes claimed.

There are thought-forms of Jesus and the various ones who have given out Teachings. It is these, many are contacting and not the real individuals, as they think, thus they are self-deceived.

Jesus still had to give his Teaching under the old or occult law. He used for or in place of "I AM" the term "Father", and also "Amen" for "I AM". Whenever these terms are used in place of "I AM" they do not release the same power and action as the expression "I AM" does as spoken in English.

This should be explained to people to whom this Teaching is new. Since man knows now how to make airplanes fly, we use them and no longer use the horse and buggy for quick and long distance transportation. Thousands of years ago had man known how to produce and make an airplane fly it would have flown the same as now. The same with electricity, its use could have been utilized then as well as now. The Law, Cosmic Law has not changed, only man's consciousness, his knowing and understanding has changed, It is the same now with the use of the words "I AM".

It was not permitted to be given then in the outer world activity, because of the danger of misuse. However, Jesus knew and used "I AM" as he learned it in the Retreat. As all who made the Ascension in the past knew and used It. And the only place It was given was in the Ascended Masters' Retreats. But one had to qualify to enter such a Retreat, then he invited, directed or taken there by a Master. To qualify, one had to have attained beyond desiring anything in the outer or for the self; to the point of being willing and desiring only the Light and action of his Christ Self and his I AM Presence.

Then individual attainment came first, then came the work or benefit for the whole. Now the whole comes first then the individual attainment. The whole action is reversed, changed now. However, one has to qualify in both factions before he/she can make the Ascension. Since the Teaching is given in the outer, we no longer go into Retreats as before.

Whatever word is used for Deity – the Ultimate, in any religion, belief or language should be replaced with the words "I AM", which is the name of God. No one need first learn, as in the Christian belief, "Father" or "Amen", (these are perversions of "I AM") or any other words used for Deity.

Everyone should be given or presented with this Teaching and understanding as Saint Germain and the Great Ones have given it forth.

The use of drugs and alcohol which disarranges the vibration (vibratory action) in the brain, thus making the outer mind aware of vibrations which ordinarily do not register in the brain, is what is termed getting "high". This is similar to getting nuclear power thru the fission process. While the use of the silencing action (entering into the silence) is similar to the fusion (or the action of fusion) process.

Columbus

Saint Germain as Columbus, ventured forth on the Santa Maria to find a land which he was sure existed. Yet when the days passed into weeks, the spirit within him wearied, when the calculations he had made so carefully did not yield the achievements of the goal toward which he had set his consciousness. He had woven into this enterprise the reluctant energies of men of vision who, believing in his purpose, chose to forego the security and safety of the known European Continent and against the prejudice and ignorance of that day, ventured forth upon his **word**.

So, long after the other had retired at night did he pace the uneven boards that comprised the deck, looking at the horizon that would not yield a shoreline, Even questioned his own faith, in the darkness of the night, upon a chartless sea, having engaged the life interests and the bodily safety of men, knowing that not only his own but the well-being and salvation of others depended upon the accuracy of his perception.

Here He compared the students now who have ventured upon the Path of Light and activity He has brought forth, with His experience then.

But one day the horizon did yield land, and a green island swam before his misted eyes, the sun reflected on the waving palms, the birds flew over the salt encrusted masts. That day his heart leapt to find his vision fact and at the same time his knees bent in gratitude to God for sustaining their course westward in the face of almost unsurmountable odds.

So shall it be in your experience and in that of others who have touched the fringe of a vision of God-free people, where disease, death, decay and dissolution are no longer the heritage of the human bodies of men. This vision seems as fantastic now as a globular world was to the people of the 15th century, but nevertheless as surely a predictable fact in the future.

Some students in the early work sailed with him, and believed him then, They shared in despair and in his victory. Some were within the circle, who examined with him each night the length and course of their daily journey set down in that private log he carried and wherein he wrote, his knowledge of the sea they had traversed, although they kept another log for the sailors lest, in fright at knowing how far they had come from his calculated goal, they would refuse to continue on – and on – and on.

In the hold of the ship, in a small cabin they sat, the night the compass "failed", they not knowing that as they turned and sailed due West instead of North, the polar star would affect the needle. In looking at it that night they felt that their last hope was gone and yet when they faced the men next day they could not tell them that they were no longer northward bound lest they become more discouraged than they already were. Saint Germain said He would never forget it thru all eternity and yet, despite that seemingly small irreconcilable "defect", they did find land!

They saw San Salvador! They saw Cuba! They shared his personal agony and they shared with him the joy he felt at the hot sand firm beneath their feet, the paradise of the good steady Earth after the roll of the sea, the restful green of grass and shrub after the gray, billowy waters of the wide Atlantic.

These are the things that burn deep into the spirit of love. They are ties of friendship that make the association of Heaven a sweet and

cherished comradeship that extends all thru the ages yet unborn. They are links of love written upon the sands of time.

In the days of Atlantis, a mystical Order known as the Priests of Zadkiel was established on the present island of Cuba. Here the purple-robed priests of Invocation wielded the power of the Violet Flame and Ray. Saint Germain was one of them.

At inner levels, after the sinking of Atlantis, the Temples of Zadkiel continued to train initiates in the power of divine alchemy, where He studied and prepared, between embodiments, to comprehend the activities of the Sacred Fire. Finally He qualified sufficiently to be offered the guardianship of the Violet Flame and the office of Chohan of the Seventh Ray.

When lifestreams believe and have faith in the vision of another, they form a mighty pillar of sustained energy to hold the consciousness that bears the vision high. That feeling of trusted and trustful friends was the victory of Saint Germain and all who finally stepped over the threshold into Freedom. Life and Love do not forget and They Who live beyond the veil do not forget fidelity and constancy.

***

After Saint Germain's embodiment as Columbus (1446-1506) that lifestream had a short embodiment during which he was privileged to cross the ocean with the great explorer De Soto and his company. (1541)

He was but a young lad at the time and so was accompanied by a Spanish priest, who was a good friend to him. Upon their arrival in this new world, they found their way as best they could to the locality of the Wissahickon creek (near Philadelphia), where he lived for a while. Much Love and Light of his lifestream were anchored in, thru and around Philadelphia and its vicinity.

Later, he came to know that thru his sojourn there then, he had magnetized certain Divine currents of God-freedom which were anchored even within the landed area itself, these currents took root later and grew into a strong and vibrant "vine" of Truth and Freedom. This "vine" then later thru the expanding branches of the "I AM" Activities became globe-encircling.

He left his heart in the spot which William Penn called "Philadelphia", meaning "Brotherly Love", which is not too far from the truth, a very appropriate name for that community of Liberty and Freedom-loving people, who had left their homes, loved ones and treasures of the outer world to find a place to live which would be free from the binding restrictions of the human, particularly insofar as concerned the worship of their God. (To be continued)

Days to Recognize:

Sept. 29, Archangel Michael's Day.

Sept. 30, Angelic Harvest at Shamballa.

Oct. 3, Commemoration of the day Saint Germain gave the first Dictation on the Words "I AM".

Oct. 12. Columbus Day.

Oct. 19, America's Freedom was won, by the surrender of the British forces at Yorktown.

Oct. 31, Elemental's Harvest. Hallowe'en.

Retreats:

Sept. 15 thru Oct. 14, Temple of Truth.

Oct. 15 thru Nov. 14, Maha Chohan's Retreat, Comfort Flame.

V.11 N.4, November-December, 35 A.F. (1989)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Group Work

In the early work the Great Ones said that the need of mankind was for cooperation with the Law and in **group** work. They put forth certain suggestions which covered the most important requirements at the time. That would produce the greatest blessings. That is the reason They requested the students to adhere to the Outline. Those suggestions were drawn together and that comprised the Group Outline. By the students adhering to that, enabled the decrees to be issued uniformly throughout America and the world, and built a momentum, to go forth thru the mental and feeling worlds of mankind. There would be no division.

To bring about change in the outer, it first had to take place in the inner bodies.

By issuing the decrees, gave the Great Ones the authority, from the physical standpoint, to do for mankind what was needed, but it could not do. The decrees released a vibratory action to which mankind's inner bodies could relate, whereas otherwise the Masters' vibration was too high.

This then later enabled the Great Divine Director to set aside the third year for certain students. He and Others came forth to assist the Cosmic Light with that which It must do for mankind. That blessing was never before given any of mankind. In that way accomplishments came about step by step. The Masters requested the students to follow the Group Outline. The reason They did was because of the need of protection for America, for which there were certain definite requirements. This had to be done, and that was the only way it could have been done. Thus many magnificent activities were released, and could not have been done without activity of the students. Certain work had to be done before greater freedom could be given for individual expression.

Then it the 1950's, the Great Ones suggested some alterations, which were followed. For platform arrangements it was suggested to have the

Director or speaker stand, instead of in the center, to one (the appropriate) side of the Chart which is placed in the center, and higher than eye level when one is standing. To stand not directly in front of the Chart (which would be the center, and is customary), so as not to be in line between the upper figure in the Chart and the individuals in the audience. Since the Sixth cycle has been closed and we have entered into the Seventh Ray action, instead of using the Masters' pictures of Jesus and Saint Germain at either side of the Chart, use Saint Germain's at the right and Master Morya's at the left (of the Chart) when facing the audience.

It was Morya, Who represents the Divine Will, Who got the Dispensation for the second 20-year period to promote Saint Germain's work, when the 20-year period allotted for His Work expired. And it was Morya Who instigated "The Bridge" Activity.

Mighty Victory said, to not be so anxious to express (give expression to) your own feelings and strong impulses, as you were to stand by and use the decrees which have been outlined. To not worry about one's own expression and expansion that would come later and there would be plenty opportunity for it, but the need was for America and mankind, in issuing the decrees. He observed that some students as they called forth energy and power from the I AM Presence, they (the ego) become inflated and think, what they got is marvelous, such things as instruction, music and art, etc., that they must give it forth the world.

Saint Germain suggested that we not keep changing decrees, but have certain patterns to follow so as to build a momentum, which is not done when one switches decrees all the time. They needed to get certain work done for the earth, which They could not do since Mr. Ballard left. So They needed to utilize all the energy They could get from the small number of students who were willing to come along with the new Endeavor.

The Unfed Flame and the Three-fold Flame refer to the same Flame. It is the action, the start of all manifestation, which is three-fold, love, wisdom and power. Metaphysics has it that all is love, or all it takes is love. That is correct when it is Divine Love, for when we call to the

I AM Presence, Love, Wisdom and Power are acting in balanced form, not just love, light and substance. This (Unfed) Flame is not fed from the outer standpoint, but is fed from the inner standpoint.

The Three-fold Flame is a focalization of Electrons or Electronic force or Substance qualified equally with Love, Wisdom and Power. The universal Light is Electrons or Electronic Substance. What takes place in Individualization is: the Sun God and Goddess, draw forth or bring into Being Three-fold Flames, which is the beginning of individualization.

Saint Germain observed amongst the students that the use of "Consuming" Flame leaves in their consciousness a vacuum, hence He suggested to use "Transmuting" instead. To transmute something changes it into something else thus leaves something in its place.

The Seventh Ray is the Violet Ray. The transmuting (consuming) is but one action of that, Violet Ray or Flame. Hence it is the Transmuting Violet Ray or Flame, in place of Violet Consuming Flame. It is also the Freedom Flame and is Violet, but not necessarily transmuting or consuming. Hence It is the Violet Ray with more than one action, and not the Transmuting Ray with more than one color. Therefore, "transmuting" describes that one action of the noun – Violet Ray.

Forcefield

The Lord Maha Chohan said on September 10, 1953, that some years ago, when Adelphia chose to ensoul the forcefield of the Philadelphia group, this permanent artificial forcefield was established, and Adelphia formed its heartbeat. Thru this forcefield, the Great Ones directed many powers of the Sacred Fire even when the student body was not in attendance.

The forcefield drawn and qualified by the group Director and the students, and thru the assistance of Adelphia formed the power of Faith, Protection and Action. It was the impetus to the group Directors and students who desired to establish local units in their various localities. Because of the Cosmic Forcefield in Philadelphia, built by the Goddess of Liberty and the Spirit of America, the Great Ones already had a tremendous power upon which to build this heart center.

February 3, 1954, Master Morya said; The energies drawn forth in Philadelphia thru this past 18 years make it possible for Us to bring Being like Zadkiel, the great Elohim, the Silent Watcher and others into the lower atmosphere of earth. The release which is given in worded expression will be a permanent monument to the lifestreams in Philadelphia who have made that forcefield over these past years. The

group Director's discipline, the strength of her Light and lifestream have made this possible. And no one unascended or Ascended can change or alter that fact. The disciplines of flesh in which she abided as well as those that she asked to endure are fine. The disciplines of feeling, of mind which the Director and students incorporate into themselves can make of the group a tremendous instrument in Our hands.

Great Divine Director, May 30, 1954.

"The magnificent forcefield (of the Philadelphia group) which has been created by your cooperative endeavors thru the years, none of you yet are fully cognizant of the power that it gives to Us to act within the substance of earth and within the lower atmosphere of earth. It is woven out of your energy voluntarily and constantly and conscientiously given, year in and year out, in decrees, in visualization and song, in personal and collective endeavor. It is a living, breathing entity in itself which serves two purposes. It is a magnet drawing from the inner Realms, certain Truths, certain powers and activities of the Sacred Fire, that otherwise by Cosmic Law could not be given forth. It serves also as a radiating center to carry the particular and specific blessings of Those Beings Whom you invite in decree and song to enter within It at any given meeting.

"The magnetizing of the Sacred Fire and the drawing of It thru the power of invocation is the particular training of the Seventh Ray.

"You cannot minimize the gift of Philadelphia to the planet and to the future generations who will benefit by the Truths spoke perhaps thru this body (the Contact) but magnetized thru your collective energies and written in your life on the (etheric) records of akasha as well as on the substance of the earth plane.

"Truth only becomes the property of mankind when individuals in embodiment command that Truth forth by the consecration of their lives to its reception and then direction into the world of form, in either the spoken or the written word.

"In the compass of a short year there is more of Truth recorded than there was in the entire ministry of the beloved Buddha and the beloved Jesus.

"When I was privileged to pass My Rays thru the heart of the individuals brought within the compass of My Aura, I energized the power of the Golden Man within the heart, nourishing It by the Flame of My

Presence, saluting It with the full conviction of My Faith and drawing forth Its power thru the human form."

Thru each of the various yoga practices, they have endeavored to reach their Source, to find their way back "Home". They endeavor to reach the Goal, the purpose of being in embodiment, which is for the outer consciousness to ascend consciously into the Electronic Body of the "I AM" Presence, which is the Source. For all those who attained It, what yoga practice did was just prepare them to then be able to get the real training required, which was only given in an Ascended Master Retreat. Even Jesus got It in a Retreat. All who have attained that Ascension had to know their I AM Presence before It took place. Even now under the New Dispensation for the Ascension in case they do not know their Presence while in the physical body, they learn to know It in the etheric body before the Ascension takes place.

The old occult laws needed to be set aside and the literature thereof containing now only about 35 percent of the original purity and reality, needs to be cleared of the human concepts which have gradually clothed it. It is the same with the Bible today, Thru translation human opinions are always imposed upon the original.

In India and the East there is the long built-up concept to go into meditation, to release oneself from the body and go into Samadhi, into the higher Realms consciously. But that is not Victory. One must bring the power of the Presence into the physical body and into the outer activity of the individual, to win Life's Victory. There in India are hundreds of factions as to what God is or means, and thousands of fanatics. Here we have now the great privilege of knowing the I AM Presence, and how to call It into action.

Many people think they can bring about world peace thru just meditation. The evidence is before us, it has been the occult law and practiced thru the ages without accomplishing it.

The real occult law, and not any psychic stuff, has been the law for spiritual development and attainment, up to the 1930's, when it was set aside. This attainment meaning complete freedom from all human creation and action, which can only be thru one's self-conscious effort by making the Ascension into the Light, as Jesus did.

Under the occult law one attained step by step thru certain definite initiations.

Now since that law has been set aside, we learn that the highest and ultimate understanding possible to be given to our human consciousness, of God, or Deity know by whatever words of expression used, is "I AM", instead. That "God" is not the name but is a title. The name is "I AM", the proof is that no one else can use It (or Its derivatives) only you can use "I AM" for yourself.

So to be free from all human creation, one has to go somewhere else, but where have we gotten? There is ultimately only one place to go. And to get there has to be done self-consciously. It is the same for every human being. Although many roads may lead to that place, that place is each one's own "I AM Presence". Under the occult law it has always been the same. Hence, at a certain initiation, secretly one learns of his/her I AM Presence, and how to apply it. No one gets his/her Freedom except by accepting the "I AM" and making application, using It, making or giving It a change to work, self-consciously in one's own being and world. That means apply not just read.

There is no other way to gain the Ascension, as Jesus said, follow thou "Me", the "I AM" in Jesus (not the man Jesus), but the "I AM" which is the same in you and everyone else, only individualized for each. "I AM" the Ascension into the Light. One can take a pale of water out of the ocean and put a certain coloring in it, but it is still the same H, O, water.

Those of you who have done some decrees but get discouraged because you do not see the results you expect, just remember the Cosmic Law has been set into action. But it depends on mankind, because of free will, as to how fast or quick the perfection can manifest.

Like a baby body, thru the human way it takes years to mature, however, it has been set into action and each day it progresses, works towards a goal, although you do not see it.

But Thru the Divine way the body could be produced full grown right at the time.

Since the old way has been set aside, and Saint Germain and Others have brought forth a new method of spiritual attainment which is much easier, sager and quicker, the why not go that way instead of the old occult way of just meditation, etc.? The reason many want that way is

because thru perhaps many embodiments, they have practiced the old. Therefore, what is built into their inner bodies and they tune in on that which they feel and it makes them think that is the way, and only or real way. So here we are still in human embodiment which is proof we have not made it, as Jesus said we were to do.

World conditions have not changed more because not enough has been done by human beings, as Saint Germain and Others have suggested. Yet in the 1930's there was proof it can be done. As in three years' time more was done for the Freedom of mankind and the world than had been done under the occult law since man turned from the Light. Had that viciousness not interrupted what was being done thru the "I AM" Activity when Mr. Ballard was here (in 1938-39), and had the people gone on in their application, and the expansion of the Light continued, all discord could have been removed from the earth, and we could have much greater perfection manifest now.

None of the hundreds of methods of spiritual training in existence, will ever give an individual complete Freedom. Everyone who has gained It thru any one of these methods had reached a point where the understanding of the "I AM" Presence was finally revealed to him/her. This should be evident, to anyone who really studies Saint Germain's Instructions. Those who just want to meditate and feel comfortable and are satisfied with it and their social activities, or just want to go on in their human way of living, are free to do so. Each one must choose. If they are interested in the number of attendance then they are still a long ways from qualifying to enter an Ascended Master Retreat under the former method. The greatest number are at the bottom of the mountain, the few at the top.

Now we can have this Teaching intellectually and then thru application get it from within, instead of the other way around. Also we have the opportunity to render service while at the same time working on our own development for our own Freedom; in a way never known on earth before.

Columbus

(Continued from V. 11 #3)

Saint Germain made the Ascension from the old world in 1684, and that same year the city of Philadelphia was founded, by William Penn

(who served the Cause of Freedom well).

Then later (July 4, 1776), after His Ascension, Saint Germain stood in the visible, tangible Body in the Independence Hall, and with all the Divine Fire and Love and Freedom He charged into those early patriots the strength and courage which enabled them to sign the Declaration of Independence. This documents still stands us and this country (land) in good stead today.

Points of Divine Destiny of this city and this nation: Philadelphia was the first Capitol of America; Saint Germain's first public classes of the "I AM" Activity were held in Philadelphia (Oct. 10 thru 19, 1934), just 250 years after His Ascension. (That class ended on the anniversary of the date America actually won its Freedom, Oct. 19, 1781.) Also from this city pealed forth the soul-thrilling and heart-lifting tones of that heavenly Liberty Bell. It was rung at the funeral rites of that great defender of the Constitution, John Marshall, Chief Justice of the United States Supreme Court, at which ringing the Bell cracked, July 8, 1935.

When it again rang, February 22, 1846, it cracked beyond repair.

That bell was cracked by black magician forces. It shall be sealed by and in the actual Light-substance from the Ascended Masters' Realm. That Bell shall one day ring again! Then it will be heard completely around the world, by the physical ear. (By radio, television and other inventions.)

Saint Germain, even since His Ascension has at times walked along that stream, especially where what is termed "The Sanctuary of the Wissahickon".

***

Days to Recognize:
Nov. 1, All Saint Day.
Nov. 2, All Souls' Day.
Nov. 23, Thanksgiving Day.
Nov. 30, Masters' and mankind's Harvest at Shamballa.
Dec. 25, Christmas Day.
Dec. 26, usually, Karmic Board convenes over the Teton Retreat.

Retreats:
Nov. 15 thru Dec. 14, Shamballa.
Dec. 15 thru Jan. 14, Teton Retreat.

Again we send to all Seasons Greetings
When Their Divine Radiation peaks,
As the outpouring from Divine Beings,
The middle of the Seven Sacred Weeks.
Will start the night before Thanksgiving Day,
Thus each year forming the Christmas Spirit,
Steadily increasing till Christmas Day.
Yet the masses of mankind do not know it.
A. D. K. Luk

V.11 N.5, January-February, 35 A.F. (1990)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

BEGINNING and END

Time and space pertain to each other, both pertain to matter, and we cannot have one without the other. Matter, the physical substance of earth, has beginning and end. This is of sub-normal vibration to the Divine which is Light where there is no beginning nor end.

Beginning and end is only in physical substance, and with human consciousness, which has a certain or limited range of awareness. Therefore registers only the vibratory actions which come within that range, producing a beginning and an end to all manifestations. Since human consciousness has an awareness only with a certain range of vibration, hence loses its continuity of awareness to follow when human substance (humanly qualified substance) changes into a more rapid vibratory action or pure state.

So when planets ascend into the Sun, the human mind thinks they disintegrated and do no longer exist. This is not the case. The vibratory action of it was raised beyond human perception, of mind or instrument.

Hence, when an Ascended Master appears and is as tangible as a human being and then He raises the vibratory action of His Body, the human being would think He dissolved. That is why some people think and write that certain beings appear and disintegrate and then appear at another place by assembling the substance again of their bodies or physical objects. Another way they can or can make things disappear and appear is thru the use of the Cloak of Invisibility.

***

Have scientists located an axis of the earth that they can see and feel physically? Can they walk on it? Then in case the substance of Mars, Venus, of any planet is like that, could they land on it in their physical space ship? Or physical body? One can see the light substance of a powerful search light (like at fairs), but one cannot walk on it. So are we sure that human beings can land on other planets? An Ascended Master can make His Body tangible to the physical senses of sight and feeling or

touch, but if He took some physical food in His mouth and swallowed it, if He did not transmute it, it would fall to the floor.

Our physical bodies are not reality. They are constantly changing. They are just a utilization of past qualification of energy and substance.

Unwillingness to cooperate and follow the Ascended Masters' instruction is rebellion in the feelings, which was the first action that brought about the "fall" of man. The people did not want to accelerate the vibratory action of their inner bodies, so that automatically eliminated them, they eliminated themselves, from going along with the planet to which they belonged, and thus became so-called laggards.

Now planet earth is at a point where it must clean up and go forward in vibratory action. That is why the Cosmic Push is on, and every individual in embodiment must choose which way he/she is going to go. That is more than an intellectual decision. The feelings, the emotional body, the feeling world must be brought into line, brought under conscious command and control. In the end it could even be the deciding factor.

"According to your faith in our cooperation and your perseverance in the release of your energies thru your calls, will the present planetary changes take place without undue discomfort either to the earth or its people. Lord Maha Chohan, 9/4/55

BREATH

"I greet you, in the Name of Life and Breath and the Opportunity afforded each one in the use of both. How little the individual thinks of the opportunity that lies within the use of life, and yet I have seen so many souls, after the change called death, filled with such a deep remorse and desire for just 'one day of life to make things right'. Oh, Ponder, precious hearts, the opportunity each new day brings when you are allowed, again, the precious flowing essence of life to weave into your experience and that of those you love all the happiness and harmony of Heaven and to 'make things right' and keep them so while yet you each one have the time to do so." Maha Chohan, 10/1/53.

"In the Holy Name of the Cosmic Comforting Presence of Life, I greet you tonight. 'I AM' nearer to you than you yet know thru the activity of the outer mind, for it is one of the services of the Holy Spirit to provide the spiritual impetus which causes every newly born infant to draw in the

first breath. Therefore, I was present at the birth of each of you within this room, and at the close of this embodiment, I shall also stand by your side as you return the final breath to the universal and leave the physical form to enjoy the Immortal Garments of your Electronic Body of Blazing Light.

"Therefore, you will see how your use of breath is closely connected with the gifts of the Holy Spirit, and that as you come to use that breath to bless life, you will find released from the essence of the ethers a certain substance which is both energizing and uplifting and which for the most part – is not assimilated by the bodies of mankind.

"The use to which mankind puts the breath of life, not only in one embodiment but thru century after century, has done so much to cause the limitations in the physical garments they wear, as well as the destiny of the ethereal envelope, for breath is Holy Spiritual Life Force which is given into the keeping of every man in order to expand the glory of God and the Will of His Divine Plan." Maha Chohan, 10/18/1952

"When it has been said, 'there is no outer order of This Brotherhood' the truth which was meant to be conveyed in such a statement is that, 'There is no way to become a Member except by the voluntary dedication of a portion of the individual life to impersonal service whereby life, as a whole, might be blessed, purified, raised, transmuted and freed from shadows, limitation and distress of every kind'.

"It is one thing for an individual to signify an interest in spiritual knowledge because the pressure of personal discomforts prods the intelligence inherent within life to find a way and means of alleviating such unpleasant manifestations…and such a desire is worthy of commendation…but when the intelligence voluntarily offers to apportion its daily gift of life to help the evolution of the entire scheme, such a one is accepted by the Brotherhood and becomes part of the living, breathing body of this Celestial Guardian Presence!

"Your breath is qualified life…drawn into your body, clothed in the substance of your consciousness…and breathed forth again to contribute to the heritage of the race – for good or evil – according to the state of that consciousness from time to time. In the course of a natural day, the lifestream who is yet not Master of his energy, qualifies the breath according to the mood of the moment, and in periods of prayer, meditation, contemplation and decreeing, offers that qualified life on the

constructive side of life…and in periods of individual confusions and the struggles against the shadows of the appearance world, offers that misqualified life to the sustaining of the psychic-astral realms, creations of imperfection." Maha Chohan, 9/3/53

"I have seen people many times who spend a whole lifetime giving comfort to a husband, a wife, a mother, sister or brother or child (which of course is a very commendable trait) but if you were to look at the aura of that one, you would see that the giving of that comfort was a satisfaction to the self of the giver more than the desire and motive to convey comfort into the consciousness of the one he or she was serving. You will be much happier when you lose yourselves from the feeling that you must give all your comfort to one part of life and learn to open your arms and desire to give comfort to all.

"You know, there is a balance. I Am always working on that balance with the Seven Chohans. It is the balance between getting people depleted in body and exchequer, thus getting them in such a condition that they do nothing at all, and that of teaching them the aspects of the Law of Life. There is a balance between making people think of these deeper aspects of the Law and just giving them knowledge which they do not put to use." Maha Chohan

"Many thousands of metaphysical students have milled about the doorway to the Path for centuries, but few have placed their feet upon the actual Path which is ACTION coupled with the desire" Morya

The writing of ancient sages – the people of today could not take time to read or understand them, so busy are they in the search for food, for raiment, and for pleasure; spiritual wealth being to them, even as to the rich, of very little value.

In the 1950's, the Great Ones indicated various melodies known in the outer world, which most closely resemble the melody created by the radiation of a Retreat, Divine Being or the inner/Divine action of the lifestream of some human being. As all energy in action produces sound, also color. That melody denoted as the "Keynote" represents the general melody that pours forth from the Retreat and Its Brotherhood, or individual. Because of the denser consciousness of the outer self, composers as a rule are not able to accurately reproduce these beautiful melodies exactly but often weave them into an "aria' or composition, often quite unconscious of the fact that they have "tuned in" to a part of

the “Music of the Spheres”. In other words, the outer world composition such as, for instance, “Liebestraum”, embodies the “Theme” of the music of the Ascension Temple as well as many extraneous notes from the composer’s own consciousness not necessarily note for note, of the original melody. The Liberty Flame in the Retreat in France is the original pattern from whence the lovely Fleur-de-lis of France has been designed. Like the focus at Shamballa it is triple in its outpouring, and concentrates the colors of pink, gold and blue in a beautiful and harmonious aura of multicolored radiance, seen often in a beautiful sunrise on a clear day. The composer of the Marseillaise incorporated the keynote of this Flame into this stirring melody, and the pulsation of the Liberty Flame is a tremendous stimulus to the heart flame within the souls of men. The melody “Aloha Oe” was given as the keynote of the Ascension Flame. It is also a stirring melody which moves many people; and comes from Lemuria. It is all these various melodies that make up the Music of the Spheres.

Jesus has said that His leaving the example of the Ascension did little good. Already 300 years afterwards the Truth concerning it was so obscure that mankind has scarcely understood anything of the achievement or the example. The sinister force which wanted to destroy the Light, intentionally directed the concentration on the crucifixion instead of on the Ascension as Jesus’ purpose for leaving that example. Even today people preach about Him and at the same time in their feeling deny Him, deny His reality and/or things he could and would do otherwise.

He left the example of the Ascension and soon afterwards found that people did not believe It was for them. That knowledge was clothed with falsehood, making the people believe Jesus was a special being and the only one for whom the Ascension was possible. That He was too transcendent for anyone to reach, or for them to make effort to accomplish the Victory He said they should. This caused them to cease to make effort. Because it is not understood the Ascension is looked upon as incredible and impossible. People put their own interpretation upon the experiences Jesus left.

Mankind has been steadily drifting back into dealing with effects instead of causes since 300 years after Jesus ministry, hence no permanent assistance has been possible.

Now with the turn of the Cosmic Wheel and assistance of the Cosmic Light, the consciousness of mankind can be brought back into dealing with the causes and then all less than perfect must disappear.

The Master Jesus in His desire and determination for Truth was led to the Retreat in India where the Great Divine Director gave Him the inner secret and acknowledgment of the I AM Presence, which thru the Master's radiation He was able to comprehend, and began using it.

By using the I AM Presence, one is impelled forward, even in spite of any activity of the outer self. In this way one can eventually become one with the I AM Presence, which is what the term means, "become one with the Father". Thru the use of the I AM Presence, the vibratory action of the atomic structure is raised, and thus one can become self-luminous.

Each individual is a Ray from the Source. All who have ascended into the Light before or since and all who will as well as Jesus Himself, used or must use the conscious activity of the I AM Presence. That is the only way one's eternal victory can be attained.

Jesus was able to make the Ascension then, Because of previous to that embodiment He had attained much thru conscious effort. The Divine Plan was for Him to leave the example which every individualization must eventually attain consciously. He said, the same I AM presence that enabled Him to make the Ascension is the same I AM Presence which will enable us to make the Ascension.

When Jesus was placed in the tomb He was enfolded in the presence, power and majesty of His Christ Self. The purified substance of His physical body was raised and merged into the Christ Self, while the rest was dissolved and transmuted. So when He came out of His tomb He was in His Christ Self. He functioned thus until on the fortieth day he ascended into His I AM Presence which completed the Ascension. Thus He became the Ascended Jesus Christ with authority and power over all substance and energy upon earth.

Some individuals want to go along with Jesus' Teaching because thru the Resurrection and public Ascension, He did what none other has done. He did it for the purpose of leaving an example that the goal of embodiment is the Ascension. But how many thru the past 2,000 years have attained that goal because of that example? The number of Ascensions made in the past were approximately one, or at the most two,

per year, which would amount to around or less than 2,000. And we can presume that nearly all were attained in Ascended Master Retreats thru the occult teaching and now the Christian teaching.

Now through this Teaching that Saint Germain has brought forth, and because of it and through the students cooperation and application, the New Dispensation for the Ascension was brought forth, which has enabled already in 50 years, many thousands to make the Ascension. This is proof that this new Teaching is teaching people how they can accomplish what Jesus said everyone must attain. So which route shall you choose? The choice is yours to make.

The drastic changes in the communistic world has come about thru the steady increase of the Cosmic Light, since in the 1930's, and the dissolving and transmuting of the accumulated destructive forces, has also brought about an expansion of Light in individuals which was enough that enabled them to take their stand against communism. As is pointed out in the Magic Presence (green book) p. 322, that whatever and whoever denies the Source of Life, God, Deity, which is what communism does, could only exist until the accumulated energy was exhausted. This has come about thru group work especially in the 1930's and 1950's, thru decrees and songs, with particular wording, and understanding behind it. Thus has been averted at least this far, a major cataclysm.

In case of a feud, or some other excuse, thru the centuries, that always resulted in war. In people's mind or consciousness there seemed no other way. Around the end of the 1970's, finally over radio for the first time, a news report said, that they didn't have to make war, they could negotiate instead.

All the thousands and thousands of people meditating thru the centuries have never accomplished that. That is because one ingredient was missing. This was lacking because the energy released was only on the inner planes or levels, the physical element was lacking. No energy released from the physical plane where the action, the change was required. To supply that need the Cosmic Law provided or set into action a way whereby that could be done. The energy could be supplied thru human beings at their level of consciousness, providing a vibratory action that could be utilized to remedy the condition to bring about the required changes, and the only way enough energy could be released was thru group work.

***

Retreats for next six months:

Jan. 15-Feb. 14, Darjeeling.
Feb. 15-Mar. 14, Transylvania Retreat.
Mar. 15-Apr. 14, Focus of Wisdom.
Apr. 15-May. 14, Resurrection Temple.
May 15-June 14, Ascension Temple.
June 15 – July 14, Teton Retreat.

Days to Recognize:

Jan. 1, New Year's Day; anniversary of occult law set aside; Karmic Board in session; Sanat Kumara was released; Lord Gautama became Lord of the world.

Jan. 21, Sanat Kumara left for Venus.
Feb. 12, Lincoln's Birthday.
Feb. 22, George Washington's Birthday.

V.11 N.6, March-April, 35 A.F. (1990)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

MASTERY

On the Path toward mastery, there comes on the Path of each lifestream a certain place when you no longer look for the teacher without, you begin to turn to the "still small voice" that is within. You begin to rely just on intuition, then upon inspiration and later still upon that conscious contact which precedes self conscious mastery and your divine freedom from all human concepts and all human form. This is the most difficult point upon the spiritual path particularly for those of you who have sacrificed the life in the East with the mysticism, with its gentleness, with its peace, for the more rugged existence in the Western world where your energies are women so often into the mundane tasks of making a living and the energies that could be incorporated into the depths of your own being are tired and worn out before you have the freedom of conscience in your daily life, to proceed on that inner pathway.

When you come to a point of entering into the heart of the silence where you commune with your own Godself, be extremely careful of the response that you will receive first of all from your own bodies, because you are a complex mechanism, a seven fold individual in your own right, and whereas the glory of your Electronic Body, your Casual Body and Christ Self can never lead you astray, those lower bodies in which you function have voices, have consciousness and have desires and appetites of your own. These voices this consciousness and this intelligence within them is endeavoring often to serve its own end through you.

Krishnamurti, in examining his own conscience, the first requirement for spiritual mastery is discrimination, as given By Lord Maitreya, I wish to point out again the necessity on the spiritual path for the development of individual discrimination. Call for that discrimination wherein you may recognize the Voice of the Silence and know always that which builds up the personality, that which seems to give aggrandizement to the human ego is not the still small Voice of the Presence, but it is but the etheric

rumblings of your own world, the emotional desires of your feeling world or mental concepts and precepts from other lives.

In all the lives you have lived you have sat before teachers who have given forth both truth, and fallacy, into your mental bodies are built those concepts, some of them solidified and petrified and lying dormant there, but as the Flame begins to surge through you, they are again vivified and come forth and you must recognize them for what they are. They are not necessarily the Voice of Truth. (Kuthumi, 8/15/53)

Oh, for the day when the prison walls built of concepts may go down and the consciousness be content to rise with the Light. May that triumphant shout for Freedom shatter and transmute the capacity for any lifestream to channel distortion and call it truth, and to likewise remove from the consciousness of mankind the capacity to accept even half-truths, rather brush them aside and command to know the full truth. (Maha Chohan, 11/1/53)

Those who are within the Ascension Temples, who have come under the dispensation of Lord Michael are trained also to work with the Builders of Form and Forces of the elements and to consciously help in the purification and disintegration of the shell, the physical vehicle that has been buried, and not cremated. That is a tremendous release and relief to the etheric consciousness as well as to the body of Earth itself and there is a time within every cycle of 24 hours when they must give some time to the purification of that shell which has been place in the body of the Earth. (Maha Chohan, 8/27/56)

***

This from Ascended Master Discourses, Vol. 6p. 160, we take to mean: That those individuals cannot fulfill that for which they were given opportunity to embody. But linger here in various degrees of physical capacity, many at the tax payers' expense till the allotted time of their life-span expires. The decree: "Mighty I AM Presence and Christ Self, withdraw the lifestream of all whose emotional bodies have been shattered by broken rhythm, and/or through dope, alcohol, and sex, to the point where they have lost the use of their bodies, so far as use to the individual (Christ Self) is concerned."

***

You cannot have an intelligent activity without a conscious Intelligence behind it and the metaphysical aspect of spirit without the Being Who has created and sustained that spirit or divine nature is lacking in Divine Logic. It is also lacking for an individual to accept a virtue on any one of the seven Rays without realizing that there is a conscious Director of that virtue to the individual or into any conditions into which it is invoked. The Godhead Himself, by whatever name mankind has chosen to call Him, is a thinking and feeling Being, and the Aura around the Godhead is filled with the virtues of that Perfected Being or Beings which forms the nature or Holy Spirit that Godhead, to that universe or planetary system.

The individual consciousness belonging to the various planets of a sun, Who have ascended into Their Eternal Freedom, or Who have never taken embodiment on any planet, but Who have qualified cosmically to serve as channels, conductors and directors of the Holy Spirit of God, - the Father-Mother, have learned through experimentation with the various qualities that represent Comfort to Life.

As these Beings drew primal life, They also learned to create around Themselves an aura like that around the Godhead which contains all the virtues of that Godhead, and when all those virtues are embodied in an Intelligence, that One is ready to apply for, or volunteer to become, a channel for the Holy Spirit any planet of the system.

It has been for ages that the Chelas were approached by their Chohans and I, personally, had very little contact with unascended beings, but now we have come to a point Where I do have that association through the medium of a bridge. (Lord Maha Chohan)

***

This saying, Know the Truth and the Truth shall make you free, refers to what? To the true understanding of life, which is the understanding and acknowledgement of one's I AM Presence. This is the only means of knowing the Truth.

In looking to an Ascended Master for assistance is similar to looking to one's own I AM Presence, except Those Who have attained mastery and the Ascension have the conscious knowledge of that Victory, with which to assist an unascended one. This, his/her own I AM Presence does not yet have.

One must prove life him/herself to have dominion. Life does not prove itself to us. So we must prove Life by our own application, which is what has been missing through the centuries. We cannot expect someone else to prove it for us.

The secret of Life is the understanding and application of the words "I AM". The words "I AM" have been used as written in English, in every civilization that has been on earth. Only because Saint Germain is the Law of the Seventh Ray has this come forth, and did the Law permit it to be given by Him.

In the evolution of every planet there comes the time when it and its humanity must express the Divine Plan of the system and go forward into greater perfection; or in the case of earth, come into perfection and then go forward. Since in the 1930's this Cosmic push has been on. Those of mankind who will not align themselves with the new action, will remove themselves from the earth, by having made the choice through free will.

In the 1930's much was said about human beings having to choose, whether or not to come into, or go along with the Light. On October 22, 1939, the Great Divine Director said that everyone in embodiment was at the dividing of the ways, and was not going to have more embodiments to decide.

In the light of things now, He already told us then that the door to reembodiment would be closed.

***

One's individualized I AM Presence is one with the Great I AM Presence which has all authority and power over all substance and energy upon earth, and is one with all individualized I AM Presences. By entering the I AM Presence, one gains that authority.

That is why it is necessary for students to acknowledge and give attention to the I AM Presence and not just the Christ (the Higher Self, the Higher Mental Body which is the Christ Self, the Christ for the individual or outer self), which is used in metaphysics and occult teachings. These methods are for sell interest and development first and service to the whole comes second, instead of the reverse as in the new Teaching. Although the Christ Self is the authority, the over-seer, and delegates all energy and help from the Presence to the outer self, It is not one's Source and only has certain power at certain levels. Because of the

students' understanding of this point and action is why so much was accomplished in the 1930's and 1950's through this new Teaching over all other teachings through the ages past.

***

In the former and occult teachings to gain self-control they were taught and attempted at control of the thought. Since the thought will express what is in the feeling, and the feeling is one's power-house, to control the thought, the feelings first have to or must be controlled.

Mind in operation is the highest vibratory rate. Thought is mind in operation.

Now in this teaching we learn that 75 to 90 percent of the (one's) energy is in the feeling world and 10 to 25 percent in the mental world. Also that the power of qualification is in the feeling world. This action or process is going on constantly while one is awake and asleep. The pure energy coming through the Ray of Light from the Presence is being qualified with the various qualities and actions in the feeling world, which are mostly human with most people, of this most people are unaware in the outer consciousness. Since the cause of our troubles is in the feeling world, a good decree to add to your daily application is in Ascended Master Discourses p. 287: "Mighty I AM Presence, take eternal command of my power of qualification. Do not let the old concepts or habit any longer have power in my world."

***

This past year 1989, was quite an eventful year. Many things for which the decrees have been going forth through the years began, to show results. To enumerate some: To compel governments to dismantle nuclear weapons; to stop and prevent all wars and revolutions, every such vortex, the arms race and all war material, and nuclear threats, to raise up some people in each country to bring about complete transformation there. To withhold and withdraw to some communists. To seize all energy meant for war. To transmute the Atom and Hydrogen bombs, war implements and war materials; the reduction and elimination of chemical, nuclear and other weapons. About school busing and integration. To prevent the eruptions of Mt. St. Helens and others, and earthquakes on the West Coast. To prevent a constitutional convention from being brought about. To reveal all spy activities. Eliminate the cold war, and all

communism. And many other things on which there have been some results. There is much to be done, on which application is continuing.

The governments are not reducing the war machine, war equipment, machinery and man-power, because they want to, but because of the increasing Cosmic Light. This has been set into action through the Cosmic Fiat that the system must move forward. In order for this system to do so the planet earth has to be cleaned up, by the removal (transmutation) of all misqualified energy, or be dissolved. Through the group decree work since in the 1930's, this process has gone on, in a more gradual action than would have been otherwise. By the vibratory action of the decrees going through the mental and feeling worlds of all mankind, since the mental and feeling worlds are all one, this was made possible so now there is no longer enough momentum of destructive forces to promote and sustain the war machine as before.

Human force, wars, gigantic intellects, politics, communism, religions, philosophies, metaphysics, occultism, sages, et cetera, have no remedied mankind's problems or world conditions. It is only the Light called forth consciously by human beings, from the Mighty I AM Presence that can do that.

Whatever energy was released by individuals through decree work that could be utilized by the Light and the Great Ones, to bring about these achievements that much credit goes to the lifestream and is added to his/her Casual Body.

September 24, 1939, in a dictation Ascended Bob said that in Russia (Stalin had), as in Germany and Poland, many fine men had been shot down without provocation because the dictators feared them. Of those in Russia, 65 were given their Ascension and some of the others were too. That they would then turn their power from the Realm of Light upon their country and hold it there until whatever they wished to be accomplished was done.

So doubt what is taking place over there in that region now, they have a hand in it.

EDUCATION

The highest or most important or true education is the recognition of the Mighty I AM Presence. For permanent freedom, happiness and expression of perfection this is the only foundation. The understanding of

the Mighty I AM Presence is the first fundamental of education. This can make the outer phases of education easy for children.

As the Mighty I AM Presence is called into action to bring forth the right activities in the outer world education, that which will be of real benefit to the students will come forth.

Fundamentally the Mighty I AM Presence must come first, not the outer phases of education. One's I AM Presence is the balance between religion and education.

The right education is not some special way of teaching. It just means put the I AM Presence first, and the natural sequence will come forth into the educational system in Divine Order.

When one comes under the care and instruction of an Ascended Master, he is guided in his development to his maturity. Then he is prepared for special work and educated to expand his consciousness beyond human expression. Until under the instruction of the Master he graduates, but unlike the student in college, he graduates out of the existence of mankind, into the Realms of Light, thru the process of the Ascension to forever express and expand Perfection. (Vol. 1, p. 135)

What Application Is

Much has been said about the need to apply the Law, to make application. But people becoming interested in this Teaching, when first reading about application seem to not understand what making application means.

Application consists of: issuing decrees (instead of saying prayers), along with reading and studying. Also, the stilling of the outer self, the physical, emotional and mental bodies, what some call meditating and/or contemplating. It also means to correct one's eating and other habits, language expressions, thought and feelings. And too, we need to guard our worded expressions. Energy is used for this, and when energy is set into action, it acts according to its nature. The same as a live wire, it acts when set into action regardless of anything. It does not discriminate. Only man with the three-fold flame in the heart, has the power to discriminate.

When the Light expands to a certain point within an individual he has the desire to serve, and will usually begin to do for others. That is fine and is how some people need to start. Benevolent service is

commendable, as are altruistic groups or organizations. Some of that has been going on through the centuries; but it has not brought about permanent solutions to world conditions. Hence there is that general opinion and mass belief that the world will always be this way because that is the way it has been.

The decrees should be spoken a bit faster than people ordinarily speak, and should be intelligible (the same with the songs, get out of the old church drag). It is not a matter of vibratory action of speed, of saying them real fast, which brings the required results, that raises the vibrations of your bodies. That is a human concept, and is the human, the outer self trying to be the doer. That is why one gets tired. What is required is to get the response, the actions of I AM Presence. It is the Doer, and that is the only way it will be permanent.

The reason for saying decrees three times is once each to go out through the mental, emotional, and physical bodies.

Make the call, to speak the decree, sets the vibratory action in the physical realm. Then to visualize makes the "cup", and gives the opportunity and time for the Presence and the Great Ones to supply the elements, energy and/or substance to produce the action on the inner to make it manifest. When we can feel it with the feeling from the heart, not the emotions, makes a direct connection to the Higher.

***

In Unveiled Mysteries, Vol. 1 p. 256 (or thereabouts) where it refers to the dividing line: "below" solar plexus, should be "above". In Ascended Master Light, Vol. 7 in Contents in front, also on p. 441, instead of Queen of Light it should be Goddess of Light. It is well to make these changes in your books.

***

In a letter in 1952, when They were having to start another action to expand the Light, Saint Germain said, He was grateful to those who responded, for hearing His Call and responding so wholeheartedly at that time.

They were engaged in the creation of a new Spiritual Heart, which was to be made up of lifestreams who had loved freedom for centuries. That mankind and the entire race through the Freedom Flame was to be

raised into the Christ Estate as the Master Jesus was raised those centuries ago.

They, then established centers in those cities where good Heart Cells could be found. These were the nucleus for the transmitting center which the Maha Chohan desired to perfect for conducting the radiation of the Retreats throughout the world. They were also to be foci into which Them by the Silent Watchers of various localities, as ready for the more than ordinary assistance of the Brotherhood in expanding their Light. They were primarily interested in expanding the Light within the souls of men at that time so that they might present to the Karmic Board sufficient manifestation of the efficacy of Their Plan in order to obtain added dispensations at the January and June Council at the Teton Retreat.

The Maha Chohan's Plan was to develop the Transmission of the Flame around the earth; from the various Retreats, from each one at a specific time. Since each Retreat specializes in a quality and action of a Flame of the Sacred Fire, rendering a certain service and activity to earth and for mankind.

The Plan was to utilize these various activities of great momentum, in a much more proficient way, by each month, taking a different Retreat and from It transmit the Flame, from Retreat to Retreat, to Foci of Light and Sanctuary, so that Its radiance could help dissolve and transmute the discord, also help raise the consciousness of mankind. The Rhythmic Breath (Law of Life Decree book p. 28) was used by the student body to send It from point to point over the breath around the earth. It was picked up from the previous focus and sent on to the next one. (The student was to hold the attention on these two points). A track was formed going east and west from the Retreat currently open for that month, to the next Retreat, Focus of Light or Sanctuary toward the east on around the earth. When it had been worked up to go around the earth. They then expanded It out northward and south.

The breathing is done through both nostrils at once with the mount closed. There should be no sound whatsoever as the air is drawn into the body or released from it. Just a normal, relaxed, effortless, rhythmic breath on a define "beat." By the inner work done through this action which dissolved and transmuted much discord in various parts of World, especially in the Middle East, somewhat stabilized conditions and prevented war from breaking out at the time.

In 1958 when the Focus was broken, that terminated that action.

Saint Patrick

March 17 is recognized as St. Patrick's Day. For this mission he went from France to Ireland, and stood in the Focus of Light Mother Mary had drawn on the trip when they took the Holy Grail to England after Jesus' Ascension. He was enfolded in Lord Maitreya's Flame and stood for hours in rain and storm, persistently calling to rid Ireland of all reptiles. He was working for the benefit of all, and would accept only victory. Hence the Being Victory answered his call. And the so-called miracles took place. He later became known as patron saint of Ireland.

Spring

The Festival of the Incoming Spring is celebrated at inner levels each year when the spring cycle opens, in which They honor those beings who are primarily concerned with conferring upon the planet earth a new springtime. This usually takes place in the audience chamber of the Lord Maha Chohan's Retreat.

The Being Amaryllis, the Spirit of Spring, leads the procession with the Lord Maha Chohan, as representative of the nature kingdom. Next in line come the Directors of the Elements, Helios and Vesta (or sometimes Zarathustra) followed by Salamanders, Neptune and Undines, Aries and Sylphs, Virgo and Gnomes. Then the Chohans of the Rays and other members of the various branches of the White Brotherhood.

***

Upcoming Classes:

Easter Class: April 12th, 13th, 14th, 15th.

May 1st Coronation Day of Saint Germain. New Year's Day, year 36 A. F. (Age of Freedom), Saint Germain's Ascension Day. Teton Class:

June 23rhd or 24th thru July 1st or 4th.

Autumn Class: Sept. 27th, 28th, 29th, 30th.

Teton Class: Dec. 26th thru Jan. 1st 1991.

Days to Recognize:

Mar. 17th, St. Patrick's Day.

Mar. 20th, Spring Festival.

Mar. 21st, the first inhabitants came to earth. Sanat Kumara released, left earth for Venus.

Mar. 29th, Geraldine Innocente's birthday.

April 15th, Easter.

***

Note: This is the last issue of Vol. 11. Estimated production cost and postage $3.75; other countries, $4.75. Let us know if you desire to have it continued.

V.12 N.1, May-June, 36 A.F. (1990)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Ascension Day

Ascension Day in 1990 is May the 24th, this represents the fullest outpouring of Jesus' mission at that time. During the 24 hour period Jesus gives an intensified outpouring to mankind of His Light and Love in His Ascended Master consciousness, and His feeling and victory of the Ascension. It is well for students to give recognition to Him for an hour or so, accepting this outpouring and blessing. The peak of intensification is at noon.

Ascension

Everyone who will do what the Ascended Masters have asked and follow the directions and suggestions that were given in the early work and make application with the same earnest determination as They did, can have the same kind of results.

This is Law, and acts when set into action. It is not a matter of belief, hence it can work without belief. However, belief in it is good and helps.

This Law, the Law of Life is the action of your I AM Presence which gives your life and beats your heart. It gives you intelligence by which to act, be self-conscious and enables you to do the things you do.

When one cannot or chooses not to accept this fact and utilize it there is no condemnations and there is no use to argue. That one must wait, which is unfortunate, because at this time the Law has been given in a simple and direct manner that even a small child can apply it and get results.

However, some things can also be made to work when sufficient energy, human force has been poured into it although it is not in accordance with the Divine Plan.

Generally, when passing on, one is not aware of the disconnection of the Ray of Light from the Presence, with the Physical body. Unless that one has this knowledge and understanding he/she has no concept of the

connection with the Presence through the Ray of Light. So at the time when they could observe the entire process, they are interested in and have their attention on the other things. But a few have watched the process.

As to making the change – we should leave that to the wisdom of the Presence, and not try to hurry it up. Just make the call daily, give your adoration to the Presence, and give obedience to Life. We can but make the call from the human side, so we should leave the time, where and how the Ascension takes place to the wisdom of the Presence, the outer self cannot determine or judge as to that. When through the feeling and the attention one really knows the Presence is there above, that moment one's ascension begins.

When on first gets the Ascended Masters' understanding of the meaning of the Words "I AM", the resurrection of his/her human consciousness of imperfection starts. This is the beginning of the first step to the Ascension into the Light.

To attain the Goal, the Ascension, to contemplate it, fully accept it in both thought and feeling and making conscious effort toward it will help.

The Ascension does not come about as the result of a moment's grace but of entire embodiments of vigilance, self-control, self-mastery, aspiration and service to the Light.

One's world must be changed. Enough substance within the physical body needs to be cleansed and purified which the I AM Presence then can utilize to draw the outer self or consciousness into Itself.

The outer self does not know when the can be done. When sufficient preparation has been made, at a time of one's intense call on the Law of Forgiveness for all human mistakes, a great outpouring of Divine Love and blessings to all humanity and all life on earth, and adoration and gratitude to the I AM Presence, it might take place.

The preparation cannot be made from without in; it has to be done from within out.

Purity is required to gain one's Ascension. Impurity cannot be taken into the Ascended Masters' Realm.

The outer self needs to give back to the Presence all control over the energy which has been loaned to it.

The Three-fold Flame in the heart expands and fills the body, intensifying the points of Light in every cell, until the vibratory action raises to the point whereby all misqualified energy is transmuted. All human creation of the past and present has to be transmuted before the Ascension can take place. The Ascension is the raising of the particles of Light in the etheric body into the Christ Self, then it rises and enters the Electronic Body of the AM Presence.

The Ascension into the Light is real and very practical, as practical, natural and as mechanical as things of the outer world, as the electric fan and airplane propeller. All who have made the Ascension were practical individuals or they would not have made it.

All through the ages before the New Dispensation for the Ascension was secured, the Ascension had to be accomplished from the physical side of life, from a physical body. After the Ray of Light, the Silver Cord (the stream of life force) from the Presence was severed one could not attain the Ascension, and that one had to embody again.

The purpose of physical embodiment is to prepare, illumine and perfect a body. It was necessary to purify the four lower bodies, raise the vibratory action to a point whereby the purified physical body could be raised into the etheric body, then into the Christ Self and Electronic Body of the I AM Presence. What happened to the physical body at the time of the Ascension, is that the vibratory action of the flesh, bones, etc., was raised to the point whereby that physical substance was changed or was transformed into Light substance. That is similar to a piece of ice in a pan which has been placed over a fire. It melts into water, then becomes steam and can be completely evaporated.

The Ascension must be achieved some time by every human being. That is Law, not a matter of one's choice. One's eternal Victory over the outer world conditions only comes through the Ascension into the Light. The Ascension is each one's eternal birthright. The Goal of all embodiments is the Ascension.

By the Life which is anchored in the human form comes the glory of eternity. Because by that Life one rises into the glory of the Ascended Masters' Realm; even though the substance, the structure is composed of only 98¢ or so worth of chemicals. Yet the physical body is important once one has come to understand the I AM Presence.

The most glorious thing known on earth is when one attains the Ascension.

As recorded in Unveiled Mysteries and Ascended Master Discourses, when David Lloyd made the Ascension on Mt. Shasta, it shows after 50 years of preparation, he made it consciously, from the physical body, he was fully conscious of it every step of the way. With Jesus it was the same. Also with Mrs. Rayborn, (Magic Presence and Ascended Master Discourses). Although at the time of passing (which the family thought was so-called death) she in the outer lost consciousness which seemed a long time but it was only for a few moments, she thought she was leaving the body behind. Then she became vividly conscious in her Christ Self. This way she was able to cooperate with Saint Germain so He could give her the necessary assistance so she could make the Ascension from the physical body (not under the new Dispensation, as this was years earlier). Saint Germain could not make the Ascension for her, but He could assist her. She being in that higher state of consciousness and unlimited activity of the Christ Self, He quickly taught her how to release the currents of energy, from the I AM Presence and made it clear that by directing certain currents of energy she could purify the physical body which lay helpless in the coffin. Instead of releasing herself from the body which she thought she was leaving behind, under His direction she drew forth from her I AM Presence currents of energy and focused them on the physical body. Then He amplified her efforts to render the necessary service.

In this manner the part of it which was necessary to raise into her Christ Self could be refined. She was conscious in her Christ Self and projected Rays of Light onto the body. She watched the change take place in every cell, renewing and expanding the Life – the Light in each cell. She saw the density which clothed the cells dissolve and then the purified body rise and come to her.

In this way one becomes an Ascended Being. As the refined part of the physical body ascends and is absorbed into the Christ Self, all appearance of age leaves the body and the outer garments are dissolved or transformed into garments of the higher Realms. The rest is dissolved and transmuted, it just melts into the Light, hence nothing is left behind. Thus the transformation from the human into the Divine takes place at this point. A great Ray of Light and energy descends from the I AM Presence. The three-fold Flame in the heart expands, intensifying the

points of Light in every cell, severing the gravity pull, and the body rises into the atmosphere. Thus the purified refined human form ascends and is absorbed into the Christ Self. The outer self in the Christ Self ascends on this Ray of Light from the Presence and is absorbed into the Electronic Body of the "I AM", of that one. Thus one becomes an Ascended Being. One is fully conscious of the whole procedure, of every step.

The principles of the Law involved under the New Dispensation are exactly the same as previously. The only difference is that one usually loses consciousness for a few Moments at the time of passing. Also that the shell or dense part of the body is left behind and not dissolved and transmuted through an action of drawing forth the Light Rays as it was necessary to do formerly. The physical fire returned to the universal substance in a somewhat slower manner than when done with Light Rays. In case the body is buried the process is still slower, and would have to be transmuted by projecting the Light Rays from the other side, before that one can ascend.

When one has completed the Ascension into the Light, that one will never return to this dense sphere of earth, that is, will never take physical embodiment again.

New Dispensation for the Ascension

November 8, 1938, the Master Saint Germain said that the Goddess of Light, the Goddess of Liberty and Mighty Victory had interceded for mankind with Lord Sanat Kumara and obtained the New Dispensation for the Ascension. This assistance was the most magnificent gift of Love ever offered to mankind by Life. Sanat Kumara said that never before had Life permitted such an action.

This Dispensation was made possible through the Master Saint Germain's bringing forth of this understanding of Life and the earnest sincere calls to the

I AM Presence and to the Great Ones by the students. Without their calls in the groups this could never have come about because the necessary preparation would not have been made.

This Dispensation would enable certain students (those who qualified) who otherwise could not complete the Ascension in this embodiment, could complete it at inner levels. At the time of passing on, the purified essence of the physical body would be drawn into the etheric

body. This leaving the outer structure, the physical form here (which ought to be cremated). In these cases there was not one particle of Life remaining in the cells, which otherwise ordinarily is the case. This was evidence that the Ascension was made. Some undertakers noticed that difference. After passing on the Ascension could be completed later at inner levels. Previously it always had to be completed consciously through or from the physical body.

As to the time of completing the Ascension depends on each individual. It may be days, weeks, months or even years, after the time of passing on.

To qualify meant: earnest determined sincerity, obedience to Life, render impersonal service and to a large degree previous attainment and service rendered to the Light.

Under the New Dispensation thousands have been enabled to make the Ascension. Whereas formerly it took a number of embodiments from the time one stepped upon the Path. In this embodiment some students by rendering impersonal service have lived the equivalent of many embodiments.

Under the old dispensation the physical body along with the inner bodies had to purified to the point where that one could be raised into the Christ Self. Because of the increasing Cosmic Light and through the service rendered by the students for the protection of America enabled the New Dispensation for the Ascension to be given. By rendering this service to the many the students did not have time to concentrate on purifying themselves to a point whereby they could make the Ascension. However, because they did give this service which freed mankind of years, and complied with the Law, Life opened a way for some attain their eternal Freedom through the New Dispensation. Hence, many have made their Ascension.

Under the New Dispensation it became possible for the Ascension to be made for certain ones who qualified, if the students had made the call to the I AM Presence for it before passing on, because the call had to come from the physical side of life. Then at the time of passing the purified part of the physical body could be drawn into the etheric body and the Ascension completed later. But it could not be made by those already on the other side.

However the Law went even a step further. December 21, 1953, Archangel Michael secured a Dispensation, for every student who had fully accepted the New (Their) Endeavor, was being given a gift of his Lifestream, for the relatives of every member of the family who had passed on, from the necessity of reembodiment on earth. This was for His gratitude for the students' faith and acceptance of the reality of the Masters and the incorporation of their energies in spreading the Word and radiation through their voluntary service, talents, and momentums in the Light.

Each one would be given the opportunity to finish his studies in the inner sphere. For this He pledged added service to the Law.

Now most of those who come under the New Dispensation when they pass on do not enter into and become conscious in the Christ Self (as Mrs. Rayborn did) because they are not developed sufficiently. They function in the etheric body, and get training in some Realm of Light until they qualify to make the Ascension.

Even those who made the Ascension by the former method, in the embodiment in which they were to make it, they were given this same understanding of the creative Words "I AM", and also the knowledge of their I AM Presence. Without this it is impossible for anyone to make the Ascension.

In case of illness when one is being prepared to make the Ascension, that registers only in the atomic structure and not in the etheric body because the Ascended Masters transmute it. All records of imperfection have to be transmuted from the entire lifestream of all embodiments before that one can Ascend. And to do that every human being has to have Ascended Master assistance.

The Ascension is the only means by which one can be free from the wheel of birth and re-birth.

As one enters the Electronic Presence (Body) of the "I AM", he/she carries with him/her the authority, the power of having dissolved and transmuted all human creation, and the power of having gained the victory over the human element of life. This gives one the authority over all energy and substance of the planet.

The electron is the central nucleus of the atom around which are particles of a very dense nature arranged life the planets around the Sun.

Our physical bodies are composed to these dense particles which are many times heavier than the electrons. The Body of an Ascended Being is composed wholly of electrons. Because of the distance separating the atoms, an Ascended Being can pass unobstructed through physical substance, walls, etc. Likewise a physical object can pass right through an Ascended Being's Body.

In the Ascension, upon entering the Electronic Body, one lives by the power of Light and energy, which as shown on the Chart flows into one's physical body. Then that need no longer be called forth because that one has entered the Electronic Body, and now has the use of the various qualifications of that infinite power of Light. That Light can be made manifest as liquid Light, as substance, or whatever is required. When functioning on these lower levels, that Light and energy flows through as Ascended Being as golden liquid Light similar to the blood stream which flows through the arterial and veinular system in the physical body. The natural appearance of an Ascended Being's Body has a glowing color of pink to the substance of His form, which is the activity of Light radiating from the heart. The heart, of course has become all Light, and is located in the center (not to the side as in the physical body), it still pulsates and carries the energy through the Body, in similar fashion as the heart in a physical body, but It is not physical, It is all Light, and is eternal.

At the time of the Ascension the blood stream turns into liquid golden Light. The Light in the body is the power that overcomes the gravity pull of earth.

The natural pull from the Electronic Body is so great It would draw the lower bodies into Itself. Hence there was placed in the planet in the beginning a Rod of Power, as a magnetic pull, to keep mankind from flying out into space, so to speak, but in other words would be drawn into the Electronic Body.

The heavy gravity pull of earth at present, is much more than the pull from the Rod of Power. It is the force of human creation, and is caused by the accumulated misqualified energy of mankind.

JESUS

People can believe whatever they wish. It can be according to Law, or not. But belief does not change the Law. Law is Law. Like a live wire, belief does not change it.

In the nearly 2,000 years since Jesus's time, the many denominations today, basically use what little of His Teachings that is given in the Bible.

The various revelations they get it mostly or altogether just some more human concepts, which they call truth.

When Jesus gave a dictation thru Mr. Ballard, He did not speak like those do now who claim to be getting something from Jesus. Of Jesus there are probably many thought-forms. The many preachers who think they are in contact with Jesus, and the old type of wording they use, and the force of energy they throw out, all probably comes from contact with some thought-form of Jesus.

Even in decree work, until a certain development and understanding is reached the Masters have to purify the energy released before They can use it. But people have to start at whatever point or state of consciousness they are at.

A decree is or should be a command giving the Presence and the Masters the authority to act in our human world, individually or otherwise.

Education

(Cont. from last issue)

In the outer world schooling which they call education, much of it is not practical. They may cover a lot of subjects, and some acquire much knowledge about outer things, by which means they hope to get by without doing any or little work. But of the mastery of energy, substance and vibration, the purpose for which they are here, they learn little. Wisdom which is the right use of knowledge, is what should be developed. One should acquire that particular knowledge he requires to fulfill the Divine Plan of his lifestream.

This is Law, not convinced conviction. This is not just religion, it is educational. It covers what mankind has expected from religion but did not get. It is not just a set of concepts. It is Reality.

This teaching is according to Law. It is mathematical and scientific, which is according to action and reaction of or to substance, energy and vibration in the physical world. But a Light Ray can change and transcend it in an instant.

Arithmetic is not a physical thing, it is for dimensional, but one can apply it to physical things and it words when the right equations are used.

Music too, is not the instrument or in it, but the vibration created and released by it, which one can feel and follow in thought, and it can and does affect the physical. So it is with these inner activities and Divine Beings in relation to the physical.

When They meet in and over the Teton Mountain, They do not recognize the physical part, to Them the physical substance is not there.

Individual and especially in group work, when we do not keep up the applications, we become somewhat responsible for what happens in that locale, State, nation, etcetera.

Bad karma comes from, is created by commission of wrong doings, also by omission, by not doing what one should. When knowing the Law and not applying It, for instance, in one's locale, we have some responsibility.

The essence from the energy used or released in impersonal service is that much qualified energy or power in one's Causal Body. It is similar to putting money in the bank upon which he can draw at any time. It gives one that much more to draw upon for eternity, it does not become depleted like money in the bank, but the more it is used the greater it becomes, while the physical things and money acquired are only of use while on earth.

***

Days to recognize:

May 1, New Year's Day for the New Age. Saint Germain's Ascension Day; His Coronation Day.

May 8, Lord Gautama's Birthday; His Day of Enlightenment; Buddhahood, and Ascension.

May 13, Mother's Day. May 24, Jesus' Ascension Day.

May 31, Memorial Day.

June 3, Whitsuntide – Pentecost.

June 14, Flag Day.

***

Retreats:

April 15 – May 14, Resurrection Temple.

May 15 – June 14, Ascension Temple.

June 15 – July 14, Teton Retreat.

***

June Class: June 23, Sat., start 6:30 to 7:30p.m.

***

To you New Year's greetings.
And all that Freedom brings.
The true way we know again,
For this we thank Saint Germain.

V.12 N.2, July-August, 36 A.F. (1990)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Each individual created by the I AM Presence is endowed with the power to think, feel, speak act and remember. To have the Ascension one must understand that these power are under his/her control, and it is necessary to use the knowledge that such control is possible. Then as these powers are utilized to consciously create perfection that one will ascend into a realm where only perfection exists.

We cannot force the spirit within us or within others. The chick in the egg cannot be forced to come out. It has to break the shell from within, or its life may be endangered or terminated. The butterfly cannot be freed from its cocoon before its time and be an entity that can fly. The rose bud cannot be rushed. To pull away the green leaves covering it, and then pull apart the pulp which is beginning to form petals, one does not see the color of the rose nor get the fragrance which it could produce. So is man's spiritual nature, it cannot be rushed. It has to develop from within. That is the uniqueness of individualization. But mankind unlike the above examples, has free will and can delay that process. However, Cosmic Law has been set into action whereby some of that free will is being set aside and everything is being accelerated. But human beings' spiritual development cannot be forced, nor can it be done by anyone else, not even an Ascended Master. However, great assistance can be given by Them.

The great majority of people are not developed sufficiently to be able to complete their development for which they have a physical body. And now the Cosmic schedule does not allow time to reembody on this planet. However, provision has been made whereby they can go on developing on inner levels.

Every electron that the individual has taken from the unformed Light from his Source and sent out into the universe stamped by the light pattern of his lifestream must be accounted for before the Ascension can be completed. If the electrons went forth in harmony for a constructive purpose to fulfill at least a fair proportion of that person's reason for being, those electrons are released from the debit side of his "ledger" and

become a part of the Causal Body. But the misqualified energy must be returned to the individual in one form or another until that one redeems it and sends it forth in love and purity.

The Law of Life is that any energy sent forth which does not comply with the law of harmony must be cleansed and purified by the dispenser. The misqualified energy sent forth in some lifetime, will come back to him in some particular trait or characteristic in some person around him which is particularly annoying of distressing. This energy coming from another person which "baits" the temper must be loved into harmony or it will appear again in another person some place on that one's path. No two persons are annoyed by the same traits, habits, and characteristics of others or of circumstances. Because each life is only being prodded by the energy which corresponds to his own "failing" in some lifetime and which Life, in mercy, brings back to him in order that he may redeem it and so set both himself and the other one free.

When one comes to the point where the Ascension could be possible, the return of this energy is greatly accelerated and conditions and individuals seem to pop up out of nowhere to cause every conceivable type of annoyance. If one can realize that all of this is but the return of one's own energy which is "called in" by the Cosmic Law before one can pass through the portals of Freedom, that one would not feel resentful or rebellious. Also it would save one from depression and doubt.

In order to become an Ascended Being, every ounce or particle of energy that one has misqualified since individualizing must be purified and redeemed. The returning misqualified energy may cause some concern and trouble in various ways. One should not be discouraged but should realize that one the students has set foot on the final path back to the Source, these appearances are but Life presenting its account from "cosmic ledger", which must be balanced and are not a punishment or a failure on his part when they do appear.

In each lifetime more pages are written in each one's Book of Life and in the end nine-tenths has to be erased. All discord and imperfection has to be transmuted before that one can complete the Ascension. Every electron of that Lifestream has to be redeemed.

It was said that all misqualified energy must be purified by the one whose electronic pattern it bears. But now under the new Dispensation for the Ascension, for some of those who are able to make the Ascension

at inner levels, who did not know their I AM Presence or use the Transmuting Violet Flame, through the work of the student body understanding this, that energy which otherwise needs to be transmuted and redeemed on the physical side of Life, through the students' call can be put in a Cosmic Furnace and transmuted for them. However, this energy then can be placed in the Causal Body of that one, but it is usually given to more Master to produce some Cosmic work for mankind at inner levels.

So that one is just minus that much in his Causal Body which he would otherwise have-that is, if he had made the call and effort to redeem that energy himself.

The Master Jesus said the last enemy to overcome was so-called death. The misuse of the sex activity is the last activity which that enemy uses to keep holding dominion over mankind.

In ancient times individuals sustained life for hundreds of 2 years, but as mankind has wasted more and more of the life energy the span of years has become shorter and shorter.

Through the opportunity of taking embodiment, the Christ self hopes to outpicture and accomplish some portion of the Divine Plan in each lifetime. But with most people it turns out to be a race for sense gratification. Even those who hold to high ideals and do creative work usually run into that. They may meet another, which may even have been meant to be, in order to work in cooperation and enhance the work. But what usually happens is that the outer self, the personality qualifies that mutual attraction and harmony with the human desires instead of holding to the pure creative action. So they waste their energy in sense gratification, unmarried, or married.

Abortion

In regards to abortion, in early work it was stated that life was at stake from the time of conception which takes place within three days of the physical act.

To produce the physical body for the incoming lifestream it takes the Permanent Atom, the Body Elemental of that one, and the physical substance which has been used in former embodiments. In order to produce anything there has to be a pattern. So it is with the building of a physical body, the body is patterned for the most part after the tendencies

of the nature of the lifestream. Each one has set up certain habits and patterns. The pattern for the new body is determined by the karma, both good and otherwise.

The body is created by the Body Elemental and Builders of Form around the keynote of the incoming lifestream.

Many lose the body before they actually receive it. There are the stillborn, abortions, and miscarriages. These who lose the opportunity to secure a body have some effect from it, in a sense suffer. It was said that from the inner standpoint an abortion is considered the same as murder.

We are responsible to the Cosmic law for how we use our bodies. But many rebel furiously and do not want to take the responsibility in that which they engaged their senses, rebel at being caused to fulfill that service.

***

Esoteric and Ascended Master Teachings are essentially and wholly ethical. Ethics in these are not merely the products of human thought existing as a formulation of conventional rules proper for human conduct. They are founded on the very structure and character of the universe itself. These teachings should include the loftiest ethics that the moral sense of mankind can comprehend.

Morals is right conduct based upon right views, right thinking. Morality is that instinctive hunger of the human heart to do righteousness, to do good to every man because it is good and satisfying and ennobling to do so. To follow the promptings and directions of the I AM Presence, and not that of the lower self.

***

There is a great difference between asserting a human opinion and issuing a decree which is according to the Law of Life. The opinion may be impressive or of interest but has not particular activity and is not a permanent action. Whereas a decree is the Law of Life set into action to produce that which a decree expresses. This is why the decree work can and does render a great service.

There is a difference between negating a thing and transmuting it.

***

At Lake Titicaca in South America, around 13,200 feet above sea level, because of the low oxygen supply there is very little danger of fire. Outboard motors generate only half their rated horsepower. Skin cancer is almost unknown. So when the atmosphere and the earth get purified, there will be no more destructive fires. Disease will automatically be eliminated. And as it looks we will have to have refined machinery.

Each month we take one Retreat from the 15th of the month to the 14th of the following month. Students can call before going to sleep to be taken there during sleep.

Retreats:

July 15th thru Aug. 14th, Liberty Flame in France.
Aug. 15th thru Sept. 14th, Meru's Retreat at Lake Titicaca.
Sept. 15th thru Oct. 14th, Temple of Truth.
Oct 15th thru Nov. 14th, Maha Chohan's Retreat, Comfort Flame.
Nov. 15th thru Dec. 14th, Shamballa.
Dec. 15 thru Jan. 14th, Teton Retreat.

Days to recognize:

July 1, the Karmic Board is in session.
July 4, Independence Day.
July 22, The coming forth of Mighty Cosmos and the Two Secret Rays
July 28, Mr. Ballard's birthday.
Aug. 15, Mother Mary's Ascension Day.

V.12 N.3, September-October, 36 A.F. (1990)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Twin Rays

The Law of Life concerning Twin Rays is as the Ascended Masters have given it. The action of Twin Rays is one of the fundamental laws of creation in the universe, an important phase of Cosmic Law. This subject of Twin Rays has been one of the greatest mysteries thru the ages

Precipitation or projection is the first principle of activity from the Godhead.

Out of the absolute (or nothing), comes one – Flame – self-conscious Flame. The nature of our being, who we are as Rays of Light, is the natural quality of Life.

While the creation of a planet goes on, individualization takes place by the Sun God and Goddess (God Parents) drawing forth individual Flame from the Central Sun. The nature of flame is to rise, as the Law of Life is a circle, all eventually returns to its source, completing the cycle of its existence.

For the "I AM" Presence to be an individual, self-conscious Focus using the creative Word (Words) "I AM", the first activity is for the God Parents to project forth a (Light) Ray into universal Light-substance. These Rays from Their hearts converging, at the end it bursts into a Flame (Three-fold). So the first individual activity is the formation of a Flame an individualized (Focus of the Mighty I AM Presence, in which then abides the **Real You**. When the Three-fold Flame of the "I AM" is established in the universal, the White Fire Body is created. The universal Light-substance coalesces around the Three-fold Flame, becoming the White Fire Body or Being, also referred to as the Divine-(or God-)Flame, and Spirit Spark. The White Fire Body is a concentrated, focalized center of energy at a very high or rapid vibratory rate. This comes forth from the heart of (so-called) God, the Great Central Sun.

Each one is an individualized Intelligence from the heart of God – the heart Center of the Cosmic Life-consciousness of the universe. The White

Fire Beings abide in the aura of the God Parents; preparing for the projection of the Twin Rays when the God Parents are ready for those who choose to do so.

When one, the Intelligence within the White Fire Body first cognizes Itself, and has the awareness of "I AM", and realizes individuality, feels Itself an Individualization, as an individualized part of the God-Life of the universe, the "I AM", then (in this galaxy) the Goddess of Liberty confers upon that one, Free Will. She says, "You are at Liberty now to use the gift of Life as you will." Thus It is given free will and choice, as to whether or not It will (wishes) to continue as an individualized part of the Creator, drawing more energy into the Three-fold Flame within It's heart which will enable It to create as God creates. Cognizing Itself as "I AM", the Three-Fold Flame in the White Fire Being, thru the exercise of Its God-given free will, can refuse self-conscious individualization. If It does so, then the Three-fold Flame is drawn back by the GodParents into Their hearts. For every individualized White Fire Being who accepts that responsibility there may be some who choose to return to the universal.

So there is the Ray from the hearts of the God Parents, at the termination of which arises the Three-fold Flame, and the self-conscious Intelligence within that Flame, cognizant of Its own Being, making Its first choice as to whether to become a co-Creator, or to return into the heart of the God Parents from whence It came.

Thus one began to exercise the heritage of Liberty, a virtue and an activity. From the very first instant that one is created as a White Fire Body, Spirit Spark, It begins to draw forth the Light that creates the Causal Body.

Once individualized always individualized. The White Fire Being (God-Flame) never loses Its identity.

This White Fire Body takes on Individualization and the responsibility and obligation for the use of life, and continues to invoke that life, utilizing it at Cosmic Levels and then in any one of the Seven Spheres whether or not the Individual divides and becomes Twin Rays or stays the White Fire Being.

Some choose to remain the single White Fire Being (Body), functioning and performing service in Cosmic Spheres and unfold Their Divine Plan as One. Others thru self-conscious and individual choice

determine to further individualization of Themselves thru the projections of Twin Rays from the One Flame. This will double the powers and capacities thru the endeavors of the two Rays. And after the Ascension of each when They return to Cosmic service, the action is almost triple in comparison to the One Who stayed single.

The original Identity, the White Fire Body is a great pulsating Flame, pulsating in a rhythmic breath, which has been distorted in the physical realm and thus is not carried out perfectly thru the physical heartbeat. In this rhythmic breath of the White Fire Body is contained the portion of the Divine Plan of the Twin Flames to be manifested. Their full service can only be completed when both Twin Rays have become conscious, pure conductors of this rhythmic breath.

As in music we have seven notes in an octave. Each lifestream has seven bodies which are attuned to the seven planes of manifestation. It was intended that these planes be enriched thru the perfect harmony according to the rhythmic breath from the White Fire Body (Divine Plan). This way each segment of the Divine Plan would be fulfilled.

The White Fire Body contains within Itself both the masculine and feminine aspects of Divinity; and all the attributes of the Godhead. It is of a certain vibratory action and thus a Keynote is set; also an Electronic Pattern.

White Fire Body

For each of the Twin Rays the Keynote or music tone, the color tone and rhythm is the same.

Then the next step in evolution is for the White Fire Body (Divine Flame, Spirit Spark) breathing within Itself, to project forth two Rays (or a Ray divided into two) into a lower Realm of universal Electronic Light-substance which is intelligent; this makes three. Rays from the hearts of the God Parents converge and form individual foci of the Three-fold Flame, this as a Spark is sent by the White Fire Body (God-Flame) into the two Rays of Mighty I AM Presence, producing a focal point, the heart center, which magnetizes and gathers the Light-substance and with the cooperation of the Builders of Form create the Electronic Bodies; thus becoming Individualizations. These Electronic Presences are created in the form and design of the God Parents. Hence we are Light Rays. Within each Ray are all the attributes of the Godhead. The energy and what is in

the White Fire Body, flows into the Electronic Body. Here the great power and intensity of Light of the I AM Presence is stepped down in the evolutionary process to function at a lower vibratory rate.

Thus each Being becomes conscious of Its own Individual Identity and thru the magic Words "I AM" finds Itself a living, breathing intelligence vested with Life, opportunity and free will, the pathway thru the entire universe lying open before It to make of it what It shall choose. These remain always at inner levels.

When the Electronic Bodies have been externalized a Ring of Flame or circled passes from the White Fire Body thru Their hearts and back to It. This gives protection during Their individual pilgrimages, and will ultimately bring about Their union.

Rays of lesser intensity sent out by the White Fire Body a force-field or aura around the Electronic Body. This is all white Light, and becomes what is termed the Causal Body. This is the depository of all essence from qualified energy thru constructive effort, before, during and in between embodiments.

The action of this begins the moment the self-conscious individual used any energy, as it is all deposited therein, hence the coloring of it starts. As the individual I AM Presence functioning in the Electronic Body uses energy, and now what the personality uses in an in between embodiments constructively that is pure. Thru It the White Fire Being (Body) can expand greater perfection out thru space.

Twin Rays start out with one having predominantly masculine qualities with the feminine qualities submerged, the other is predominantly feminine with the masculine qualities submerged. But the Ascension is made from the opposite body of that which one started out in.

As long as one Ray of the Twin Flame is not ascended, the Twin Rays and individual Presences are limited in their expression. When one Ray is ascended, the complete service of the outer world rests with the unascended one.(To be continued)

***

People will say, such and so "is no longer truth to me". Because they see thru the thing and see it in a different manner or in a different light,

as the saying goes. Hence, in the first place it never was the Truth, just a human concept. Then they may have the Truth, or it could be another human concept.

In connection with their problems and close association with family members and others, students will often say "You don't understand", when one does not sympathize enough with the condition or circumstance. Their thinking is that because one is not or has not been involved in such a situation that they don't and can't understand. While the fact is quite the opposite. However, they are not involved because they were able to see thru it and understood even better than the others, hence avoided such actions. Some seem to pride themselves in being able to connect with and getting close to others. This is usually on the human level, and the connection is thru the solar plexus.

A drowning person tries to pull his rescuer down with him. They want sympathy, and try to draw others down on their level, to get their energy, and sustain their human.

Any such condition is because of the active center at the solar plexus, thru which they make connection. Many want to believe that is spiritual, but it is not, and only on the human level. While the one who controls that and works thru higher centers can and does comprehend and evaluate those human situation without ever getting involved. He refuses to entertain or identify with those things, while those involved think it can only be understood thru experience and by being involved. Whichever center is most active is what makes or can make the difference.

Before this Teaching came forth, the thinking was that for a person to know certain things, especially subtle feelings, one would have had to experienced it. That really is not the case. It is possible to be able to **know** by observing or thinking a matter thru without experiencing it now.

In the higher consciousness one can know without experiencing a thing, and now, knowing the I AM Presence, it can be done thru the Presence.

Who Reembody

The disembodied at inner levels are having their attention drawn to the expansion of the Light on earth, and are being taught to see It. They are shown their I AM Presence, so as to charge and retain the memory and feeling of It, when they come into embodiment and replace those

who go out. Some are in their etheric body and some in the Christ Self (or Higher Mental Body). It will help bring about the change of attitude and vibratory action which the Cosmic Light demands for the earth.

***

On October 22, 1939, the Great Divine Director said, that the human beings were at the dividing of the ways.

The purpose of embodiment is to master vibration, energy and substance. To be able to control all energy flowing thru oneself from the Presence and all energy which contacts or affects one's being and world, or that which one contacts.

Only then can the Ascension be attained.

Temple of Truth

"It is a month of contemplation of the use of your energies in this embodiment, when the varnish and veneer of subtle appearances should be removed and the motives of the heart that sent into action qualified life examined honestly and sincerely. And here again, we must have no unbalance of condemnation and judgment of self – but the deep realization that thru the use of the Sacred Fire of Mercy and Compassion we have yet the opportunity to redeem energy, balance karma and give peace and happiness to life. Most people do not relish an audience with Truth. I Who love Her well say to you, that She (Goddess of Truth) is one of the sweetest Friends of Man, for if you do not know the Truth, how can you be free? (Lord Maha Chohan, 10/1/53)

"Enter into the Temple of Truth and throw off the veils of subterfuge and deceits, subtle and apparent, and accept the love of the great Chohan of the Fifth Ray, Hilarion, and My Beloved Goddess of Truth and enjoy the revealing Power of that Sacred Fire that enables you to comprehend the nature of your own life, and then to learn how to consciously qualify that life to create and sustain perfection in action for you." Maha Chohan

***

A dispensation is the permission to your energy for a purpose, in a way or at a lower level not otherwise permissible by Cosmic Law.

***

For concentrated misqualified energy, sometimes there is more needed than just Violet Flame. Even Saint Germain used more than that to cut Mrs. Livingston free from that with which she had gotten involved. Why did Archangel produce the Sword of Blue Flame to handle man's discord? To annihilate very concentrated misqualified energy. *Michael

Four Day Class: September 27, 28, 29, 30.
Teton Class: December 26 thru January 1.

Days to Recognize:

Sept. 29, Archangel Michael's Day.
Sept. 30, Angelic Harvest at Shamballa.
Oct. 3, Commemoration of the day Saint Germain gave the first Dictation on the Words "I AM".
Oct. 12, Columbus Day.
Oct. 19, America's Freedom was won, by the surrender of the British forces at Yorktown.
Oct. 31, Elemental's Harvest. Hallowe'en.

Retreats:

Sept. 15 thru Oct. 14, Temple of Truth.
Oct. 15 thru Nov. 14, Maha Chohan's Retreat, Comfort Flame.

V.12 N.4, November-December, 36 A.F. (1990)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

The Four Children

Mr. Ballard first met the Rayborns in 1931, at the time when the children, Rex 18 years of age and Nada 16 years old, had just come home from school in the East. When he came into their home, in a valley at the foot of the Rocky Mountains, things began to change for them. Then a little later for Bob and Pearl Singleton, and for others too. Little did they dream of all that would take place, and that in a few years the four children would attain their eternal Freedom.

Saint Germain had first come to Nada (Mrs. Rayborn) before she met Daniel Rayborn. She had been singing in Grand Opera only for a few months. She did Ascend in 1929.

As children, Rex and Nada, were just naturally always obedient. Their only desires were just the joy and happiness of experience and freedom.

In the beginning Saint Germain taught the four children that the Law does not permit the waste of the energy which flows thru one from the Presence, thru anger, sex, etc. Saint Germain's explanation to them was Law, and they accepted and abided in it. They gave obedience to the Law, and gained their Freedom quickly.

During their training, much of the time Saint Germain was in His tangible Body. As He was at the signing of the Declaration of Independence, all saw Him. He also appeared in His tangible Body to George Washington, at Valley Forge. Washington, Lafayette, Franklin and von Steuben and some in the Courts of Europe knew Him personally.

Thru the radiation of Saint Germain the four children were able to enter into the radiance of their Presence and they had no time for anything else, for any human things.

During the experiences which are recorded in "The Magic Presence", of Mr. Ballard, he was in that other body which Saint Germain created for him. It was as tangible as his own physical body, but had no karma or imperfection in it. He paid car-fare etc., for it traveling from place to

place. Sometimes Saint Germain took him, then he had a better means of transportation. He could drive an automobile in it whereas he did not in his other body. His physical body was in an apartment in Denver, CO., and to one's outer sight it would look like in deep sleep. He consciously left it and entered this other body. Periodically he would re-enter the physical body, function in it and take care of it. In this other body he could go into the Ascended Masters Retreats. One time when he was in the Cave of Symbols with Mr. Rayborn, Rex, Nada and Pearl, and they were awakened by the sound of an etheric bell, he looked at his watch and it was one o'clock. That shows he wore a watch.

In August 1931, Rex, Nada and Pearl left for school, and Bob went to work at the mine.

A few weeks later Mr. Rayborn and Mr. Ballard went to Washington, D.C. for training and work under the direction of Saint Germain.

On October 2, 1931, some serving the communistic element were taken into custody by certain members of the Secret Service who were with Saint Germain, Mr. Rayborn and Mr. Ballard. The atmosphere and every atom of that room were so charged with an electrical force by Saint Germain that no discordant word could again be spoken there. *

Rex, Nada and Pearl graduated in the Spring of 1932. Mr. Rayborn and Mr. Ballard were to be at the Cave of Symbols July 20, 1932, for preparation of Mr. Rayborn for his Ascension. The four children were to be there on the 26th. Around midnight July 27-28, Mr. Rayborn did make the Ascension into the Light. *When Mr. Gaylord was abducted and Mr. Ballard followed, before boarding the steamer, he provided himself with a satchel and clothing.

The four children had much protection and were well sheltered in their contact with the outer world activities in school and in business, and especially Bob in the mining community, unknown to them until after their Freedom. They were enabled and privileged to have that extra assistance in this lifetime because of past service rendered.

Rex and Nada's Mother being Ascended was aware that the four children would be drawn together. So She poured forth Her Radiation for their protection.

They too found that by entering into this great Truth they experienced far greater happiness, beauty and perfection than they ever

did by any human achievement.

After their training began in 1931, in such a short time the four children and Mr. Ballard went to Chananda's Home in India; where then a few years later, it was completed.

August 28, 1932, Rex and Nada Rayborn, Bob and Pearl Singleton and Mr. Ballard in the other body, boarded the S.S. Majestic at New York. Then Leto (Ascended over 300 years) joined them at dinner time. They went to France, then to the Retreat in Arabia. From there K-17 took them in His Yacht to India. They were to be there for ten months.

In Chananda's Home they came under the training of the Great Divine Director. Mr. Ballard was present and took the same training. However, he was not in his physical body but in that body which Saint Germain created for him, which was as tangible as his physical body. If he had been in his physical body he too would have made the Ascension. But he was there to observe, then write up whatever was permitted and what Saint Germain wanted to present to mankind for the New Teaching for the New Cycle.

This was required in the outer world activities at that Cosmic time, but was at a lower level than was the natural service of the Great Ones. Hence it was permitted for that purpose.

Thus it was with Mr. Ballard too. He received training and blessings which no one else did, in preparation to fulfil a position required at the time, as spokesman in the outer world for Saint Germain to bring forth the New Teaching for the incoming Cycle. As Saint Germain was already Ascended and therefor would not be in embodiment to do it Himself, as Jesus did in His time.

When they met in the reception room in Chananda's Home, there were the four children, Mr. Ballard, Leto (Who was Ascended) Mr. Gaylord, Her Twin Ray, His Friend (K-17), and Electra. Then They and over 200 Ascended Beings met in the Council Chamber. Evidently They could not seat that many individuals in such a room. However, the Ascended Ones are not limited by physical structure or anything, and could extend the room to whatever dimension was required.* They meditated for some time, until They heard the tones of a wonderful voice, They opened Their eyes and before Them stood this majestic Being, the Great Divine Director. He said that those before Him (unascended), were ready for

Their assistance to raise their bodies and enter their true Freedom. That they (four children) would be given bodies such as had not been known in the outer world that had never been given to man. That He would set aside the two year period and instead they could acquire it in two days.

Chananda took them to the Cave of Light. They were told that whoever enters the Cave of Light, the physical body, the atomic structure is transmuted and they come out in an Immortal Body. So two days after they entered It, they emerged, the four children were in their new Bodies which were Immortal. Mr. Ballard was not in his physical body, and the others K-17, Mr. Gaylord and Electra (it is presumed they had gone into the Cave of Light) and evidently they made the Ascension there, hence did not come out with them but went into the Ascended Masters' Realm of Light. *

Those Bodies gave them greater power to act in the physical realm. These Bodies held a connection with the human realm for that specific service that was to be rendered. They were able to wield the Light Rays and dissolve the steel and iron construction destructive individuals had set up by which to send forth the death rays to destroy mankind. The Masters are on constant guard and where any such attempt is made They will dissolve the individuals and mechanics. The same with secret submarines, etc.

The secret submarines were built by some who failed in World War I, for the purpose of sending forth their wholesale destruction on mankind. Because they believe there would yet be a world war. And which world condition did so nearly produce. (Man's vicious discord from the feelings is the blame for the conditions which exist on earth.)

However, because Saint Germain got His work going and some people did apply the Law by doing decree work that was averted. Saint Germain and Others watched very closely over the Capital, to prevent the intent of some in our government and others, to get into war, from being carried out.

After Mr. Ballard left Chananda's Home, the four children spent four and a half months there, in training. For the work they were to do, they all chose or selected, the use of the light Rays. It was rather unusual for all to make the same choice and render the same service. They returned to the Retreat in Arabia where the greatest understanding of the use of

the Light Rays is given, to receive further instruction by the great Ascended Master, Whose name was never given.

Thru the use of the Light Rays is how the Ascended Masters and Divine Beings project, charge and anchor into the feeling worlds of unascended being the various qualities which They are privileged to pour forth.

After Mr. Ballard returned to his home in Chicago, IL. the Ballards started to hold classes in their home, by invitation only, in February 1932, (so it was said).

Of the 73 Discourses given consecutively on Monday and Thursday in 1932, 26 are in volume No. 4 of the "I AM" Discourses. The first one is dated July 4, 1932, and ends with the one on September 29, 1932. These are followed by October 3, 1932 ending on December 29, 1932, in Volume 3, of the "I AM" Discourses. This leaves 21, one dated June 13, 1932, is published in The Voice of the "I AM "magazine, April 1936 issue. All of these were given to Mr. Ballard thru the Light and Sound Ray, in their home. Their first outside class was in Philadelphia, PA., October 10 thru 19, 1934. The students of the Ballards classes then stood in the same or * (The children were told they were to remain there for one year.) similar position that the four children stood in when Mr. Ballard had come among them.

In the Retreat in Arabia, they were trained in the use of the Light Rays, in their various colors and activities. This enabled them to use them in an amazing manner, to stop destructive activities here on earth, etc., for the blessing of mankind and the earth.

While in this Retreat, one day they became so intensely interested in what they were doing, that they found themselves standing at least three feet above the floor. They stood in the atmosphere just as firmly as on the floor. They were devoid of all body consciousness, but when their attention reverted to the body, they immediately settle down on the floor.

Thru the projection of the Light Rays they have rendered great service in State and government. Also in strikes, they dissolved and transmuted the discord, which enabled those involved to reach an agreement. The students, all over the states and the world under the Ballard' training (particularly from 1936 on) then had sufficient understanding to call the Presence into action to project forth Light Rays,

which are self-luminous intelligent substance. Thus rendering the same kind of service, but in a lesser degree.

Rex, Bob, Nada and Pearl, made the Ascension previous to March 26, 1937, just when, was never revealed. As did also the gentleman his wife and son of Tucson; Mr. & Mrs. Rayborn. They evidently made it in the former manner, as Jesus did but not publicly. This was the method used before the New Dispensation for the Ascension was brought to the attention of the students, November 8, 1938. All of these except Mrs. Rayborn made the Ascension from within a Retreat. She did not from the physical standpoint but most likely it took place in a Retreat on the inner, in the etheric realm.

The four children could not have made it alone, by themselves. But by having the training together enabled it to be done.

Although Ascended, They yet called Themselves "Little children".

After They were Ascended, when They gave a dictation that gave them the opportunity to charge into the feeling worlds of the students certain qualities which were Theirs to pour forth. This was done thru the projection of the Light Rays, which they had learned.

Bob, Rex and David Lloyd were with K-17 in rendering that service of saving the Panama Canal, September 26, 1939. K-17 said, those children were rendering remarkable service. If it were know what it is, one would better understand what the Divine Director meant about giving them Bodies never known on earth.

The children mentioned how happy They were, that They never get tired nor feel limited; but go on and on in Their expansion of the Light. As They can enter into the Radiance of Their Presence, They go on pouring forth Light Rays, like the Rays going out from the Presence, as one sees on the Chart, to do many wonderful things, which bring new enthusiasm and joy to Them.

At their young age in a few years, thru the use of the Light Rays they were able to utilize, direct and wield power by which to accomplish things which are incredible to the human sense, the outer consciousness.

In the 1930's, the four children having so recently attained their Victory, still had a certain connection with the earth, which They were not permitted to explain. Yet it enabled Them in Their enthusiasm and joy of Their attainment, to pour a Radiance and strength into the feeling worlds

of the students, especially while dictating, (which the greater Beings may not be permitted to do). Thus They could give assistance in matters more closely associated to or with human actions. This is done thru the projection of the Light Rays.

Under the Great Divine Director's guidance they accomplished the Ascension in the Cave of Light in India, sometime previous to March 26, 1937.

On September 29, 1937, Bob and Rex annihilated insects or germs on an airplane brought to the United States for some nefarious purpose, then appeared to those on board.

May 8, 1938, the Goddess of Liberty said, that within a few hours, three of the stolen airplanes had been dissolved by Rex, Bob and David Lloyd. They used the Transmuting (Consuming) Ray. So there was just a streak of dust left where those magnificent metal planes had been. Then the Great Ones permitted Them, while standing there to be seized when They were discovered by the people there, who expected to destroy Them, and the Masters just dissolved in their grasp. This was permitted in order to make the destructive individuals realize they were dealing with an invisible but tangible power with which they could not cope.

Saint Germain issued a fiat to one of them, and it was hoped that because of this occurrence he would adhere to the instruction given. But no further information was released on the matter to the student body.

Bob and Rex did some experimenting and by October 3, 1937 They had definite results. (Nothing was given as to what it was about.)

Rex, Nada, Bob, Pearl and Mr. Rayborn are very grateful to Mr. Ballard, for his coming into the Rayborn home. This opened the door enabling Saint Germain to come render the service He did render them which resulted in Their attaining Their eternal Freedom so quickly.

Bob said January 30, 1938, that Mr. & Mrs. Rayborn, Rex and Nada, even yet give their gratitude for their family's Freedom.

Twin Rays

(Continued from #3)

The (two) Twin Rays come forth from the same Individualized (God) Divine Flame, called the White Fire Body. The first evolutionary step of individualization. This is the first spark of individualization, It is draw forth

by the Sun Gods and Goddesses at the time of the creation of a new planet. It is the very first step to provide individuals to inhabit that planet. It is drawn from the heart of God, so-called, the Life, consciousness, energy, and Intelligence, which is the Great Central Sun of that galaxy.

The beautiful Love of one Ray for Its Twin Ray is tremendously uplifting, exalting and wonderful.

A stream of Life-Essence or Liquid Light flows from the heart center of the Electronic Body entering the physical body thru the pineal gland. In the Bible it is referred to as the Silver Cord. It flows thru the nervous system like blood flows thru the veins, beats the heart, moves the muscles, enables one to manipulate the body, energies the brain cells. When this stream of white Light is withdrawn by the I AM Presence, so-called death ensues.

It is said that the Electronic Body, the I AM PRESENCE OF AN INDIVIDUAL abides from 12 to 50 feet above one's physical body. It was also said that if the Christ Self came as close as three feet to the physical body it would be blazing Light. Hence if the I AM Presence would actually be in the atmosphere like that, how could anything less than perfection be there? Here one has to take into consideration the fourth dimension phase of vision or consciousness, seeing thru a Light Ray, in which case time and space is set aside, and one sees with a higher sight. Thus it would look like it were 12 to 50 feet above, while the Presence would not even be in the atmosphere of earth. It could be millions of miles away, in the Sun or Central Sun, or anywhere in interstellar space.

***

What is karma? The word actually means qualified energy, so it relates to both the good and bad. But much of the time as it is used (loosely) it refers to the bad karma. The good karma is accumulated and stored in the Causal Body of that lifestream. The bad karma is within and around the four lower bodies. And is responsible for the imperfection in us and our worlds.

It is not a matter of one embodiment. It is the aggregate sum of the action committed during the many embodiments one has had. Each action may have been insignificant, only as a fine thread. But when enough of those threads are woven together, they can make a string, a strong cord or a rope. So it is with one's karma. The energy qualified by the various

trivial actions of a certain kind, when all put or woven together can be a tremendous force, to influence that one for good or evil, depending on the quality. In the early work it was said that a man's destructive karma could tear the shirt off his back.

***

May this Holiday Season Induce all to make things right,
Great Cosmic changes bring, I AM Presence and Christmas cheer,
Enrich you and each person, Thru release of Cosmic Light,
With the Divine Ones Blessing. Bring a prosperous New Year.

***

Retreats:

Nov. 15 thru Dec. 14, Shamballa.
Dec. 15 thru Jan. 14, Teton Retreat.
Dec. 31, In the last 24 hours of the year is when every lifestream who has had even partial embodiment on earth, is then taken in the etheric body and passed thru the Violet Flame cauldron.

Days to Recognize:

Nov. 1, All Saints Day.
Nov. 2, All Soul's Day.
Nov. 22, Thanksgiving Day.
Nov. 30, Masters' and mankind's harvest at Shamballa.
Dec. 25, Christmas Day.
Dec. 26, or so, The Karmic Board convenes over the Teton Retreat.

V.12 N.5, January-February, 36 A.F. (1991)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

The Four Children

(Continued from #4)

When the four children and Mr. Ballard went to India, even then in their outer consciousness they could not conceive that their Freedom into the Ascension was possible.

Bob, Rex, Nada and Pearl, when in the Cave of Symbols with Saint Germain, they thought they were having supreme happiness. But after they were Ascended, and could go anywhere in the universe, gather what knowledge and information they required firsthand, see feel, be, and experience it, then realized it was only a fragment compared to what They now experience in the Ascended State.

The experiences recorded in the book "The Magic Presence", started in Denver, CO., in the Spring of 1931. And the recording of the contents by Mr. Ballard (Godfre Ray King) closed in Denver sometime after August 1932.

Rex

Rex Rayborn was born 1913 or so.

After Mr. Ballard came to the Rayborn home, in 1931, Saint Germain came to Mr. Rayborn and gave instruction and explained many things. They learned that their Mother who had passed on some years before was not in that tomb, but had been free since then. In Saint Germain's Radiance they quickly entered into the Radiance of their own I AM Presence. Hence had no time to get involved with anything else, with any human things. Then the heavens opened and they gained their Eternal Freedom in a few years.

Ascended Rex gave His first dictation April 5 1937, (Vol. 6p. 282), in Long beach, CA. He also dictated May 16, 1938, as mentioned by Bob in Vol. 12p. 69.

The feeling world is out powerhouse. The full power of the Presence is anchored in the heart. That is why they say the heart is the knower and

not the intellect; but which still tries to be the doer. One only gets partial results until one gets the full consciousness of a thing into his or her feelings. When this is realized, thru the activity of the attention it can become a tremendous power, because then what is acting is the Presence.

In the Ballard classes the students' attention was on the activities of the class and the dictations, and thru the Masters Radiation the vibratory action could be raised so it was a different world. Then when getting into outer world activities one would unknowingly accept in the feeling body the vibratory action of those limitations, conditions and habits, to which one had been accustomed. One time in one class with rather small attendance, it was said that the radiation was almost like the vibratory action on Venus.

This information was given April 5, 1937. There are those of mankind who have wholly destructive desires. These desires the Great Ones must counteract. They always knew when such an attempt is made. Within the previous three months, a man serving the destructive. To forestall it was Rex's privilege and service, which gave Him great joy, and made Him realize that in that service He is to render in the outer world later, that will continue to intensify. Then when He comes forth in the tangible form that same power and activity will be there.

Excerpts from the series of lives shown to Rex on the Cosmic Mirror in the Cave of Symbols. In three embodiments he was a great teacher of Truth, many times an important officer in large armies. During the time of the American Revolution he was in embodiment in France and in England. His development was unusually steady, with no great struggle in any embodiment. He was a renowned scientist three times with many wonderful discoveries to his credit, for the blessings of mankind.

To finish his schooling, the uniting with his Twin Ray, Pearl, and the training in the Retreats, was to cover at least two years. He is to play a very prominent part in the American government in his future activities.

Nada (Rayborn's daughter) was born in 1915 or so.

After gaining the Ascension Nada, first dictated April 6, 1937. She explained that when their Mother became unconscious to the outer, Saint Germain had assisted her to leave the body, and instructed her what to do. Their Mother knew that there was no death, years before her passing.

She tried to make the family aware of that but they did not comprehend it.

By April 1937, Nada had taken on some of the powerful Qualities of Lady Master Nada, which She had acquired, having Ascended long ago.

After the Ascension one quickly takes on the Qualities of the Ascended Master with whom one associates. After acknowledging the I AM Presence, then thru the attention to some Ascended Master, one can fill one's own world with those Qualities acquired by that One.

On the Cosmic Mirror was revealed to Nada: In hundreds of embodiments seemingly she always had a sincere desire for the Light. She and Bob were together on Atlantis when Bob was a nephew of one of the great Master Rulers. In one embodiment Nada was a priestess in Egypt. In another embodiment she was the daughter of an Arab Sheik. Nada has for many embodiments, been under Saint Germain's care and instruction.

In this (the last) embodiment, she met Saint Germain and then also Bob, her Twin Ray. Then ended her school work and she got into Cosmic Work. This was before Bob was ready for that. In the Ascended State they are to be great Teachers of Wisdom to mankind.

Pearl, after their mother passed on, she and her brother Bob Singleton lived with an aunt in San Francisco, CA. where they were happy. A short time later when Pearl was not quite ten years of age, Bob went away, and she thought she was left quite alone. As their aunt did not know how to give love and kindness, but did what she thought was right.

In her need, Pearl did call to God. So one night she suddenly awakened, and the room was filled with a soft golden Light. She saw in the concentrated part of the Light a radiant Presence, a Being, which proved out to be the Ascended Master Saint Germain. She was not frightened, but felt it was an answer to her call.

He told her He would instruct and train her in Laws she had not known existed. She was not to tell anyone, as it would be a secret between them.

She wanted to go to school but was not attending any public school at the time. He told her He would take care of it. At regular intervals He would come and teach her. In cases like that when He cannot be present Himself an Ascended Master projects a Luminous Presence of Himself.

That is, by operating the use of the Light Rays, He projects a Ray of Light to that point and draws particles, specks of Light in the atmosphere there and builds a likeness of Himself, thru which He works. In her case He talked to her, instructed and taught her many things for years, in a form tangible to her. At the same time he was working some other place.

Later when Pearl was around 18 years of age and Bob had started working for Mr. Rayborn, this time Saint Germain came in His tangible Light Body. With a peculiar twinkle in His eye, He asked her, if she didn't think she ought to go visit her brother. She said she would love to very much, but did not have the means. He assured her that it could be taken care of, and a short time later, one morning the money was on her table, sufficient to defray her expenses.

Her first impulse was to rush to her aunt and tell her. But she suddenly stopped short in her tracks, and remembered all this was to be kept secret. While thinking on it she knew thru her feelings, she was not to let her aunt know.

When she went to visit Bob, she met Mr. Rayborn and his two children, Nada and Rex, her Twin Ray. She was so happy to find out they also knew the Master Saint Germain. She learned that He had also trained Mrs. Rayborn during the Years He was training her; and that Mrs. Rayborn had made the Ascension.

When she was in the Rayborn home, she went with Rex, Nada and Mr. Ballard to Table Mountain. While there she felt to go to be by herself, she went a short distance away and there was Lord Tabor, Who talked to her and made her realize that they were all being directed by a mighty Intelligence. This was evidently before her experience with the rattlesnake (as told in Magic Presence). By keeping her eyes focused on its eyes that prevented it from striking at her, until the other came, who had been quietly sitting on the bank of the mountain lake. She had no fear but was serene and calm. She felt confident that the Master Saint Germain would give the needed protection.

She found Saint Germain had already prepared others. But she had not been permitted to say anything to Bob. So she made the call to Saint Germain, for the possibility of Bob having this understanding that they could go forth together. Her call was answered shortly afterwards (as described in Magic Presence) when Saint Germain enabled Bob to appear in the Cave of Symbols where they were at the time.

Excerpts revealed to her on the Cosmic Mirror: In past embodiments Pearl was a teacher of the Truth many times. In only three embodiments did the outer self rebel against the Light. She saw the burning of Joan of Arc at the stake, and witnessed the crucifixion of Jesus.

In the Ascended State in the future, she is to minutes to mankind.

Pearl dictated a discourse thru Mr. Ballard, April 6, 1937, in Hollywood, CA. Also March 11, 1939, to the Youth Group in Denver, CO.

***

Evening of Dec. 3rd, since the earthquake had not occurred, a person in all seriousness, contacted the news media and wanted to know if the earthquake had been canceled.

Cosmic Law

Since the Cosmic Beings were the creators of the Laws governing mankind's spiritual development in the past, They **can** change them now. Naturally too when Cosmic Cycles close there is change. Today the occult laws contain only about 35 percent of what they originally were. Having been clothed with human concepts, thru translation, interpretation and willful perversion by the priesthood, black magicians and individuals. That too happened to the Bible as it is today, hardly recognizable compared to what is was originally. Thru translation human opinions are always imposed upon it. Thus it was with the spiritual laws and it was getting to a point where mankind's misunderstanding would endanger individuals very existence. So the Cosmic Beings said there must be change, and the Law of Life must be presented in simple language so the layman could understand.

The Law of Life, the Law of the I AM Presence, is eternal and must remain as Saint Germain has brought It forth, be stated clearly in Ascended Masters' consciousness. That is request of the Ascended Masters, because that is the need of mankind.

However, so many who contact this work, instruction, just want to incorporate some of It into their own concepts, etc. For example, take healing. Yes, one can get results, thru direction of energy, also by/thru qualification and have results from human endeavor temporarily. But when the action is thru the I AM Presence the healing is permanent.

However, the patient can re-create the same condition unless he/she changes living habits which have caused it.

People go from one healer to the next who has a different method, etc. That shows it is a human way and not the I AM Presence in action, and their feelings accept it that way.

***

One has to be very firm in holding the human desires inactive, since the atomic pressure of the human qualities of discord is so great. This can be done by giving attention to the I AM Presence. This causes the human qualities of the force-field around the points of light, in the cells of the body and the brain structure to be held in abeyance. Give attention to the Presence and then directly to the expansion of the points of Light within the cells.

At has been said by the Great Ones, the time is coming when the discord, the substance in the atmosphere will be dissolved and transmuted, cause, effect, record and memory by the Cosmic Light by Cosmic Beings. One will feel the release like stepping from a shadowy world into Light. This does not include one's own karma of misqualified energy. However, the atmospheric pressure will be gone.

By such Cosmic action is the only way the earth can be purified and enter into the Light and perfection which must be in order for it to be sustained in the system. This Cosmic action could have already taken place if a sufficient number of people had accepted and applied this understanding of the Law. However, only a small fraction of those who have beer acquainted with It have applied It. Therein lies a great responsibility. Hence, mankind is still struggling under the discord. If mankind does not release enough energy to bring it about, then from what was said, at a certain point in time, which They have not revealed as such, the Cosmic Light will evidently be released. Then will come about the conditions which are referred to in Magic Presence and elsewhere, which will be made manifest.

Decrees which can be use on Pattern "C", on page 43 of the Decree book.

All concerning Communism.

All concerning the Iraq-Kuwait situation,

All intended one-world Bank and one-world government that is not of the Light.

All concerning the balancing of the budget.

All concerning American's economy.

All concerning the national debt and deficit spending.

Radiation

During the Ballard classes the Masters would radiate Their Ascended Master qualities into the students worlds, their inner bodies. That Light Substance cannot be changed or contaminated by us, by our human qualification. So when one turns vicious or does not live the Life sufficiently that Substance is drawn into that one's Causal Body.

Because when an Ascended or Divine Being gives something, that One does not ever take it back. Since now it belongs to that other lifestream, it is taken away from the outer self when the outer self does not give sufficient obedience to the Light, So as not to enhance its actions, or human qualification.

New Cycle

May 20, 1956, Lord Maha Chohan said, you may be being given too much of the Law for your outer minds to digest at one time. However, We feel that for the sake of those following after you, an entire evolution of people, who would perhaps benefit by the instruction that you may never even need to use, We had better take advantage of the forcefields, or your faith, of your presence, as well as advantage of the temporary contact between the Ascended Masters' Realm and the human, and get as much of this Law as possible to you. Because We are writing a whole Bible that will live and be read by millions of people long after you have come Home.

May 16, 1954, Archangel Uriel said, Genesis and all of the succeeding Biblical law is being written again. It is being written now not by unascended beings, but by God-free Beings. It is a Bible made up of the energies of the Archangels, the Cosmic Beings and the Ascended Masters that will stand for the rest of the civilizations being brought forth on this planet Earth.

***

Doubt from others can easily creep into the feeling before one is aware of it. When it is felt two or three times it becomes distrust. When that whirls a couple of times in the emotional body it becomes suspicion, and thru that comes self-destruction. While the other half of the Law is: Hope becomes faith, faith becomes reality.

Mankind wants everything to be easy. One need not study the things he already understands. He must realize he must grow up to things. It is a mistake to try to bring Truth down to ignorance, or bring it and spiritual things down to his level.

This results in perversion and misunderstanding. He must realize the mind has great capabilities, and it can be trained. In this way he can unfold his consciousness and understand these spiritual things.

***

Since the Higher Mental Body and the Christ Self are the same, so that body is or would be the shape of the Christ Self and like the physical, being an individualized Being. But the lower mental body being composed originally from the higher air substance as a vehicle for the mind, an activity of the Christ Self, and as seen now as radiation around the upper part of the physical body, is rather spherical shaped.

***

Days to recognize:

New Year's Day. Karmic Board in session. Lord Gautama became Lord of the world. Old occult law set aside. Sanat Kumara released.

Retreats:

Jan. 15 thru Feb. 14, Retreat at Darjeeling.
Feb. 15 thru Mar. 14, Temple of Truth over Crete.

***

Season's Greetings to all of you, As we enter the New Year,
Our gratitude to Saint Germain, May before you the Light shine,
Whom all should revere, And for all you hold dear,
For bringing the True Way again. Making your world more Divine.

V.12 N.6, February-March, 36 A.F. (1991)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Bob and Pearl lived with an aunt and their home life was harmonious so that he did not even know there was discord in homes until after he was Ascended.

Bob went to mining school in Golden, Colorado, While there, whenever a problem came up, he knew and took the consciousness that there was an intelligence within him that knew how to solve it. Within a minute or a few minutes he would clearly have the solution. As a mining engineer, just out of school unbeknown to him, from the inner standpoint, Saint Germain drew him to Mr. Rayborn, who took him under his wing, so to speak.

Bob did not know about metaphysics, but did have a deep love for the Master Jesus. He had certain ideals and held to them. But did not know from where they came.

Bob first met Mr. Ballard the day Mr. Rayborn brought him to the mine, and Mr. Ballard marked the spot where Mr. Rayborn then ordered Bob to start work. From the outer standpoint, to Bob, or any mining engineer, it would have looked like it was impossible to find gold or anything of value to be there, and foolish to drill there. Bob had so much confidence in Mr. Rayborn that he did not say anything. By direction of Saint Germain who could see thru the earth substance, a tunnel was to be driven for a certain number of feet to the ore body of gold. When Mr. Rayborn ordered the tunnel dug, that was Bob's first touch with this knowledge, his first experience in regard to these Laws a freak of nature had occurred.

After Bob had become superintendent, the mine proved out to be rich in ore, and they had taken him into partnership. Then he was told about Saint Germain, and it was explained to him how it came about. While they were at the mine, he was invited frequently to have dinner with them.

Later when they did locate gold at the exact location specified, that was a great shock to Bob, from the metaphysical standpoint. After that he

never had any doubt. When that project was taken care of, Bob's training on the spiritual path began.

Bob knew nothing of the training Pearl was getting from Saint Germain, even as a little girl, He taught Her in His tangible Body for years.

Bob's first spiritual (inner) experiences were when Saint Germain enabled him to leave the physical body, and be conscious in that body He provided for him, and was taken to the Cave of Symbols, It was a most beautiful thing to witness, how he entered into and followed the instruction Saint Germain offered, in eagerness, full acceptance, and joy but without impatience. Because of the joyous acceptance of whatever Saint Germain asked him to do, he attained with greater speed than any of the others.

In this incident as related in "The Magic Presence", he had no outer preparation in these spiritual things until a very short time after he met Saint Germain.

July 26, 1931 (the dates are as of the Magic Presence), there on the inner he met Nada, his Twin Ray. Rex, Nada, Pearl and Mr. Ballard went to the Cave of Symbols, the first time.

It had been arranged by Saint Germain for Bob to meet his Mother. She had passed on years before, and they thought she passed thru so-called death. The first night he was there he was taken in the other body to meet Her. She had made the Ascension and was in Her glorious Body of Light. She was always wonderful, he thought, but now in that glorified Ascended Body She was much more wonderful. He was astonished for a few moments. But Saint Germain released thru the vibratory action the feeling of naturalness of it, to which he readily responded. During that hour he was visiting his Mother, a great transformation took place in his physical body, sleeping at the mine. When he awakened the next morning, he scarcely realized he was the same being the night before.

The next night (July 27, 1931) when he again was taken, in that other body provided for him, to the Cave of Symbols, there he met Mrs. Rayborn, his God-Mother, Who was also Ascended. In that radiation his consciousness and comprehension were perfectly clear. Saint Germain revealed to him the relationship to Mrs. Rayborn, and he saw how great wisdom had been acting.

Bob was released from the physical body without preparation or warning and he was escorted to the Cave of Symbols by two radiant Beings whom Saint Germain had sent to do that, yet Saint Germain was the real escort. Bob found this out after he was Ascended. Saint Germain released him from the physical body while asleep, he was taken to the Cave of Symbols in his (inner) etheric body. By regulating the vibratory action of his etheric body, Saint Germain drew about it a Light substance and "densified" it to a point where it became as tangible as the other three children's physical bodies were, as he appeared on the table there, but it was not a body composed of physical substance. He was fully conscious of all there and did retain the memory upon awakening, and thought he had a vivid dream. But when Mr. Rayborn and Mr. Ballard again came to the mine he knew right away that was not a dream. It was his first inner experience, but is seemed (felt) perfectly natural to him.

When Bob first got on the spiritual path he had not had the preparation Rex, Nada and Pearl had, so he could not yet do or get into the same work that is cosmic work they were able to do. But as he awakened and because of previous preparation, and expansion of his own Light, this enabled him to enter quickly into the same training and activity with the other three.

Having had no contact with these great (spiritual) Laws, Bob knew nothing about them in his outer consciousness. Yet thru that came his eternal Freedom in so short a time. He had no outer preparation until a very short time after meeting Saint Germain.

Then in a short time they went to Chananda's Home in India. In a few years he was able to make the Ascension.

December 24, 1931, when Saint Germain had arranged for Bob to sing in the quartette in Washington, D.C., Bob was terrified at the thought of it. Saint Germain seeing that, asked him if he did not trust Him, at that point Saint Germain transmuted all fear, cause, effect and record of it. So Bob learned later.

After Bob got (into) this teaching he had a great desire to make the Ascension.

Since his Freedom he has learned such a lot.

After becoming an Ascended Being, Bob was the first one to dictate a discourse, March 26, 1937. He gave at least 15 dictations thru Mr. Ballard.

He and Nada are to be great teachers of Divine Wisdom in the future.

Bob's training on the spiritual path was short but terrific. He said, that with so little effort on his part, it seemed almost incredible that he could have gained His Victory.

He still did not know just why that was, and he still had no desire to look back thru his lifestream, although he could have to see what was there, except what was shown in the Cave of Symbols in connection with Nada's past. He would not do so until he got the desire. Yet with that great assistance, he made it.

Twin Rays were brought together and united, not married which is only human.

The reason the four children and Mr. Ballard were taken to Chananda's Home, to the Divine Director was because in former embodiments they had come within a continued harmonious activity and radiance. They understood the Law of reembodiment. They issued a mighty decree then, that in all future embodiments they would only take on embodiments which were perfectly harmonious; until they attained perfection, the Ascension. It was the Great Divine Director's privilege to render that service. Because of previous development the four children had the privilege of those special bodies. That is how they were able to enter into cosmic activity at once.

Later their Ascension was completed in the Cave of Light in Chananda's Home, and not in the Cave of Symbols, under the former method and not under the New Dispensation for the Ascension, perhaps in about March 1933. They were set free and became Beings of Light and Freedom, wielding the power of the Light Rays, which delighted the Ascended Masters. As they go every way watching and guarding, giving protection to America against the destructive forces that want to gain dominion here.

The four children's work is to be in America.

August 10, 1931, Saint Germain knocked on the door of the bungalow at the Rayborn mine in a tangible body appearing as a well groomed gentleman of the outer world. Saint Germain provided a precipitated dinner, with linen and entire service, which he presented to Pearl and Rex for keeps.

He precipitated two diamond rings, one for Bob, one for Rex; a pearl necklace for Pearl, and a diamond one of Nada. He taught them how to use the Great Command.

August 15, 1931, they met with Saint Germain in the Tower Room on the Rayborn ranch. He gave Bob his robe.

September 16, 1931, Mr. Gaylord arrived at the Rayborn ranch. Mr. Gaylord said he had known and been under Saint Germain's directions for some ten years. That Saint Germain was drawing certain students together, for important work, to begin certain work that year. It was concerning a serious crisis, which affected not only North America, but the whole world. But it could be averted, and if so the outer world would never know of the disaster which was avoided.

September 10, 1932, Rex, Bob, Nada and Pearl went with Saint Germain to the Far East, India and Arabia. When they left New York the first night on the boat, Lady Master Leto taught them to leave the body and come back consciously and at will. Bob being the most enthusiastic, when they found they could be free from that body, lost no time to utilize it. She made it very plain that no boyish pranks were permitted in the operation of Cosmic Laws.

In April 1938 and 1939, Bob said He and Rex often go to the ranch and mine in the visible, tangible Body, to direct affairs. Rex who possesses tremendous wealth but does not require any of it still goes there. The people there notice a great change in Him, and sometimes ask Him about it. He tell them He was just trying to behave Himself, they accept it.

On August 11, 1937, a frightful destructive activity was about to find expression (in America), and they caused it to fail utterly. They were also moving among the young people in the colleges and universities on endeavoring to stir up in the acknowledgment of the I AM Presence, in great numbers, so they could render a service and assistance, which They were capable of doing.

The Divine Director said, because of the wonderful service Saint Germain had given the four children, They were rendering great service for Him, standing guard and watching over America. They are working every hour as They do not require rest.

Before Bob met Saint Germain, he seemed to have no artistic temperament, no inclination to paint. But in his first dictation, He said he

had recently produced a remarkable painting, which He hoped to some day bring it forth visible to outer sight.

The Masters said that Bob's enthusiasm kept increasing after He was Ascended and He would pour forth such a radiance of that quality, more than any other.

In the Retreat in Arabia they experienced marvelous use of the Light Rays, in various colors and activities. Thru that they have stopped destructive activities on earth for the blessing of mankind and the earth.

The four children even now at times in gratitude to Saint Germain and for the Light which is coming to mankind burst into a song of praise.

The White Cavalry

(Armistice 1918)

The statement was made by a Prussian prisoner and is from "How God won the War", by C.W. Haywood. Briefly, the statement the senior Officer made was as Follows:

The order had been given to advance in mass formation, and our troops were marching behind us singing their way to Victory; when Frits, my lieutenant here, said:

"Herr Kapitan, just look at that open ground behind Bethune, there is a Brigade of Cavalry coming up thru the smoke drifting across it. They must be mad, these English, to advance against such a force as ours in the open. I suppose, they must be Cavalry of one of their Colonial Forces, for see, they are all in white uniform and are mounted on white horses.

"Strange," I said, "I never heard of the English having any white uniformed cavalry whether Colonial or not. They have all been fighting on foot for several years past, and anyway, they are in khaki, not white."

"Well, they are plain enough," he replied, "see, our guns have got their range now, they will be blown to pieces in no time."

We saw the shells bursting amongst the horses and their riders, all of them came forward at a quiet walk trot, in parade ground formation, each man and horse in his exact place.

Shortly afterwards, our machine guns opened a heavy fire, taking the advancing cavalty with a dense hail of lead. But they came quietly forward

though the shells were bursting amongst them with intensified fury, and not a single man or horse fell.

Steadily they advanced, clear in the shining sunlight; and a few paces in front of them rode their Leader – a fine figure of a man, whose hair, like spun gold, shone in an aura around his bare head, By his side was a great sword, but his hands lay quietly holding his horse's reins, as his huge white charger bore him proudly forward.

In spite of heavy shell, and concentrated machine-gun fire, the White Cavalry advanced, remorseless as fate, like the incoming tide surging over a sandy beach.

Then a great fear fell on me, and I turned to flee; yes, I, an Officer of the Prussian Guard, fled, panic-stricken, and around me were hundreds of terrified men, whimpering like children, throwing away their arms and accoutrements in order to have their movements impeded… all running.

Their intense desire was to get away from the remorselessly advancing White Cavalry; but most of all from their awe-inspiring Leader, whose hair shone like gold round his bare head, and whose hands lay quietly holding the reins of his great white charger.

That is all I have to tell you. We are beaten. The German army is broken. There may be fighting, but we have lost The War, we are beaten – by the White Cavalry.

***

To try to humanly batter down the dark forces with decrees is not going to do the job. It is not the human beings' energy that does it. Our energy released in decrees but causes or permits the Divine Beings' energy to be released in accordance, which does the work.

The inner action that was behind the I AM Activity from 1932 thru 1939, and the seven years (1952-58) of The Bridge Activity is not there now. It was said that action would never be again. A real decree is not to just state a fact.

***

Since America being the only place on earth where the Light could come forth, that the students making the call for the Freedom of America, that that privilege was the most transcendent ever given to mankind on earth, so it was said.

The only thing which can correct outer world conditions is enough of these decrees going forth by enough people, which go forth the mental and feeling world of mankind.

The mental world is one. The feeling world is one. Then for many when their attention was drawn to this Teaching, they said, "That is it; and that they had been looking for this all their lives. (Vol. 7p. 510, green book)

***

The colored Chart in the original printing of the books distributed by the Saint Germain Press (so-called green books) in Vol. 3, 6, 7, the Chart is open beneath the feet. In the Talk by Mr. Ballard 1938-39, on tape "The Need for Today" he says they had two Charts that in one Chart the Tube of Light is open at the bottom, in the other it is closed. In July 1943 Voice magazine page 8, it says it should be open.

Evidently when the Chart was re-done the Tube of Light appeared closed, it is copyrighted 1942, after Mr. Ballard had Ascended. It looks like that is the one that has been used since.

In some dictations thru Mr. Ballard, it was said that the Chart was accurate according to one's position to his own God-Presence. While Mr. Ballard was here, the Chart used showed the Pillars or Tube of Light open underneath the feet. As for the colors in the Causal Body, the seven colors of the Rays had not been given when those Charts were produced.

When you want to call forth health or energy into your own body you must call the Light Rays from your own I AM Presence into your own body. Actually it is the intensifying of the Light Ray that beats your heart. That also helps build your Tube of Light.

Only in case one's body is in need of energy or strength, then mentally visualize the Pillar or Tube of Light closed beneath the feet. Call forth the charge of energy required. Then mentally with your vision, open the Tube of Light again. Otherwise, because the energy is not being released, one can get an over-charge, and become disturbed or sort of nervous.

To give assistance call to the Presence, and your Christ Self will project a Light Ray to the person, place or condition where you want to give it. This makes it impossible for your own energy to be carried there

without any human concepts or qualification into that condition. This is the New Age way of healing.

***

Recently word went around that at a specific time there would be a unified meditation, in which any one so inclined could participate in their own way in their own place for the purpose of world peace. Knowing they expect us to take part we did. But there was no inner action on it nor is there any permanent action to it, because it was done according to the old occult law and not in accordance with the understanding of the I AM Presence and the Ascended Masters work.

***

In the 1930's a large husky man came into one of the Ballard classes praising the Teaching, etc. Mr. Ballard said he just wanted to take this knowledge and go to the mountains and meditate, when the need was to do the work here that was required in the outer world.

***

Retreat:

Mar. 15 thru Apr. 14, Resurrection Temple.
Apr. 15 thru May 14, Ascension Temple
May 15 thru June 14, Temple of Wisdom.
June 15 thru July 14, Teton Retreat.

***

Days To Recognize:

Mar. 17, St. Patrick's Day.

Mar. 21, The first inhabitants came to earth; Sanat Kumara left earth for Venus. Spring.

Mar. 29, Geraldine Innocente's birthday

Mar. 31 Easter.

May 9, Ascension Day.

Upcoming Classes: Mar. 28, 29, 30, 31 Easter. May 1, Saint Germain's Coronation and Ascension Day. New Year's Day, year 37 A.F. Teton class June 22 thru July 1st or 4th. Autumn class: Sept. 26, 27, 28, 29. Teton: Dec. 26 thru Jan. 1, 1992.

Note: this is the last issue of Vol. 12. Estimated production cost and postage $4.00. Other countries $5.00. Let us know if you desire to have it continued.

V.13 N.1, May-June, 37 A.F. (1991)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Dark Cloud

A description of a marvelous manifestation seen by five students near Washington D.C., October 7, 1937, shortly after 11:00 P.M.

When we were about eight miles out of the city on the lighted highway, our attention was drawn to an intensely black cloud of very peculiar formation. It hung very low in the sky and so close to us that trees often obstructed our view of it. It was long, perhaps ten miles long, very clear cut, with no soft feathery edges, almost as if cut out of wood, and shaped something like this example. It was so long and so black in a sky otherwise free from anything but light, drifting fog-clouds and with the starts shining all about it, and so strangely shaped, that it gave us the feeling that it was somehow a very sinister, evil thing. We watched it as we drove and at the last saw it was beginning to grow lighter in color and the point was commencing to fade.

When we arrive at our destination on top of a low hill which gave us an unobstructed view, we stood for 15 minutes in a cold biting wind (blowing from the direction of the cloud) to watch a manifestation which we will never forget.

Before, and centering at the dark (right) point of the cloud, which was beginning to fade, was a circle of quite brilliant light, white with electronic blue rays in it, radiating to or from the center (the point of the cloud), clearly tinged in places with gold and with some quite strong gold rays in it. This circle of light, shot with blue and gold, radiating to or from the center, extended back to the "shoulders" and an equal distance in from of the point.

Descending from the heavens upon this dark cloud at various points along its entire length, were broad rays, or pillars, of light. These were active, coming and going, widening and narrowing, strengthening and fading away. There was an airport beach-light revolving below the cloud

but its ray was less brilliant and much narrower than the rays from above. These rays descended straight, not from a central focus.

At times a cloud of intense Nada-pink light, deepening to rose, would sweep down, grow and intensify over most of the upper half or two-thirds of the descending rays of light – this at 11:30 at night where there was no city below to reflect light of any kind.

This continued for 15 or 20 minutes and the dark cloud gradually disappeared. It did not move away or break up. It simply faded out and vanished. And when it was wholly gone, the rays and the changing areas of color were withdrawn and the sky returned to its drab neutral coloring.

No one of us doubts for a moment that we were privileged to witness a transcendent activity of the Ascended Masters annihilating some destructive force or sinister thing for the protection of America. We are deeply grateful to the Mighty I AM Presence that we were privileged to see such a transcendent activity of the Hosts of Light, for it has given us a greater realization and feeling of the way that Power is now manifesting in the outer to save our beloved land. We actually saw the way the Ascended Masters work to protect us by destroying destructive, vicious forces.

We had attended a class in Washington, D.C., and had stayed for a late supper with the speaker (P.S.) and others, and were returning by auto to a point ten miles outside the city.

Five of the students (and perhaps more) witnessed this is the outer, with our physical sight. I never found anyone else who saw it, though I asked many.

A description of this manifestation was sent to Mr. Ballard immediately after its appearance. He told about it in detail at several classes. He said that the Ascended Masters had gathered destructive forces from Washington and were annihilating it there before our eyes. He said it was the most wonderful thing he had ever heard of coming into the outer, and he meant to ask Saint Germain more about it.

Later on, he told us that we five were the earth focus for that activity which gave us a new realization of how the Ascended Masters really need the students if They are to accomplish Their purposes and save America and the world.

The wind ceased when the cloud disappeared but Mr. Ballard never told us whether that had any connection with the manifestation or not.

This is the manifestation to which Pelleur refers in the early part of His dictation in the Ascended Master Light (P. 256; 122). Either I did not see His Ray from below or mistook it for an airplane beacon-light. However, I think what I saw below was a beacon-light as it seemed to revolve at regular intervals and, as I remember, remained after the cloud was gone. Of that I cannot be sure though for Pelleur's dictation did not come out until months later, to call my attention to the matter and I have not since returned to that exact point to check on whether there is a beacon-light there or not. (Student, L.B.)

On October 13, 1937, Lord Pelleur said that the Ray which came from underneath came from within the earth. That they in the interior of the earth were cooperating with the Cosmic Light and with that which is on the surface of the earth, to bring about perfection as quickly as possible. That the greatest cooperative activity of Light was focused upon the earth at that time, since the second Golden Age.

***

April 3, 1955, Kwan Yin said: I have pled in every age for the removal of the degradation of passion and lust and the scorn of those who have used their vital forces in a manner that was not ordained by God nor commanded by man. Lust and passion form the greatest layer by far, of the astral realm which surrounds the earth. Into it is woven the scorn, the unkindness, the selfishness which has recorded on the bodies of women as the unnecessary and undignified pain which accompanies (creation and) human birth.

It is My desire, and it is My reason for being to restore to mankind the dignity of entrance into this world of form on a song, in beauty, in harmony, in full control of the faculties and the conscious mind as it was in the beginning, before mankind chose to take the life of God and use it in vain.

The souls of men that are born on this earth plane are born on a wave of pain and a cry of agony. Do you see what that does to the etheric body, and to the lifestream newly come from Realms of such beauty and harmony? The retiring from the screen of life (at the close of embodiment) should be in dignity, when the service is completed in full

command of mind, in a perfect body, in which there is no disintegration or decay. Life, birth and passing death) these three activities should be restored and should represent the dignity of experience in this world of form, and manifest the glory of God, the Mighty I AM Presence.

We are the Guardians of the Sacred Fire. That means We are those Beings Who keep the spark of divinity alive within the hearts of mankind. Those of Us, have concentrated Our Light to specific services. When we turn Our attention to an individual We increase in such a one the qualities which are Our predominant feeling.

As the Masters give Their gifts to individuals, their mind wants to accept. But it is in the locked feelings which do not respond, where We find the resistance of even the most earnest chela. It is in the buried resentments, rebellions and disappointments of the etheric consciousness We find the "block" to the building of the individual focus of the Sacred Fire thru those of you thru whom We would like to walk the earth as the Master Presence of compassion, fountain of that merciful Flame which frees life everywhere from distortion and imperfection and restoring life again to its Divine design.

Leonora

Leonora Who invented that radio in the Cave of Symbols, worked on it during seven embodiments, four were masculine and three feminine, retaining the memory each time one to the next. She came from France to the Cave of Symbols, and knew Lafayette over there.

The radio has three fields of operation. In medium, one can reach any place on the surface of the earth including the etheric belts. The Etheric Cities are I the first etheric belt around the earth. In low it connects with Pelleur's region in the center of the earth. In high it can connect with the Planet Venus. This radio is the only mechanical instrument that reaches Venus. It is thru it that Mighty Victory's first contact with Master Saint Germain came about.

Mighty Victory thought if it was possible that on that darkened planet there could be that much wisdom to produce a mechanism which could annihilate space. He says He just thought those words. Yet Saint Germain answered right away saying, there was great wisdom here. That it needed encouragement and strength; and asked if He would like to give assistance. Victory answered right away in the affirmative, feeling His

mighty vibratory action, and positive voice, therefore knew He would make it, even thru the jungles of human creation. Victory said that psychic-astral realm was much more dangerous than the jungles.

In September of 1939, it was said that the Great Ones have and have had for about 86 years a counter-acting force to the most destructive of poisonous gases. It has been used three times in past forgotten civilizations. This is what had happened in cities which have been discovered, where everything there is found to be intact, just as if the people had walked out. That gas was used, destroying the people's entire physical structure in a few minutes, without affecting the physical structure of building and contents.

***

It was said in September 1939, the Ascended Master had airplanes without wings that could anchor in mid-air, in use now. These secret airplanes were produced because of the necessity for the protection of mankind, when secret submarines were built by man.

Mighty Cosmos with the two secret Rays came forth for or to give protection.

In the 1930's, before September 1939, the students who wanted to serve the Light had the idea that they were serving Saint Germain or the Messengers, of course they were assisting them. But when it was explained and made clear that the students were really serving Life for their own Freedom, the transformation which took place in the feeling world of the student body all over America was remarkable.

The dark cloud referred to in Washington's Vision was dissolved before September 17, 1939.

***

Leonora (see p.2). When Leonora had invented and perfected the radio, for a certain power of connection, then She felt it could be used for or with other things under the accumulating conditions of the physical world. Some remarkable things did come out of it the Reflector which is in the Retreat in Arabia being one. It has a powerful use in connection with the use of a Light Ray. It is not to be known in the outer world.

In the Retreat in Arabia in the Television Chamber, a great circular room which is especially insulated, with a precipitated substance to make

it sound and vibration proof. In the center is a larger Reflector. Much electrical apparatus around it and a large dial at its side. By focusing the dial on a particular point anywhere on the surface of the earth one can instantly see very accurately all that is taking place there. The Reflector in 1931, had already been in use in the Retreat in Arabia over 100 years.

The radio chamber, to make it sound and vibration proof, is insulated with a precipitated substance. By means of this instrument, one can see instantly and accurately at any distance, what is taking place, by focusing it to any particular point on the surface of earth.

June 27, 1937, Lord Himalaya said, they have had the radio for 100 years in India.

***

The planet earth was created for three evolutions to develop upon it, for mankind, the Angelic kingdom and the Elemental kingdom, to work in full conscious cooperation with each other.

We are responsible for our own world. We created the human or accepted it by letting it in. Now our thoughts and feelings have a certain pattern, and function accordingly, hence misqualifying and creating more human creation.

To get to the point of not even knowing the Presence and the Masters any more, took a lot of application on our part, but the wrong kind. Application of rebellion, feeling we know more than God, separateness, egotism, development of pride, and the creation of the seven sins and all their ramifications. That all took a lot of application. That of course was over a very long period of time, millions of years. That we had to do all of our own, with no help from so-called God, all with just the energy flowing thru the individual which was allotted, a composite of that is what we are today.

At a point the individual allotted energy had to be decreased, or man would have annihilated his physical body (form).

Some people have said, they were bringing forth a new teaching. The outer human mind of the self is always looking or wanting something different, evidently hoping for vicarious atonement. Looking for something by which everything is done for one without the outer self having to make effort – without having to apply the Law him/her self.

It is not a new teaching that is needed but application of the Law. The new Teaching has been given by Saint Germain and other Divine Beings in the 1930's and 1950's.

Supposing one just read all the various school text books on arithmetic, what good or how would he keep his bank account if he did not apply it?

The mind has the capacity to form conclusions from fragmentary information which are human concepts, and the accumulation of those human concepts is what is termed the intellect.

To go by oneself, get still and think things thru, is well, and we should do that. But that is not contemplation, that in mental thinking. For meditation and/or contemplation one needs to also silence the mental activity.

When one applies the Law sufficiently and correctly it will prove itself.

In this new Teaching we have the assistance of Ascended Masters and Divine Beings, which makes a big difference from the former teaching which these others just revise and/or mix some of the new in with it, and call it new teaching.

***

Self-correction, self-control and harmonious management of energy are required by the Law before the assistance can be given toward eternal youth and the glorious Light bodies which are the pattern of the Divine Self. (Master Morya)

One must become still and silence the violent pulsations in the aura, then consciously create thru the mental body an accurate vehicle of reception to the divine ideas of the Presence. The emotional body must be controlled, so that when one says, "Peace be still", these energies can be used as a grail thru which the gifts of the Causal Body can flow into the outer world, into distress and bring harmony, peace or whatever is required. The concentrated energy in the etheric body must be purified so that one no longer accepts the many voices, the etheric rumblings of the past; the half truths and concepts and pressures that would exalt the self. Then the divine memory can be revivified, the magnificent powers and accomplishments, the memories of the activities in the seven Spheres,

and the remembrance of one's contact with the Master while the body sleeps. (Immaculata, July '54)

***

The Goddess of Liberty Who gave Washington the Vision, is responsible for the Cosmic Light coming to earth. That shows how everything in creation comes about thru individualization, and does away with the abstract idea that God did it or made it, and shows even the grass does not just spring up. As church people believe, that anything not explained, understood or understandable, is because God does not want them to know; this is only an excuse for deliberate ignorance. Ignorance is not God created, given or destined. Ignorance is not something that just **is** – like life and light. It is an action of individual free will. To be ignorant we had to do something, we had to ignore.

***

The idea being put out by their so-called new age light groups, that the "Fall of Man" was in the original Divine Plan and was for the purpose of being that man wanted to experiment to find out what would happen, etc. The idea "wanting to find out" in itself is a human idea and not an Ascended Master's or Divine idea, as They can know beforehand. However, the Ascended Masters have never said anything to that effect, but quite the contrary. The Divine Director said, that some of the students were with Him at that time so long ago, when He chose to go forward and the students chose to give their attention to the things of the world. The Lord Maha Chohan once said, that it was too bad that the Cosmic Law let it go so far, and did not interfere with free will long, long ago, as is the case now.

***

In the case of space ships and individuals coming here for experimentation it can be because human beings differ from the beings on other planets. It may be this that they are interested in to find out. And this difference is just human qualification, the human, the misqualified energy which has brought about the density, which they do not understand. So from that standpoint man is unique.

Scientists try to find out what produced or makes life. They work from the outer manifestation, trying to work inward. Trying to find that which activates and sustains life. Their action is in reverse of reality.

Because life is and always was before there ever was any manifestation as far as we are concerned on this planet. The only reason they do not see it is because of human qualification.

***

Days to Recognize:

May 1, New Year's Day for the New Age. Saint Germain's Ascension Day; His Coronation Day.

May 8, Lord Gautama's Birthday; His Day of Enlightenment; Buddhahood; and Ascension.

May 9, Jesus' Ascension Day.

May 12, Mothers' Day.

May 19.Whitsuntide – Pentecost

May 31, Memorial Day.

June 14, Flag Day.

Retreat:

May 15, Ascension Temple at Luxor.

June 15, Teton Retreat.

There is no failure but giving up, just continue to try.

V.13 N.2, July-August, 37 A.F. (1991)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Mighty Cosmos

There was the 17-day Class (June 30-July 16) at the Shrine Auditorium in Los Angeles, CA, but it was said or indicated that there was not (full) assurance that the balance for the earth could even be held for the next six months, and so it probably would not have been. But by Mighty Cosmos' coming forth on July 22, with the two secret Rays, which changed the whole vibratory action of the planet, is why the earth has been sustained.

He said we were dealing with Law not with our own desire. Mankind needed to control it. That the Masters' pleading for obedience had ceased. That the Law was in command, and He and the Goddess of Justice were in command of the activity of the earth. For us to make up our minds, as we were no longer going to sit on the fence. That we had to choose one way or the other. To either walk out of this Light or stay in It with all we were.

The students had been calling for the "Light as of a thousand Suns" to descend, Mighty Cosmos coming forth was an action of some of that Cosmic Light.

***

Many of these Divine Beings, mankind do not know of have existence, yet They give to human beings purity of Their feelings, just thru proximity to someone who is utilizing the power of the Violet Flame, utilizing the students' feelings, minds, etheric consciousness and physical bodies. These Beings give to them the concentration required to follow thru upon their paths, spiritual or secular, until they have fulfilled the Divine Plane. In the new activity the Ascended Master Saint Germain has called around His Banner of spiritual Freedom those chelas in whom He has placed His trust, to bring forth the New Age of the Seventh Ray.

Great Divine Director and Saint Germain

Thru the many centuries Saint Germain worked for mankind. He would raise students to a certain point, and they would rebel in the human feelings at the discipline required, in order for the energy from their I AM Presence to flow thru and give them their own Freedom, and they again would not make it.

When mankind first turned from the Light, the Great Divine Director chose to go along with the Light. In the 1930's, there were some students who lived at that time, and they chose to give their attention to the outer world.

The Great Divine Director is the Being Who gave the Liquid Light to those at the banquet before the King (Saint Germain) withdrew from the civilization 70,000 years ago.

It was the Great Divine Director Who founded the mystic house of Rakoczy. He is the One known at inner levels as the mysterious Master "R", and in occult literature sometimes confused, as being Saint Germain instead, because He worked with and under Him; took both His name and His service in middle Europe. The Divine Director being the Manu of the Seventh root race is the blue print for the people of the final evolution on the earth. It was the Divine Director's privilege to give that assistance to those four children, Bob, Rex, Nada and Pearl. Because in a former life, they had attained to a certain point, and understanding reembodiment, issued a mighty decree that in all future embodiments that they would take only embodiments that were completely harmonious.

In the beginning of bringing forth this Teaching, Saint Germain said to the Great Divine Director, that He would try this out. The Divine Director asked Him if He thought He could find anyone strong enough in the outer world who could stand against what would be focused at and forced upon them, if they undertook to spread this Light. Saint Germain said, He thought He could, and He would try on His own responsibility.

The Great Ones had to decide what would be the most powerful means to give this assistance to mankind at this time. The Great Divine Director said to Saint Germain, He would be willing to try with Him to make a final effort, to release the Light within enough of mankind for them to have the Blessings which it holds for them.

Beginning in the San Francisco Class (February 4 thru 13, 1937), at Saint Germain's request the Great Divine Director left His Cosmic Activity

and came forth to assist the people of earth. He came forth from His home in the Light, after He had rendered that service in India to the four Children and the others, as described in "Magic Presence".

In the San Francisco Class, February 13, 1937, the Great Divine Director rendered a similar but a little less powerful service for the students present, that He had done for the four Children and Mrs. Ballard, in that other body, who went to India; but here He had come to the students. This was an exceptional Activity, not only from the human or outer standpoint, but from the standpoint of the Realms of Light also.

Already by this date, February 13, if it had not been that the Messengers, Mr. & Mrs. Ballard, had been strong enough to stand before the world and carry this great Truth which Saint Germain had brought forth, destruction would have found America unguarded.

By April 21, 1937, such tremendous release of Light and Energy to bless mankind was coming forth as had never before been done in the history of the earth. In New York City the Great Divine Director said, if these mighty decrees had not gone forth for the protection and blessing for America, we would not have been in that city at that date, because of the destruction which would have taken place. It seems it was here that the black magicians had planned to sink Manhattan Island by pushing the energy in the gas belts to that region, but because of the Ballard, class there as Saint Germain had planned, it was averted.

The end of the ages is here, mankind can have the assistance of the Divine Being thru their call to the I AM Presence, or they can choose otherwise. That is the reason this Teaching is being brought forth, that this knowledge was being released, the greatest Truth that mankind can receive in the human consciousness.

June 7, 1937, The Divine Director rendered for the students present in Detroit, a similar service, only less powerful, He had rendered the four Children in the Cave of Light.

July 11, 1937, the Great Divine Director said, he had been present in every one of the Messengers classes since He had started in that San Francisco Class.

For more than 200,000 years the Great Divine Director has been governing and assisting in perfecting the outer manifestation of the lifestreams of individuals.

He has been the authority to the earth for two million years.

Which Energy Produces Results

Amongst the students there is the general concept that the energy released from them in the decrees or calls they make to the Presence is the energy required to produce the results. That the Great Ones use it. Hence think they have to speed it up to make it the vibratory action required. The energy from the decrees the students make, is not what is used to fulfill the decree. The decree is what will release and permit energy from the Presence and Great Ones to be released to produce the results asked for in the decree. The decree or call to the Presence enables these powers (the powers from the Presence and Great Ones) to be released and act. It is their energy which is qualified with perfection, which is used to bring about the results and not the energy used by human beings to issue the decree.

The Presence is the Doer, the call, the decree but releases the power, Intelligence and Energy of the Presence to accomplish the results asked for. (Vol. 7, p. 140)

Statements do release from the Presence all that is required. (Vol. 7, p. 431)

Continue your earnest calls to your Presence which enables these powers to act. P. 468

The energy and substance human beings release in the decrees or calls, releases from the Presence and Great Ones the energy which does the work, transmutes, changes energy and conditions. (Vol. 12 p. 127).

The energy used to do decrees but enables the energy of the Divine to be released to fulfill the decree, and is actually not the energy used to remedy the condition.

If one does not generate sufficient release of his own energy to release the energy from his I AM Presence to accomplish what is asked for the Christ Self may call to a Master. (Vol. 7p. 357).

***

Days To Recognize:

July 1, the Karmic Board is in session.
July 4, Independence Day.
July 22, the coming forth of Mighty Cosmos and the Two Secret Rays

July 28, Mr. Ballard's birthday.
Aug. 15, Mother Mary's Ascension Day.

Retreats:

June 15 - July 14, Teton Retreat.
July 15 – Aug. 14, Transylvania Retreat.
Aug. 15 – Sept. 14, Meru's Retreat.
Sept. 15 – Oct. 14, Liberty Flame in France.
Oct. 15 – Nov. 14, Maha Chohan's Retreat.
Nov. 15 – Dec. 14, Shamballa.
Dec. 15 – Jan. 14, Teton Retreat.
Autumn Class, here: Sept. 26, 27, 28, 29.

V.13 N.3, September-October, 37 A.F. (1991)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Sanat Kumara

Sanat Kumara dictated for the first time July 1, 1937, He said, that everyone thus far drawn under this Radiation of Saint Germain, has had definite training (in these great Laws) in some embodiment in the past. There is no greater information and Instruction that this, Saint Germain has given, on the whole earth. Do not ever look for anything greater. Do not be foolish enough to expect to find It anywhere else.

The second time He dictated was July 5, 1937, during the Shrine Class in Los Angeles, (July 2 thru 11, 1937. He said, the I AM Presence is the only Source in the universe which can bring Freedom to you, or bring you into It and sustain you. There is nothing else that you can find which will do it. That since the opening of this Class that for which They could hardly hope was made possible. That They had waited for more than 400,000 years for this time that mankind might have this assistance and Freedom. This Light Saint Germain brought forth is the greatest come to earth in all of that time.

They expected to establish another activity of this kind in the east (New York City) thru which, like a great Rainbow of Promise, these two foci might act.

The time had arrived when mankind's' vicious destructive activity had no power.

Each one there was privileged to be a part of this great service.

Because They thought They saw this possibility is why the Messengers had come to Los Angeles at regular intervals. This was during the ninth Class there. These varied from two days to 17 days each.

He said, shortly there would come forth certain assistance to every sincere individual, which He might not mention that night. He asked: "Will you be kind enough to do this for Me? Silently before you retire at night will you send Love and blessings to those individuals who have because of some outside influence, turned aside from this Pathway of Light? We do

not want to see anyone fail anywhere. I do not mean, that you should be subject to their influence in any way; but in the silence of your own room, call to their Mighty I AM Presence to give them the assistance and cut them free from every hypnotic influence which would deprive them of the freedom and the blessings which this Light holds for them. A great service can be rendered in that way. The Light will always one day claim Its Own; but in this assistance, you can help these blessed ones greatly, by calling their Presence into action to cut them free from everything, which has led them astray." (Voice of the I AM Aug. 1937 pp 3-7)

Lord Maitreya, October 8, 1937, during His Discourse at the request of those ministering, He anchored a Ray of Light from the Realm of Light from which He came, into New York City. And also one into Los Angeles for the activities of the future, to hold the balance of the east and west in America. (Vol. 7 p. 176.)

Master Morya in New York City, May 15, 1938 said, the Great Divine Director rendered a great service to New York City, as it was hoped to make it a mighty Focus of Light.

That the Rainbow is a symbol of fulfillment to the earth, It represents a certain activity. It was coming into a Cosmic Activity. The Cosmic Beings were bringing these colors into focus thru the Light Rays which the rainbow represents. That would be a mighty thing.

For the segment of the rainbow to go thru the atmosphere to Los Angeles, it goes right on around thru the earth and back to New York City.

Thru consciously directed Light Rays, containing all these qualities, It is the Power of the Cosmic Light. It goes around thru the earth, and regulates the power and activity of the gas belts.

That is what three and a half years of calls for protection of America had done.

May 24, 1938, the complete circle of the Rainbow took Its Dominion in America. By the connection of these Rainbow Rays from New York City to Los Angeles made a powerful Focus at these two points on the landed surface of America. (Vol. 7 pp 345-7.)

In Lost Angeles the Messengers had held four Classes in various places, and at the Shrine Auditorium six Classes; and three after that. In New York City, it took place during the sixth Class; and there were two after that.

Mighty Cosmos

(Continued from last issue.)

Mighty Cosmos coming forth July 22, 1939, was for a great Cosmic Purpose in the onrushing power of the Cosmic Light. That evening, two of the Secret Rays were sent to the earth, of which the outer world had never known. That made nine Rays to the earth, making the Power of the Three-fold Flame to the earth (nine makes three Three-fold Flames) are the Power of the Three times Three.

The war entity of Europe had been dissolved, much (psychic-astral) substance, in the atmosphere over and around America had been dissolved and transmuted, thus changing it, great numbers of disembodied entities had been removed, and other achievements which took place during the Shrine Class (June 30 thru July 16, 1939) made this * Action coming forth possible, right at the only hour in a thousand years in which it could have been done. That being the center of that one thousand years, otherwise it would have had to wait 500 years. Mighty Cosmos represents the greatest Action that had come to earth in two and one half million years.

Thus started a certain action, a great release, forever silencing every destructive individual toward this Light, the revealing and bringing forth evidence against spies which would be their conviction. The Glory of Its mighty Action to mankind started that night. With that release, that made enough in America making the call to hold the balance for the time being.

Mighty Cosmos commanded K-17 to add Legions to His army of Light; but it was necessary for the students to keep up their calls.

Mighty Cosmos is the Law of one of the Secret Rays of which the outer world shall never know. He did not describe His Secret Ray further, because minds in the outer world would jump at all kinds of conclusions. When mankind have advanced enough into the Golden Age, and the vibratory action of the student body of America is raised to a certain point of comprehension, will be revealed Who He is, what His part in this Activity for the Freedom of American and her people is, and from whence He came. Then all army, navy, penal institutions and hospitals in this land will cease to exist.

He said, that the student body of America who had stood so loyal to the Messengers, to the Light and Saint Germain had been the Magnet of

Power which had drawn Him; and Saint Germain's endeavor, all that had been accomplished thru His I AM Activity. That meant the Victory of Light upon the earth.

That the All-powerful Light was back of the Messengers, and that their magnificent courage and strength, never know on earth before, had brought about this release that night.

He said, that the physical bodies we had previously in all the various embodiments, were not so important. But the present bodies were more important than any before because of the possibility of gaining our Eternal Freedom in the Ascension.

That Saint Germain has brought this great Light and Freedom to mankind which is the Truth and it will last for thousands of years as the Law to the earth.

There were 20 people in America who fully accepted this great Light and if they had asserted it to the world, could have turned half of the population of America to this Light within one year.

He said, beloved Saint Germain is the Law of the Violet Ray to the earth. That He would not tell the colors of these other Two Rays, but one Ray would play that night upon the Americas from border to border and pole to pole, It would sweep this part of the Western Hemisphere.

The Goddess of Light was able to bring about the final fulfillment of all She had long wanted to do for the people in South America, that night.

Before dawn, He enfolded everyone who was loyal and sincere to the Light, all over the earth, in His Divine Love and His Secret Ray. It would not touch anyone who doubted. That in His position which He represents to the earth for the time being, that His position to our own Light was the same as what our own Lifestream represented to us.

The atmosphere all over the earth that night was changed.

That was the beginning of the greatest Spectacle on earth. (Voice, Aug. 1939.)

Because this is the only time in four and a half million years, when this point has come into action for the people of the earth and that is a wholly different activity from anything which has ever before acted upon the face of the earth. (Fun Wey, 5/30/39. Voice July '41)

In Los Angeles July 30, 1939, Sanat Kumara said, Mighty Cosmos coming forth did not change the Laws of Life but did change the activity for the people of earth.

He said that previously (July 5, 1937) He had asked the students to make the call for the return of all who had gone forth from (turned against) this Light. Tonight Life compels the recall of that request. Mankind in the future, must by their own call to the I AM Presence win the Victory or fall. Those who turn against the Light can no longer have Ascended Masters' Assistance.

He said, Mighty Cosmos came forth because in the culmination of the ages in releasing mankind from all human creation has to have assistance direct from the Source of its Intelligence and Energy acting here on earth. But without the students call, firmness and loyalty He (Cosmos) would not have come. This is the first time such Assistance has ever been given earth Sanat Kumara said, he and the Others came from Venus four and a half million years ago to assist mankind, They came of Their own volition, but it was not accomplished. Although He is Being of limitless Power, because free will was supreme and They did not dare to interfere with that. Only a few came out Victorious from the mass of mankind, and the Master Saint Germain was One. So can we comprehend what Saint Germain means to us and for the freedom of mankind? (Voice, Oct. 1941 pp 6f, 12.)

Like with the Messenger, Mr. Ballard, on the street in Los Angeles, turned on his human self; and ten minutes later it would have been too late.

That shows how the Presence can prompt the outer self to do what is required yet in time that the action can be carried out, and if the outer self will cooperate. That is how the Light of God never fails. However, when human free will still prevails beyond that point human beings can prevent the action from being accomplished. As in the case of Sanat Kumara's endeavors.

***

Master Eriel said, July 23, 1939, that more than three million people in America had come to know that they have above them the individualized I AM Presence; (in five years).

He also said, that for a radius of 20 miles around Long Beach, CA. every disembodied entity was removed. Approximately 16,000 years ago the focus of destructive activity was established there before the last remnant of Atlantis sank, by a certain black magician, who had been removed earlier. There was one of the most powerful dope activities in the country. That night it was shattered.

***

Because of habit, it is so easy for one to feel: "Now I think I had better have a little help", and then goes to someone for it. When if he/she would just be a little more firm and say "Mighty I AM Presence, now You see that this is done here. Give me the evidence of Your Power, make me feel that My call to You is sufficient", then you will allow the Presence to sweep into action and do it. But the minute you begin to feel "Now I think I am going to have to have help", you change the vibratory action and then you actually do need help.

Whereas if you took the stand that your Presence was just as powerful as any one's else and would do it at your call; that would make a change in your feeling. When one leans too much on outside help he will not gain his Victory. (Voice, Oct. 40 p. 19.)

As long as we are in a physical body the pure energy constantly flowing from the Presence into us, is automatically qualified, that is, it is compelled to take on whatever qualities are in our feelings. That vibration radiates out from us and we cannot help it. It is very noticeable with a heavy smoker. This same thing takes place in regard to food or whatever we take into our bodies. Also with suggestions, what we suggest to others.

That radiation goes out to others and unless they have the Tube of Light around them sufficiently, it enters their world. In doing healing work the energy drawn and projected forth by the healer has a certain amount of human qualification in it. The healers are responsible for what goes forth from them.

The appointed Messengers were advised by Saint Germain, that at no time to ever attempt to advise students or to give advice to students; but keep turning them back to their own I AM Presence.

Discord, limitation, imperfection, is generated only by human beings.

The Stream of energy that flows in, beats the heart, would of itself produce perfection in our worlds, if it were not for the requalifying of it with the qualities of more or less discord acting in our feeling worlds. That perfect energy flowing thru is compelled to take on be clothed with whatever the feelings generate. Energy takes on qualification thru the conscious direction of the feelings of the individual.

To stop the requalifying of our Life energy with the qualities that are constantly acting in our feelings, requires maintained harmony in our feeling world.

From the Flame (in the heart) there is constantly pulsating into the universe, the energy of Life and the quality imposed upon that energy becomes the responsibility of the individual.

***

It was during the Class held in the Civic Opera House, Chicago, IL. October 7-16, 1938, as Mr. Ballard was in the lobby, autographing books for students, that law suit papers were served on him.

The woman who brought that charge against Mr. Ballard did not really want to do it. But a vicious individual got a hold of her and kept pounding at her until his vicious influence caused her to temporarily submit to it.

There was one person who thought that the Messengers were not necessary and that she could do what they could.

There were three couples who were going to exchange spouses because they claimed one of the others' spouse was his/her Twin Ray; so they all got divorced. One couple of these who were supposed to be Twin Rays, thought they were going to take the place of the Messengers. How ridiculous!

Then the Goddess of Light said, that no one on the earth could take their place. That the Great Cosmic Light had made it so.

She also said that anything which does not agree with the Instruction given thru the Messenger (Mr. Ballard) by Saint Germain and Others of the Great Ones, was not correct. It would be that way until mankind had reached certain rate of vibratory action, and certain individuals would be so anchored within the I AM Presence that the directions from It would be

so clear, that there will be no confusion or discrepancy in what they give forth.

The Ascended Beings by using that means of flashing Their Words before the Messenger, to express Their feeling and words to the students, did assure freedom from human concepts and imperfection.

Words "I AM"

Many places in the Bible it says, "I AM" is God's name. That means the vibratory action produced by the sounds released from the pronunciation of the words "I AM" as spoken in America English. The rates of vibration the sounds produced make contact with or connect with the I AM Presence in a way or whereas no other words will. This means the word God, or any other word in any language used for the supreme Being, the rate of vibration sounds produces, does not set the I AM Presence, into action as do the (English spoken) words "I AM".

When one says "Ich bin" (German), then only the personality of that one speaking responds.

When one calls to "John" of "Mary", only the person whose name it is responds to it. But when one calls to the I AM (Presence) (as pronounced in American English) that vibration connects with the I AM Presence of everyone. That is how and why so much was accomplished from the inner standpoint for all mankind and the world by such a small percentage of humanity in such a short period of time in the 1930's and 1950's.

Here the nucleus drew or released the power from within, or tapped into the Almighty, ever self-sustaining power. One can think of it in this way, as "fusion". And accomplished what by outer means or methods represented as "fission", using various forces of all sorts have failed to achieve all thru the ages.

***

The Position or place is so important to unascended beings. In the Ascended Masters' Realm They are all one in the desire for the greatest good for the earth. Each has a certain momentum in the Causal Body. When there is a requirement, any one of the Spiritual Hierarchy Who qualifies offers Himself to fill that position. Sanat Kumara Who came as Lord of the Flame from Venus, took upon Himself the Office of the Chohan of the Seventh Ray. Gautama now Lord of the World, held that

position also. They consider not place but the requirement of the current hour. When Jesus moved up to World Teacher, Nada, Ascended long before He did, willingly took the place of the Chohan of the Sixth Ray, for the time being. Lanto, great Hierarch of the Teton Retreat, Ascended long before Kuthumi, willingly accepted Chohanship of the Second Ray, because the requirement of the hour was such that some One be in that place magnetizing those currents.

***

Days to Recognize

Sept 29, Lord Michael's Day.
Sept. 30, Angelic Harvest
Oct. 3, Commemoration of first dictation in Vol. 3
Oct. 12, Columbus Day.
Oct. 19, America's Freedom won at Yorktown.
Oct. 31, Elementals' Harvest at Shamballa. Hallowe'en.

Retreat

Sept. 15 – Oct. 14,
Liberty Flame in France.
Oct. 15 – Nov. 14, Maha Chohan.
Four Day Class:
September 27, 28, 29, 30.
Dec. 26 thru Jan. 1.

V.13 N.4, November-December, 37 A.F. (1991)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Instruction

The following experienced and told to me by a Miss A. from Budapest.

Miss A. was living in New York City, at the time the Messengers, Mr. & Mrs. Ballard were holding a class on the "I AM" Instruction at the Mecca Temple in New York City, Nov. 25-Dec. 4, 1938, the Instruction was being broadcasted over radio, 30 minutes of each class, and Miss A. had heard the broadcast and had come hoping she might get to talk to Mrs. Ballard. But as no appointment had been arranged she could not see Mrs. Ballard immediately. So she said: "I have a feeling I should tell you part of what I want to tell Mrs. Ballard. I have never told anyone about this experience before." She began by saying, during the World War I, I was serving as a nurse. I had been sent out near the front to a building that was used for a hospital, and the wounded and dying men were lying all over the floor with cats and rats around. It was a terrible condition and the foul odor of the place was almost unbearable. I had no help, no food, no supplies and no medicine for the men and I did not know what to do and as I stood in bewilderment, I bit my lip and said, "Oh God! If there is a God, surely something can be done for these men." As I turned to look around, there stood a very, very beautiful doctor, and he said: "My dear may I be of assistance to you?" I replied, "Oh yes! Doctor I need everything for these men, they are assistance to you?" I replied, "Oh yes! Doctor I need everything for these men, they are going to die if I don't get immediate assistance, I need beds, I need food, I need bandages and other supplies, I need doctors, and nurses, I need medicine!" This wonderful, beautiful doctor just smiled, and said: "No we don't use medicine." But I said: "Doctor I need medicine to inject into them to stop their pain and suffering." And he said: "No we don't use medicine to stop pain." And I said: "Doctor they are going to die, and he would say: "No they are not going to die they are all going to get well." As we walked along I noticed the entire hospital had become fragrant like roses, and before He left He

said: "I will see what I can do to help you." He asked me if I liked nursing, and I told him, "Yes, if I just had something to do it with."

At this time the men were lying all over the floor in a terrible condition, but within twenty-four hours after this beautiful, wonderful doctor was there, every man was in a bed, the bunk kind, three decks along the walls, the was food, supplies, nurses, and everything in perfect condition. I don't know how all these things got into the hospital, but they got there, and the men remarked about the walls and floors and ceiling all looking violet.

The next time this beautiful, wonderful doctor came I noticed He had a big black beard, and as I looked at Him I didn't like that and He just smiled but did not say anything, and the next time He came, He didn't have a beard.

Every time after this beautiful wonderful Doctor was there the men would speak about the walls, floor and ceiling all looking violet and the entire place smelled like roses for days after each visit.

Finally after many days, the regular doctors with their 15 or 20 attendants came and as they entered they gave orders for the men to be prepared for operations, and the men all called out and said: "We don't want any operations, we want our clothes." The doctors and the attendants wanted to know what was the matter with them, and what happened, and the men all replied: "There has been another doctor here and we are all healed." And they demanded their cloths. The doctors and their attendants examined the men and to their surprise found the men were all healed and ready to go home.

So then the doctors wanted to know more about this beautiful doctor. They made inquiry of the guards at the doors. The guards all declared there had been no doctor enter there. I replied to them: "There has been a doctor here, and the proof of it is the men are all healed. I asked the guards, how did all the beds and supplies get in here, and none of them knew anything about how any of those things got in there. I said further, I don't know how the doctor got in here and I don't know how he got out of here, but I do know he was here and there is plenty of proof of it.

They were all amazed but acknowledged that this same doctor had been to other hospitals also.

One time after this wonderful, beautiful doctor had been there, I met a nurse as I went thru a door and she stepped back as though surprised or shocked, and said: "Oh! Miss A. what? And she stepped back and just looked with great surprise. I asked her why she acted that way: and she replied; "There is a great Light around you, don't you see it?" I replied that I did not, and she said no more.

As she related this experience to me, we were standing in the lobby of the Mecca Temple in New York City. As she turned and looked thru the door to the stage she saw the picture of beloved Master Saint Germain, she pointed to It and said: "There is the picture of that beautiful, wonderful doctor, only He is so much more beautiful that that picture, and Oh! His clothes were so beautiful and wonderful you have never seen beautiful clothes until you see His clothes. You have never seen a beautiful person until you see that beautiful, wonderful Doctor.

The last time this beautiful Doctor came to the hospital He asked me, "When your service here is over what would you like to do?" I replied: "Go to America." He smiled and said: "Go to America," but said no more about that, but He did say, "When you need help call to Me and I will help you." I said: "How can I call to you, I don't even know your name." He did not reply but just smiled.

Then after my service was over and I was at home, one day a very beautiful man came to my place and said: "Did you say you wanted to go to America?" I replied "Yes." He said, "How would you like to travel?" I replied, "I do have but I don't know where they are." He left and when He returned He handed me an envelope, and in it was a ticket as second class passage to New York City, and the names and addresses of my people in New York City. I came as soon as I could get ready, and have been here since. Today when I heard that broadcast over the radio, I just felt I had to come down here. I have never told anyone about this experience before, but I just had the feeling I should tell you, and I hope to get to see Mrs. Ballard.

An appointment was arranged and she got to see Mrs. Ballard. After she had finished telling me of this experience which was just before the evening class, and the girls had returned to the book tables, I had the opportunity to tell my wife and a friend about as I have given it here; there was a flash of Light came from above, which was surely a signal from our Blessed Master Saint Germain, that this was the truth.

Some weeks later I had an opportunity to tell Mr. and Mrs. Ballard about this. Mr. Ballard said it was the truth. Mrs. Ballard said, she had told her about the experience about the same as I had related it to them.

About a year later I was asked to tell this to an audience of about 3,000 people, and there were two men in the audience who were in Budapest during the war and they told me that an account of this experience was in the newspapers of Budapest and the guards were on that; for not knowing how the doctor got into the hospital A Student.

Twin Rays

(Continued from Vol. 12 #3 #4)

The White Fire Body has nothing to do with or in regard to the functioning of the outer self. As far as the outer consciousness is concerned, the action of the White Fire Body comes after the Ascension, and has no part in a human being's process of making the Ascension. When one has made the Ascension into the Electronic Body of the "I AM", that completes the Ascension into the Light from the physical body or human standpoint.

Then the individual can enter the White Fire Body, go in and out at will.

One need not Ascend into the White Fire Body to be an Ascended Master.

The I AM Presences can and do go into the White Fire Body whenever They choose, even now. Perhaps it is something like the Christ Self does now, in regard to the Presence, but the Presences always stay a Focus by Themselves as well, as They are now.

To do work at Cosmic levels in the fullness of the I AM Presence, that comes only after both Twin Rays have made the Ascension. Then when They qualify, They can both go into the White Fire Body and work from that standpoint when required to do certain Cosmic Work or Creation, and again one or both can come out and work from that standpoint.

The White Fire Body stands above one's (the two Twin Flames) I AM Presence, the two Presences may be on different Rays because of free will.

The I AM Presence of an individual gets Its Life, and Energy from the White Fire Body, just like the Christ Self does from the I AM Presence, and

the four lower bodies do thru or from the Christ Self. Even the I AM Presence of a human being as a rule never comes with in earth's atmosphere. During all the years of the class work, only was it mentioned or pointed out that on a very special occasion did some (a few) students' I AM Presence do so.

In the beginning the Twin Flames abide and function as one in purpose, in the Realms of Light. There is a mutual attraction between Them. Here They are very happy and have each other's companionship in Their endeavors and service. The Love between Twin Rays is beautiful, exalting, wonderful and uplifting. Some always remain in the inner Spheres. But eventually with some Twin Flames; one or both get the impulse to carry the action of perfection out further, on planets or stars. Then may come the first separation, as on earth even forgot each other, and floundered for centuries. Sometimes as one takes embodiment the other remains at inner levels as the positive pole. But sometimes they both take embodiment and work together or they may work separately. Now quite a number of these are drawn together and some will complete their work and make the Ascension at the close of this embodiment.

However, in some cases one Twin Ray is already Ascended. With some of these, a Cosmic union is possible. This is determined by the Karmic Board, as such a union has to be of benefit to the progress of the universal Scheme. Also there has to be the possibility of the unascended one making the Ascension at the close of this embodiment.

When both Rays are Ascended They are of equal, purity, freedom, dominion and power. They then can work at Cosmic Levels, by projecting Cosmic Rays of Light thru Love, Wisdom and Power, creating and controlling Cosmic Activities.

A Lifestream actually encompasses the Stream of Life of both Twin Rays and all the Life from the individual White Fire Body.

As the electrons are drawn into the White Fire Body from whence each of the Twin Rays has been externalized, the White Fire Body forms the primal essence into the pattern of the Lifestream. Then as it descends into each Twin Ray is made up of these tiny patterns, and the stream of Life flowing down and forming the various inner bodies (etheric, mental, and emotional) is likewise made up of this pattern. Even the flesh form (of present mankind), each atom, is made up of many of these tiny forms swinging around the polarized love center that holds them in place.

As one qualifies the life, these little forms, unclothed in worry, depression or discord, flow out and make one's forcefield and one's gift to all life around oneself. These little forms become the actual substance, the money, and the forms by which one is surrounded.

Originally we were made in the image and likeness of (God) the I AM Presence.

At this point of the Cosmic cycle there is an action of uniting Twin Rays. This does not mean getting married, and has nothing to do with marriage. It is a difference action, an inner action, while marriage is of the human, an outer world activity only, and in relation to the sex activity. In the Realms of Light there is no sex, and nothing concerning it. There is no giving in marriage. The uniting of Twin Rays is a Divine Action, and is permanent. However, Twin Rays can and are sometimes married and live the human way, then all human laws apply. But marriage in the outer does not mean that they have been united on the inner. In the Realms of Light there is only the action of the Twin Rays working for the expansion of the Light of Themselves and for the benefit of the whole.

When man first came on earth there was no sex, and no marriage as now know. It was this way thru the first three root races. That action only came about after mankind had these dense bodies which came about thru misqualifying energy, termed human creation. This was a very long process. The whole action of procreation now is human, it has to be carried on in accordance to on with the human standpoint.

For the earth to go into the Light, that all has to be changed back into the Divine way of procreating thru the projection of Light Rays.

At the beginning of the decline of the Second Golden Age, when mankind began to turn the attention down and away from the perfection of producing their kind thru the projection of the Light Rays, the Goddess of Purity left or was driven from the earth. She entered the Great Silence and remained there. Now proof had to be given that a few of mankind were ready to return to the original perfection before She would come forth again. Thru enough obedience for the first time on January 1, 1939. Later She warned the students to not seek their Twin Rays, to leave that to the wisdom of their I AM Presence.

Sometimes the term "soul mate" is used to mean "Twin Rays". But more often it refers to two individuals who are attracted to each other

because of harmonious association in past embodiments.

Third Episode

Washington's Vision of the future of America was a real prophesy, and only Cosmic Beings can produce real prophesies. The Goddess of Liberty in Her great wisdom gave General Washington that Vision in the winter of 1777-78, one afternoon, during the Revolutionary war when he retreated to Valley Forge. Two of the activities, the Revolutionary war and the Civil war, were already fulfilled before Saint Germain's Work began. At the time the Vision was given, there seemed no possibility of the Third Episode being withheld. They could not tell what mankind would do or what response would come forth: otherwise They could have told accurately.

In the vision it showed a dark shadowy being, like an angel, standing, or rather floating in mid-air, between Europe and America. He seemed to be the instigator of the activity of what was shown as the Third Episode. That great dark cloud was to submerge America. It was to arise in South Africa, and She saw it move toward America. That was a mighty reality which the Goddess of Liberty saw.

It showed the dark being taking water from the ocean, he sprinkled it upon Europe, Asia and Africa. From each of these countries arose think, black cloud which joined into one. Throughout this mass gleamed a dark red light, by which could be seen hordes of armed men moving with the cloud, marched by land and sailed by sea to America. The cloud enveloped the country. The armies devastated the whole country, and millions went into combat with each other.

Then a Light as of a thousand suns shone down from above. It pierced and broke into fragments the dark cloud which enveloped America. At the same time the Angel upon whose head shone the word Union (Micah), who bore our national flag in one hand and a sword in the other, descended from the heavens attended by legions of white spirits. These immediately joined the inhabitants of America, who were well-nigh overcome, but who immediately taking courage again, closed up their broke ranks and renewed the battle Amid the fearful noise of the conflict, the mysterious voice said, "Son of the Republic, look and learn." As the voice ceased, the shadowy being for the last time dipped water from the ocean and sprinkled it upon America. Instantly the dark cloud rolled back,

together with the armies it had brought, leaving the inhabitants of the land victorious.

Then once more the villages, towns and cities sprang up where they were before, while the bright Angel, planting the azure standard he had brought in the midst of them, cried with a loud voice: "While the stars remain, and the heavens send down dew upon the earth, so long shall the Union last." And taking from his brow the crown on which blazoned the word "Union", he placed it upon the Standard while the people, kneeling down, said "Amen", "I AM".

Then the mysterious visitor (the Goddess of Liberty) said, "son of the Republic, what you have seen is thus interpreted: Three great perils will come upon the Republic. The most fearful is the third passing which the whole world united shall not prevail against her. Let every child of the Republic learn to live for his God, his land and Union."

The Master Saint Germain and the Great ones, in the 1930's were endeavoring to prevent that Third Episode from taking place. This They could only do by earnest, sincere calls from the "I AM" students. Because of the decrees, in the place or position of that dark shadowy being in the center of the Atlantic Ocean was placed a Pillar of Light, April 18, 1937. If Saint Germain had not brought forth this Work, the activity of the Third Episode would have begun before June 9, 1937. (To be continued)

***

In the beginning of the Class (March 11 thru 20, 1938) the Great Ones poured forth a power of Radiation to Russia and the people, to try to bring the vast remedy which was needed. The beginning of that destructive element was in Russia in connection with three individuals in New York is what started that frightful destruction to mankind and earth.

In South Africa where that dark cloud which was to submerge America, was to arise, there was established an "I AM" group. Thru this, the Great Ones could focus Their Power of Light. The sinister force tries to spread its destruction everywhere. Some of that literature denouncing the Messengers and this Instruction reached those students. They were shocked momentarily. Then gathered themselves together, and decided, if the Messengers were good enough for the Ascended Masters, then they were good enough for them.

***

The Goddess of Liberty gave Her first dictation in New York City, October 13, 1937, 54 years ago (1991). She revealed She was the One Who gave General Washington that Vision about the future of America. The symbol of Her stands in New York harbor, and everyone on board boats coming in or going out feel Her Radiance of the quality of Liberty.

Days To Recognize:

Nov. 1, All Saints Day.

Nov. 2, All Soul's Day.

Nov. 28, Thanksgiving Day. Nov., Masters' and mankind's harvest at Shamballa.

Dec. 25, Christmas Day.

Dec. 26, or so, the Karmic Board convenes over the Teton Retreat.

Dec. 31, In the last 24 hours of the year is when every lifestream who has had even partial embodiment on earth, is then taken in the etheric body and passed thru the Violet Flame Cauldron.

Retreat:

Nov. 15 thru Dec. 14, Shamballa.

Dec. 15 thru Jan. 14, Teton Retreat.

V.13 N.5, January-February, 37 A.F. (1992)
LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Great Cosmic Light

What is known as the Great Central Sun, the Sun behind the Sun we see in the sky, is the Godhead to our solar system, also to the other six solar system in this galaxy as well; to all individual who originally embodied on any one of the 49 planets, there are seven planets around each of the seven suns.

We are a seven-fold being as in regard to planetary action.

The God Principle, the individualized I AM Presence is above each one and is anchored in the heart of each. The seven centers of the body, are the points of anchorage of It in the physical form.

As Saint Germain said, we were to only consider the upper three center, the heart, throat and head centers. In this regard, the two centers, the pineal gland and pituitary body are considered to be the head center.

By focusing the attention on and holding the consciousness on this head center, one recognizes and invites the currents and Rays of Light from his/her I AM Presence and the assistance of the Ascended Masters.

The energy of the lower three centers needs to be raised and purified. It can be and should be done thru these upper three centers as the Presence does work thru these but does not thru the lower ones.

Since the old or occult law was set aside in the early 1930's, and we know our I AM Presence and the use of the Transmuting Violet Flame, this has changed the discipline for the neophyte; who is to give conscious attention and consideration only to the upper three centers. This is a safer, more powerful and yet rapid means of attainment by which one is enabled to hold permanent contact with the "Great Cosmic Light".

Although one's I AM Presence is anchored in the heart and radiates thru the upper three centers, the point of anchorage and radiation of the Great Central Sun is the pineal gland. That indicates that Its radiation only goes that far in the physical body, compared to one's I AM Presence, which is above the dividing line.

Man in inherent nature is 12-fold, because the Spirit Spark, the original individualization of each one came from the Great Central Sun, which is 12-fold.

In the Realm of the activity of the Cosmic Light, the Legions of Light means the Ascended Masters, the Great Cosmic Beings, the Ascended Masters and Legions of Light combined. All activity upon earth's surface or within the earth must be directed by Intelligence and Wisdom.

What is meant by the Cosmic Light is the consciously projected activity from the Heart of the Great Intelligence, the Great Central Sun, Who governs this system of worlds the Great Central Sun. It is the Power from whence comes the Cosmic Light to the earth, and those Great Beings there consciously project It forth to the earth. All the pleading of mankind makes no difference with that Great Light.

The students can call this Mighty Infinite Power of the Mighty I AM Presence, which is the Great Cosmic Light and Substance, into the mental and feeling worlds of mankind; until the fullness of Its Power acts there and takes dominion.

The students have privilege of rendering this important impersonal service, if they would only do it.

The Great Cosmic Light is an activity of the Law of Life for the earth, directed by a Group of Masters referred to as the Great Central Sun. The Great Cosmic Light is not an involuntary activity, but It is consciously projected by this Group of Cosmic Beings, Who govern this solar system of planets.

Mankind got into this density by consciously turning the attention from the I AM Presence, by the attention on outer things instead. Thus kept lowering the rate of vibratory action until now the earth is at the lowest point.

Thru the centuries the Great Ones, the Ascended Masters working with an assisting mankind were not permitted by Cosmic Law to give certain help because human being did not know their I AM Presence, nor the use of the Transmuting Violet Flame.

April 21, 1937, the Great Divine Director said, that since Saint Germain had brought forth this activity the Great Cosmic Light did permit help to be given. So by April 7, 1937, there was sufficient activity of the Cosmic Law because of the need and Blessing of mankind to release the

Light and it would be twice a year, again on July 7th, instead of as in the past only at very long intervals.

April 17, 1938, Saint Germain said and He was very grateful, that from the Realms of Light there was coming to the earth the assistance which was imperative. Because He and those Who stood with Him had been able to serve and draw the attention of the Cosmic Light at that time. With that assistance the Light was at last finding Its dominion on earth, and would no longer be a shadow planet (dark star). (Continued below)

Disc Of Light

July 31, 1937, the Great Divine Director started the activity of projecting a Disc of Light into the feeling world of individuals. He chose of His own volition to give this assistance. This He started by doing It for the young people of America. It would give a mighty protection of their morality, of their courage and strength which they needed to stand in the Light. This activity was to make for the fullness of what was needed for the blessing of America.

Those who are aware of their I AM Presence have more dominion over the physical body than those who are not yet. The Great Ones had scarcely imagined it could be utilized for their protection at that time.

The hypnotic action of the sinister force is a very subtle thing. It creeps upon individuals and gets into their feeling world before they are aware of what is taking place. In this way that sinister thing seizes upon the young people thru the sex activity. That is why Saint Germain was warning the young people of America to stand guard over all sex activity, already back in 1937. To bring about that protection is why the Divine Director projected into their feeling world that Disc of Light. It would render a service the same as a certain precipitated Liquid Light which would absolutely protect one from any immorality for the rest of that embodiment. The disc acts as a magnet drawing all discord in the emotional body into it.

As the I AM students called forth protection and purity for the young people of America, that enabled these qualities to be projected into their mental and feeling would to assist the, cause them to have the courage and strength to stand against the nefarious things which were being projected into their world.

A change was taking place in the feelings within the young people in the colleges and universities, because of the decrees which had been issued.

Because of the determination and earnest calls of the I AM students, those arrangements were made which had not been attempted for more than 200,000 years.

A decree for their protection is in the Law of Life Decree booklet, page 23.

Third Episode

(Continued from Vol. 13 #4)

In case that Third Episode took place in America, there would scarcely have been enough people left on the earth to make one small city. Without the Light of America the earth would be lost. The United States of America representing the heart of the world, the destructive forces by getting control of it, in that way could then have gotten control of all the rest of the earth.

At that time the Goddess of Liberty could not see the possibility of being able to secure Dispensations and achievements such as the great group decreeing brought about in the 1930's. That is because the Great Ones cannot depend on human beings as to what they will do.

The Great Divine Director said, (December 22, 1937), that Saint Germain's Activity had made it possible to avoid that most destructive thing from over-taking the earth. If that would have taken place there would have been no decent place on earth for mankind to live. September 17, 1939, it was said, that dark cloud shown in the Vision was to arise in Africa and move toward America, was dissolved and transmuted, cause, effect and record, causing it to cease to act, hence never did approach America. The call of the student body made that possible. But that the third mighty action was in its throes at that time. But it could still be avoided.

On September 24, 1939, we were told that the third episode of Washington's Vision had not yet been successfully prevented. But it still could be.

The Light as of a thousand suns that shone down from above, represented some of the activity in the "I AM" Activity which thru the

decrees has prevented the third episode from coming about as it would have otherwise.

Great Cosmic Light

In March 1938, the Divine Director said If we only knew what the Freedom of America means, that the vicious claws had tried to enter the government here, the industries, and tried to prevent the aerial service, were trying to cripple America; excess taxation, thru that try to enslave the people. This is always the signal for the final enslavement of mankind. That has taken place to some extent. But because of Saint Germain's work coming forth, as the floods of Cosmic Light would strike the mass of people, they get encouraged and arise and annihilate their own would-be destroyers.

But that has not been and is not sufficient. In Russia they traded one man for another since the disposal of the Czar; which just changed one effect for another, but that did not solve the situation. What has been needed was a strong, sincere honest individual who would arise from their people in whom the people see as their friend, which would bring the solution to their problem. Then that that same thing would come about in the other countries too.

Treachery and deceit in high places brought distrust to the mass of people, hence they did not know upon whom they could depend.

However, as the Cosmic Light is increasing Its intensification to the earth, it looks more like the Great Ones are getting more result in Their efforts that individuals of power, of Light be raised up in the various countries, who will call forth the Power of Light and be sustained in their honesty, honor and integrity in their service to the people.

That destructive element began in Russia in connection with three individuals in New York, who started this frightful destruction.

Earlier there seemed to be no hope of bringing transformation into Russia. But there was evidence at that time which gave the Great Ones, renewed hope, and They were going to do Their utmost and pour forth a Radiation to the mass of the people.

So it looks like it took this long (last of Aug. and Sept. 1991) to get real results.

The decree work was not only holding protection for America, and solving problems, but it was reaching into the mental and feeling world of the people in the whole world. There were groups in other countries, even though some were small, it was enough so They could focus the Power of Light at those points.

No one had heard of the Cosmic Light before Saint Germain brought It to the students' attention in the 1930's. The Goddess of Liberty, Goddess of Light and Mighty Victory, a three-fold action, are responsible for the release of the Cosmic Light to earth now.

The Cosmic Light the outer world scientists refer to is that which comes from the two permanent Rays to the earth anchored thru Himalaya's and Meru's Retreats. This other is the Cosmic Light, the self-luminous Substance which is released from the Great Central Sun to the planets of this solar system. Then why was It not released ages ago when mankind first drew itself into discord, distress and all ramification thereof? Because the Cosmic Law is such that It was not permitted. The requirement is that the call and a certain amount of energy has to come from the realm where the need is. Energy which we may term outer energy, but which is the energy or power of Life, from the I AM Presence, energy acting within and thru the physical body. This is imperative and required by the Great Cosmic Light, the Ascended Beings and Cosmic Beings to render this service to the earth.

The earth was being called the dark star, because of its lack of emitting Light. The Great Cosmic Light has said that the earth must blaze forth more Light. The Light of a planet comes thru the individuals on it.

The Cosmic Light compels the expansion of the individual's Light; hence one becomes more sensitive.

October 12, 1937, the Silent Watcher said, that thru the decrees by the students, thru the calls to the I AM Presence, had made it possible for a sufficient release of the Great Cosmic Light to come into action, to not only sustain what Saint Germain had accomplished for America during more than 200 years; but even bring forth more than He could possibly have hoped. None of the Great Ones had expected the permanent release to begin so quickly.

By the Great Cosmic Light flooding the earth, It became the Initiator for mankind and the earth. Meaning no longer would human beings go to

the Retreats but in the human activity of the outer world gain their initiation and Freedom. What is gained in the outer world is a greater Victory than in seclusion of the Retreats in the past.

*Although the Great Ones require our energy that is not the energy They use to produce results. We need to give Them the authority which gives Them permission to use Their Energy Their way not our human way, to get results.

Shortly before June 27, 1937, it was said, that the outpouring of the Cosmic Light for the first time in the history of the earth, now was making it possible to release power under the Ascended Masters direction, to dissolve and transmute destructive forces and conditions. Because of individual free will, this was never permitted before.

Previously the Ascended Masters were not permitted to call the attention of the people to the imperative need of harmony in their feelings. Now the Cosmic Light in Its wholly impersonal service is impelling and compelling the feeling world of mankind to accept, take hold and utilize this power which is their own Life.

During the period of six months previous to December 18, 1938, Saint Germain was absent from the class work much of the time. Besides His great accomplishment in Europe, He achieved a transcendent accomplishment in America, releasing the people in America from a tremendous pressure, which was consciously directed destructive forces. Mankind's accumulated discordant energy, is small in comparison to that from which America was released. All of that was enabled to be done because or thru the service the students were rendering thru the decree work. This goes thru the mental and feeling world, cleansing and purifying it. The call sets into action the power, Light and Energy of the Presence. As that is called forth from the Source, It becomes the Waves of Cosmic Light to the earth, which are not limited. When the consciousness of human being is raised to a certain point the action of Light becomes more and more instantaneous. To accomplish these things it usually requires (time) a certain sense of time as we know it.

In the changing activity on earth, the Light taking dominion, greater and greater will be the power and authority of the Ascended Masters, the Cosmic Beings and the Legion of Light to render assistance. Since the Cosmic Light has commanded that the earth must emit more Light, it is not out the hands of mankind. But is in the hand of the Great Cosmic

Light which no one way long resist and remain in the physical body. That is how all destructive forces will be removed from the earth.

***

Statistics show that women live longer than men. Why? Jesus said the last enemy to overcome was death. What brought about death? In the Realms of Perfection outside the earth there is no death; no disease, decay nor rust, no viciousness. That all comes from misuse of energy by human beings, no other beings, waste of the energy brought about the process of the physical body, which results in death.

Thru the centuries men have dominated the life activities. It was all right and the custom for men to live a promiscuous sex life even after marriage some men thought. But it was not all right for a woman to do so. Women were supposed to be virgins until they married. Death having come about thru wasting one's vital energy especially thru misuse of the sex activity. So men having been doing it far in excess of women thru the centuries, could it be that has shortened their life span?

Another thing, why is it active in children? Of course, for karmic reasons. But also because the parents keep up the activity during pregnancy, and as they grow up, it is in their environment. Children are very susceptible or what goes on around them their emotional bodies are wide open to the vibrations around them.

***

Why do we have leap years? Is it because when the earth's rotation around the sun was pronounced as a year, then divided into months, weeks, days, hours, minutes, seconds, that they did not get the seconds just the right length to come out even to make a year? Or maybe the accumulation of man's human creation has changed or slowed down the earth a bit.

Evidently our way of calculation is not correct. As Saint Germain says They have an eternal calendar which is according to Their Accessory of time held within the human realm.

***

Days to Recognize:

New Year's Day. Karmic Board in session. Lord Gautama became Lord of the world. Old occult law set aside. Sanat Kumara releases.

Retreats:
Jan. 15 thru Feb. 14, Retreat at Darjeeling.
Feb. 15 thru Mar. 14, Meru's Retreat.
Mar. 15 thru Apr. 14, Transylvania Retreat.
Apr. 15 thru May 14, Resurrection Temple.
May 15 thru June 14, Ascension Temple.
June 15 thru July 14, Teton Retreat.

***

So grateful for assistance For American's protection,
From the Great Central Sun, To set all again free,
For now knowing our Presence, And mankind's illumination,
For all that has been done. Now so grateful are we.

V.13 N.6, March-April, 37 A.F. (1992)
LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Planet Earth

While a planet is being created, which is during a long period of time, the Sun God and Goddess of that solar system draw forth so-called Spirit Sparks, from the greater Sun behind that Sun, the Great Central Sun. These are individualized Sparks, focuses of Light or Flame. They then are placed at a certain place in the universe, where they go Light or Flame. They then are placed at a certain place in the universe, where they go thru a long period of training thru the inner Spheres. They abide in certain definite places, and are not scattered out into the universe.

Before the planet Earth was inhabited, Amaryllis and hosts of Elementals came to Earth to create nature and beautify the planet before the first inhabitants were brought here.

They were to be the future inhabitants for this planet. Not only to take embodiment on the planet but also to inhabit the inner Spheres of it.

These Spirit Sparks are individualizations who know themselves as a separate being from the Great or "All – 'I AM'", and can say and use "I AM" to create and eventually become co-Creators with that "All I AM". So they are endowed with the 12 Qualities and Activities of the Central Sun of our system.

For instance, one might think of it in this way: take cups or spoonsful of water out of the ocean that would be individualizing the water. Each one to go forth as an individual which is endowed with free will. Yet all are of the same origin and substance, which will remain so eternally. However each one can pursue a somewhat different path.

Each one of the evolutions on a planet has free will to create, thus set up causes which are bound to manifest effects that will either help or hinder the outpicturing of the Divine Plan.

The different planets in different systems and galaxies have Representatives of distinct Qualities which that evolution requires or will require to fulfill its destiny.

The Resurrection Flame is not required on planets where there were no causes set up which produce discord, as is the case with earth. There is no discord on other planets or in other systems.

Earth's Axis

If one wants to go along with the theory that planets come into existence thru the "Big Bang", out of a destructive action, then from where does the energy come to produce the "Big Bang"? The intellect does not know that planets are created from and manifest perfection. That planet Earth too was originally perfect, but was made by man into this present state.

Under the direction of Helios and Vesta, when and where the seven Elohim were going to create planet Earth, the fourth out from the Sun, which was at a certain point in space in this galaxy. Two Cosmic Beings (Twin Rays) volunteered and each from a certain distance drew forth a Ray of Light and where these two Rays met, came together, there was formed the Three-fold Flame which is now in the very center of the Earth. At the present time Polaris, at the north end, Magnus, at the south end, hold or maintain the action which forms Earth's axis. Lord Himalaya guards the entrance, or exit, of the north end of that Ray, where His Retreat is in that Mountain in the Himalaya Mountain range. Lord Meru does the same for the south end in that Mountain in the Andes east of Lake Titicaca.

In school in the outer world in taught that this is an imaginary line between the north and south poles, upon which the Earth turns. They have it that the axis is off 23 and a half degree (or so). In this Teaching it was said it was off 45 degrees. In the latter 1950's for a few months the Great Ones were moving the axis, straightening it ten percent of what is was off, a month. Then They stopped it because the change in vibratory action was too much for mankind and the Elementals. They intended to wait for a time and then move it some more. But at that time the Focus of The Bridge Activity was broken and that way They could no longer do what They had been doing for mankind and the world.

Density

The Earth has the lowest vibratory action of any planet in any system of planets in existence. The vibratory action of the Earth substance is lower than of any other planet.

The substance of man's body originally was Light substance, of points of Light. This substance has been misqualified thru man's human thought and feelings which now makes our bodies dense. Animal bodies were created long after that by black magicians who used the misqualified energy to make those bodies. That is the only energy they could use for destructive purposes. Science and physics have only connection with this misqualified energy, its action and reaction. The perfect energy is too high or rapid in vibratory action, so they think outer space is dark when it is all light, light substance. Science and physics teach behavior or laws under which earth substance or humanly qualified substance operates. Hence that must differ and cannot be the same as that of other planets. But they apply it to other planets, and claim certain conditions were due to gases, volcanoes, etc. Yet these only come from discord, which is humanly qualified energy, and there is none on other planets.

In the Retreat in Arabia is taught the use of the Light Rays as to their action on or/and in connection with physical substance. The use of the Light Rays cannot be given to human beings until they have attained self-control to the point beyond misusing that energy, to a certain point of mastery. Nikola Tesla touched on that or came close to it.

Imperfection started by mankind turning from the Light. Rebellion, determination to have one's own way is the very first thing in the beginning that drew mankind into these conditions. Discord started by and came out of man thru his power of qualification. Density came from man's discordant qualification.

Later when the intellect was developed, the intellect having the capacity to draw conclusions from fragmentary information, resulted in judgment, criticism condemnation, etc.

Mankind is responsible for the limitations of Earth.

Earth is not nor the Elementals are to blame for the limitations, distress, discord and viciousness that exist on Earth, but mankind is because of releasing those qualities thru the feelings.

Only human beings generate discord and viciousness. It has been imposed upon the Earth, animals and birds. There is no other place in the universe for it to come from.

The Earth is the only planet where there is the density of the atomic structure. Then how can an atomic vehicle land on Mars or Venus which

consists of substance of a faster vibratory rate?

By mankind crossing the dividing line and generating discord brought about the density of the body. Before that, there was a self-luminous radiance, visible to the outer sight, around the body as far as the hand can reach. Then no one could practice deception of any kind. Because the color in the radiance indicated what was in their thought and feeling. The density of the body has made life a struggle.

By turning their attention away from their I AM Presence, and having it on things instead, human beings kept lowering the rate of vibratory action until they got into this present state of density.

Because of various things which have caused the density of the brain structure is why one does not have clear directions from the Christ Self.

There is no thing in the outer world that is perfect. There is no thing which does not have some kind of limitation which is human creation in it. So it is less than perfect.

Darkness acts only on Earth and in its atmosphere; at no other place. That is the reason, Earth is sometimes called the dark planet or star, and because it was emitting no Light. Although it vibrates below the Seventh Sphere it still orbits around the Sun in fourth place.

The Earth is one of the smallest planets in this solar system, which is but an atom in this galaxy to which we belong, and there are galaxies upon galaxies.

The Earth being the densest planet in this system must be purified. All the discordant conditions, the misqualified energy is held within the surrounding element of Cosmic Light called the "Ring-pass-not", which prevents it from going out into outer space or reaching other planets. All accumulation of discord of the ages within this belt has to be cleansed and purified by the Cosmic Light. So Earth will attain and hold its balance with the other planets of this system.

Outside of San Diego, where the ocean now is, in Lemurian days was a great focus of the dark forces. This was the basic force which caused, brought about the sinking of (Mu) Lemuria.

The Great Central Sun, which is the heart Focus of Life and Light to this system of worlds, in the 1930's acted upon the Earth for the first time

in more than two million years, and it is only because of the great need of sustaining the Earth in the system.

This planet is known as the shadow planet or dark star, because of the discord generated by mankind thru the ages. Human beings cannot comprehend what it would mean in relation to the other planets in this system, if the Earth failed to expand the Light required and was dissolved. This system was created and functions on the principle of seven' and then there would be only six planets in the system. So that is the reason for all the great assistance and dispensations unheard of before, from a Cosmic standpoint which came forth in the 1930's and 1950's.

Up until 1929 mankind, individuals were left free to a large extent to choose or not, to go on in a somewhat indefinite manner, which they have done; since 1929, they may not have that privilege. Reflecting back, it can be seen that it was not till 1929 that Saint Germain came to Mr. Ballard in the physical sense. Evidently because of this change in the Cosmic Law, Saint Germain had a little more freedom to act. Mankind is asked by the Great Cosmic Law to choose. The Cosmic Law changed and mankind must choose which way they intend to go, the way of the outer world, or the way of the Light, of which they are a part. The Great Cosmic Light is a part of each one (from the inner standpoint) which mankind must come to understand. The Divine Law is no respecter of ignorance or disobedience (as is the outer law also). The Law acts. It acts for each one according to his/her feeling world.

The Earth and mankind are at the culmination of the ages, which is a wholly different activity from anything which has ever before acted upon the face of the Earth. In four and a half million years, this is the only time when this point has come into action for the people of the Earth.

Many guardian spirits who had come here from other planets, also got into the discord. Some of them lowered their consciousness and compromised with conditions, because to assist the people they had to relate to them to make them understand, and that was the only way.

During the Classes and dictations in the 1930's and 1950's, the greatest activity going on was at inner levels thru Radiation by the Great Ones Who were giving Their assistance in what was needed for the protection of America and mankind.

In the decrees that went forth, it was the power of Radiation in the mental and feeling world of mankind which touched the Light within the heart. Thru that vibratory action, the whole attunement of the individual was set anew and enabled the perfect work to go on. This took place in the invisible, as all the great powers we use are invisible. The outer manifestation of our lights and radio and television are only a fragment of the invisible power that produces them.

In the 1920's and 1930's in India, tens of thousands who knew how to meditate, got together in one place to meditate. Yet that did not change India or remove the destructive forces from the Earth. But which is being done thru the decrees. There are some things which just meditation cannot do, and must be done thru decrees. The proof is before us. All thru the centuries meditation has been going on especially in India and it has helped hold the Light there but has not remedied physical conditions. In meditating, mental and feeling energy is used and it operates on those levels. In decreeing a certain physical energy is released which is required to set into action the energy of the Divine to bring about results and solutions, and then perfection into the physical realm.

December 31, 1930, was the first time Mr. and Mrs. Ballard and Donald, consciously in the inner bodies, attended the Conclave at the Teton Retreat. Mighty Victory from Venus, issued the Fiat to set aside the occult law, dismissing forever the old occult methods for the Earth.

After that a delegation of 500 occult students, in their inner bodies, went to Mighty Victory and demanded He retract that Fiat. He gave them a good lecture and told them since they had come to Him they would remain until they understood this Cosmic Law and saw the Truth why He had issued that Fiat; they had to stay until there was cleansed from their mind and feeling world, the arrogance of the dominion of certain occult laws which had been distorted. This way Mighty Victory stopped then and there, one of the most nefarious activities (of the black magicians) which was at that time attempting to take hold of that old occult method and utilize it. Those 500 people were innocent but felt they were an authority for it. As that force had determined to seize upon them, had they kept up any further authority, that force would have wiped most of the people from the face of the Earth. This way that was avoided by Mighty Victory.

In the early 1930's it was said that the Earth was passing thru the throes of a tremendous new birth, and would be in a transition period and change in a Cosmic Way. The attitude of war would change into that of peace, which is finally now taking place, hatred to love, selfishness to unselfishness, the people must exert enough strength to live according to the Law of Love, Law of Life.

From 1936 to 1939 particularly, decrees to remove the discarnate entities and the black magicians were being issued. The first black magician was taken (out of the atmosphere of earth) during the San Diego Class March 4 thru 11, 1936. The last one was taken February 25, 1939; and much of the psychic substance was transmuted.

During 1937, the students had been informed that the Great Ones were endeavoring to enable the constructive forces to hold dominion over the destructive forces. A certain amount of energy from mankind was needed to do that. This could be supplied by mankind thru the decrees.

During 1937 and into 1938, that was the main objective. By January 2, 1938, there had been gained 47 percent, but 53 percent was needed to hold the balance for Victory. That night America had 50 percent. And They had a certain amount They could depend on.

During the San Francisco Class, January 28 thru February 6, 1938, much was done in releasing the constructive activity of mankind into this service of the Light. During the Kansas City Class, February 18 thru 27, 1938, 53 percent was accomplished. February 27, 1938, 60 percent had been attained.

The service to this planet of Saint Germain as Chohan of the Seventh Ray, is its transformation, which is connected with its transmutation of a dark star into one of Light and Freedom. Having seen the vision of what the planet Earth was to be, He drew together His friends of the centuries, in the 1930's. However, to assist Him to accomplish this they cannot be bound, blinded, restricted, as the Activity of the 1930's had become, and other activities and organizations are, but walk in Freedom's Robe.

Divine Atom

The things one reads in occult literature does not give the occult law nor explains it. That was never permitted to even be written down. One had to get it by word and from within.

Some people now have the idea that the little "Golden Man" (a Being) is in the heart, in people's hearts. Whereas the spiritual spark (Divine Atom) is yet not even a flame, only a spark. But the potential of the little Golden Man is in that spark, like the potential of the oak tree is in the acorn, but there is no little tree in it.

The purpose of having contact with a Master is to increase the desire of the outer self for spiritual Light, so that thru conscious application, one day the spark of Light might become a Flame.

The spark is in an airless cell which is capped. In the unawakened that spark is like a tiny unformed flame. This way it is protected no matter how far off the Path the outer, personal self goes, or how dark the shadows become, they cannot touch the Immortal Spark.

Thru application on the spiritual Path that spark is increased to become a Flame, a Three-fold Flame. Then within that, It begins to take on the form of the Christ Self, and can become a perfect Being, of infinitesimal size (Life & Teaching of Jesus & Mary p. 434), awaiting the "Second Birth". This is when the cell is uncapped and the new Christos is delivered from the tomb (the airless cell). (Evidently the airless cell only became necessary since we got into discord and have these dense bodies.)

The uncapping may not be done until the outer self, the mental and emotional bodies are purified to the point where one's aura, atmosphere or radiation is like the Divine Realms. Otherwise It will return to the fourth dimension, which is termed the "Second Death" that would end that embodiment. So can the Golden man be in the hearts of people in the outer world, eating meat and doing all those human things?

Thru the ages, that is why people had to go into the Ascended Master Retreats to attain the Goal, where the environment was kept harmonious. Also why they had to pass severe initiations, of conjured up projections, etc.

***

Days to Recognize:
Mar. 17, St. Patrick's Day.
Mar. 21, the first inhabitants came to earth. Spring.
Mar. 29, Geraldine Innocente's birthday.
April 19, Easter.

Retreat:

Mar. 15 thru Apr. 14, Transylvania Retreat.
Apr. 15 thru May 14, Resurrection Temple.
May 15 thru June 14, Ascension Temple.
June 15 thru July 14, Teton Retreat.

Upcoming Classes:

Easter, April 16, 17, 18, 19.

May 1, Saint Germain's Coronation and Ascension Day. New Year's Day, year 39 A.F.

Teton Class: June 26 thru July 4 or 5.
Autumn Class: Sept. 26 thru 29.
Teton Class: Dec. 26 thru Jan. 1, 1993.

Note: This is the last issue of Vol. 13. Estimated production cost and postage $4.00. Other countries, $6.50. Let us know if you desire to have it continued.

V.14 N.1, May-June, 38 A.F. (1992)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

George Washington Legend of The Wissahikon

(Blad and Ledger, December, 1931)
The original legend from which this is taken was found
In the Liberty of Congress at Washington, D.C.

Near Philadelphia, on the banks of the lovely Wissahikon River there was once a Protestant monastery where lived a brotherhood of noble men who had left Europe and had sought a home in the wilderness where they might worship God in their own way, far from the courts of kings, They were known as Fanatics.

About one mile from the old monastery, there lived a man who was of the brotherhood in belief, but not with them because he had brought with him to the New World his young son and baby daughter. He was a nobleman of wealth and position, whose religious beliefs were tolerated neither by Protestants nor Catholics. He had lived patiently and quietly in the Old World doing his best and faithfully serving his king, until his beloved wife died (passed on). Then he had given up his castle, his lands, his title and most of his great possessions, and fled across the sea with his young son and baby daughter, to make a home in an old-time blockhouse of the Wissahikon wilderness. There he lived and studied the Book of Revelations for 17 years. Meantime his little son became a noble youth who shared his father's every hope and conviction; his baby daughter became a fair maiden, lovely beyond words, with golden hair which fell not in ringlets nor curls, but is soft wavy profusion to her shoulders.

We are told that when the shadows were beginning to lengthen on the last day of 1773, the little family might have been seen walking arm in arm along the banks of the Wissahikon, beneath trees bending under their weight of snow. The father who has then known and loved far and near, as the Priest of the Wissahikon, wore a velvet cloak with a silver cross suspended by a cord around his neck, The girl, with a look of

adoration upon her face, listened without questioning to the conversation between father and brother in whose eyes shone the light of immortality. For 17 years the old man had studied Revelations, and again he repeated what he had affirmed so many times, before, as the result of these years of study.

"The Old World" said, he, "is sunk in all manner of crime, as was the Antediluvian World the New World is given to man as a refuge, even as the ark was given to Noah and his childred.

"The New World is the last altar of human freedom left on the surface of the globe. Never shall the footsteps of Kings pollute its soil, It is the last hope of man. God has spoken, and it is so. Amen." "I AM".

It was the girl who urged a return to the house, and it was she who sought its warmth and shelter for the sake of her loved ones, and drew the curtains at the windows of the living-room to shut out the gloomy forest and coming night. It was the girl who tried to bring cheer to the little group, and to lighten the sadness of her father and brother; to distract them from their somber thought and study. That night she tried in vain; she knew that passing hunters again would hear the voice of prayer late into the night, and see the chapel lights streaming across the snow until the dawn.

The hour of separation came when father and son bade the maiden good night and together sought the chapel where two tall candles were already burning on the white altar. It was a circular chamber with oak panels. Between the candles on the altar was a slender silver flagon, a wreath of laurel, fresh gathered from the Wissahikon hills, and a velvet bound Bible with clasps of gold. Behind the altar was an iron cross. The Priest of the Wissahikon was the first to break the silence, Said he:

"At the third hour after midnight, the Deliverer will come."

Then as the young man stood pondering, the father repeated, "Tonight he will come. At the third hour after midnight he will come thru yonder door and take upon himself his great mission to free the New World from the yoke of the Tyrants. All is ready for his coming. Behold the crown, the flagon of anointing oil, the Bible, and the cross!"

Hours passed. The lad knelt in prayer; but the father paced up and down the chapel waiting until the clock of the great hall struck 12 and the New Year dawned. Then the lad arose and gently tried to prepare his

father for disappointment. Perhaps they were mistaken; perhaps they were not right in believing that the time for the Deliverer was at hand.

"At the third hour after midnight the Deliverer will come!" was the Father's answer.

The lad returned to his prayers and the Priest of the Wissahikon continued his lonely watch while the clock struck one, two, and three. Then there came footsteps in the hail, and a tall stranger of commanding presence entered the door of the chapel and spoke these words:

"Friends, I have lost my way in the forest. Can you direct me to the right way?"

Answered the Priest of the Wissahikon, "Thou hast found thy way to usefulness and immortal renown!"

Wondering, the stranger came a step nearer to see if he were being mocked, but the Priest of the Wissahikon rapidly questioned him. Did he come from the city? Yes. What was the burden upon his heart? Was it not his country's welfare? Yes. Was he not troubled about the right of a subject to raise his hand against his king? Yes! Then said the Priest of Wissahikon to the amazed stranger:

"Thou art called to a great work. Kneel before this altar and here, in the silence of night, amid the depths of these wild woods will I anoint Thee Deliverer of this great land!"

Immediately this peerless stranger before whom ten thousand might bow their heads, knelt before the white altar in the old blockhouse and placed his hands on the Bible. Then, says the legend, these words fell from the lips of the Priest of the Wissahikon:

"Thou art called to the great work of a Champion and Deliverer soon thou will ride to battle at the head of legions – soon thou will lead a people on to Freedom – soon thy sword will gleam like a meteor over the ranks of war."

The candle-light cast weird shadows on the wall, the silver cross of the priest shone, the white altar cloth waved in the wind from the open outer door, the trees moaned outside, while the priest, so the story goes, continued thus:

"Dost thou promise that when the appointed time arrives, thou wilt be found ready, sword in hand, to fight for thy Country and thy God?"

Solemnly came the answer, "I do!"

"Dost thou promise in the hour of thy glory, when a nation shall bow before thee – as in the fierce moment when thou shalt behold thy soldiers starving for want to bread – to remember the great truth written in these words, 'I am but the minister of God in this great work of a Nation's freedom'?"

Clearly, firmly, came the answer, "I do promise!"

"Then in His name who gave the New World to millions of the human race, as the last altar of their rights, I do consecrate thee its Deliverer!"

(To be continued)

Only One Way

People interested in metaphysical and such things, going from one thing to another, usually want to keep on doing that way. Many claim that there were many paths to choose from to reach the same end or goal. Human consciousness has made things complicated, hence there are many ways to pursue up to a certain point. However, to gain permanent Freedom which is attained only thru the Ascension into the Light, everyone who ever did or ever will do so from the human standpoint has to make the same application that everyone who has done so made; as beyond a certain point of pursuing many paths, there is only **one way**, to do it from the human consciousness. Since every step is made self-consciously, one has to understand his/her I AM Presence, Its whereabouts, Its Law, Its connection with him/her, and one's connection with It, and apply the Law of his/her being.

The Law Of One's Being

It is like or part of it is, each one has to eat, breathe, think for him/her self, etc., No one else can do it for that one to get the same results.

Beings in this human state of consciousness need the assistance of the Ascended Masters. Because They have attained the Victory, hence know every step of the way. Since human beings have not yet attained the Victory, thus the Christ Self does not know or have the feeling of It, like One Ascended.

The Ascended Masters words are "Cups" which carry Their perfection and Qualities into our feeling world, Life and Its activity.

Everyone is endowed with the Divine Powers of creation in the use of the acknowledgement "I AM Present". When one says, thinks, or feels, "I AM", that or a portion of the Divine is present at that point that moment. Every self-conscious ego may use the "I" but the qualifying activity following the announcement of the Divine Presence (God's Presence within him/her, thru the feeling body, becomes the Law of his individual life.

What one sends out, returns to that one. That is the Law of every one's being.

Being the creator of any imperfection, that one must thru self-conscious call to the Presence transmute it.

Law of your being is: when one gives attention to the I AM Presence, a greater amount of energy flows thru, then when one continues to qualify that with discord, since there is more energy to misqualify, it gives one more to handle, it also makes it much more powerful to act in one's world.

When all discord is removed from one's world then comes peace, and everything one requires pours forth from the Presence.

Bringing Forth This Teaching

In the Activity in the 1950's it was made out that in bringing forth this Teaching there were three actions which represented the Three-fold Flame of Love, Wisdom and Power. Theosophy (1875) representing wisdom, a Second Ray action. The founder, a First Ray person. The "I AM" Activity (1932-39), represented power, a First Ray action, Mr. Ballard, founder, a Second Ray person. The Bridge Activity (1952-58), representing (Divine) love, the contact, a First Ray person, with another First Ray person and a Third Ray person were the authority. The action did not depend on the main person, the Great Ones had to use those who were willing to do the work.

November 1, 1937, it was said, the reason Cosmic Beings were giving Their words directly to people of earth was because the Cosmic Wheel had come to or had turned to wherever it could be done. Before that They made no direct connection, it was always stepped down thru other Beings.

What we consider the only authentic activities for this Ascended Master Teaching are the original "I AM" Activity and the original The Bridge to Freedom Activity. Because of the backing of the Great Ones on the inner levels in the 1930's up thru 1939 and April 1952-58, in July or August, the one who had with a group of students built a great forcefield from the beginning of the I AM Activity, resigned, naturally that broke the Focus. That force-field was a big factor enabling the Great Ones to bring about and accomplish those important Cosmic changes which were still required to hold the planet earth in place. Thru these two activities was given the Teaching for the New Age of Freedom for which the Master Saint Germain is the authority. The same as Jesus did for Christianity, which had been so distorted.

Later Mother Mary is supposed to have said, that They would again draw together students and build a heart-center. But that never came about.

In 1939 was when the destructive forces drove in to the expanding Light thru individuals in the I AM Activity. Then in 1989 exactly 50 years later the Light superseded over communism.

In the 1930's it was said, that we were at the culmination of the destructive forces. That was because from a Cosmic standpoint, the great mass of misqualified energy of the ages, was being held back until at this time. Had they been permitted to be released before, they would have wiped out nearly all or perhaps all of mankind. Because the only way mankind could survive was thru the knowledge of the I AM Presence and the use of the Violet Flame, and other actions of the Sacred Fire, and the application thereof.

Everything in all creation comes about thru individuals that is individualized intelligence. The same holds good, is true in regard to the Great Cosmic Light.

Those waves of Cosmic Light from the Great Central Sun came forth at the call of the Goddess of Liberty. The Cosmic Light being released or the activity of It is or means the Legions of Light, the Ascended Masters, the great Cosmic Beings, the Archangels, the Elohim, all combined.

Therefore everything is directed intelligence and wisdom.

Some individuals are claiming that what the Ascended Masters gave earlier, that is the dictations, were outdated and not needed any more.

That is evidently a way they are trying to justify the false things given forth and being given which do not agree with what the Great Ones have given. The Goddess of Light said in 1939, that which did not agree with what the Divine Beings had given, was not correct. She also said that the earth had the lowest vibratory action of any existing planet. The Great Divine Director said, this instruction and information the Great Ones have released was the greatest that could be given to the human consciousness, and it would be the Teaching and the Law for 200 or 300 years.

Of the seven Rays governing the activity of the earth, the earth has gone thru the activity of six Rays, of the 14,000 year cycle, and is now in the activity of the Seventy Ray. The Cosmic Light (Law) compelled the discordant accumulation of mankind to wait until now, from the early 1930's on, and that is why it had not reached the apex before. That is why we are not at the culmination of the ages. The incoming of the Seventh Ray and Its Power and action of the Violet Flame in Its transmuting activity, is the means by which mankind can have dissolved and transmuted the discordant accumulation of the ages, at their call to the Presence.

It was said that from the inner activities, the Qualities of the Seven Rays are poured forth to the earth, on each current day of the week, the Quality of that specific Ray for that day predominates. Hence it is important that we have the right ray for each day. That information was not given until January 18, 1953 by the Lord Maha Chohan.

First Ray – blue – Sunday. Second Ray – gold or yellow – Monday. Third Ray – pink – Tuesday. Fourth Ray – white – Wednesday. Fifth Ray – green – Thursday. Sixth – Ray – ruby or gold – Friday. Seventh Ray – Violet, purple – Saturday.

***

February 25, 1939, the last black magician was removed from the earth.

That evening Mighty Harmony, the Cosmic governor of Harmony to the earth, poured forth His magnificent assistance to mankind. Such as had not been known for more than 800,000 years.

How quickly Mighty Harmony responded to give that assistance, when enough destructive forces were removed from earth.

***

May 20, 1895, income tax was declared unconstitutional by the United States Supreme Court. But President Roosevelt perpetrated it upon us, by over-stepping the bounds of the Constitution; as he also did in other matters. Our country got along better before there was any income tax, or sales tax, and had much less debts, and sometimes a surplus.

***

This year a number of people went to San Juan Capistrano to watch the return of the swallows as they have been returning each year. But they did not return. Quite a bit of development had been going on for sometimes. So the birds went to Irvine instead, a more conservative community, where it is more like their former place.

How did the birds know that or how were they guided to go to the other place? Birds and animals too are or have some assistance from the inner levels from Beings of greater intelligence, usually from the Angelic kingdom. So it was a Bring who directed the leader bird when and where to go, as it always was done other years too.

Music

A man before Beethoven, took an octave of sounds and divided it into 12 equal parts, as closely as possible, forming the 12 half-tone scale, (on a piano keyboard, seven white keys and five black keys).

Ludwig Van Beethoven (1770 – 1827), a German composer, was the first one to develop music by using the 12 half-tone scale. That is why good, modern music is based on that scale, and why his music is considered the basics of or for producing music in the modern or Western world now.

***

Days to Recognize:

May 1, New Year's Day for the New Age. Saint Germain's Ascension Day; His Coronation Day.

May 8, Lord Gautama's Birthday, His Day of Enlightenment Buddhahood; and Ascension.

May 10, Mothers' Day.

May 28, Jesus Ascension Day.

May 31, Memorial Day.

June 7, Whitsuntide – Pentecost.
June 14, Flag Day.

Retreat:
May 15, Ascension Temple at Luxor.
June 15, Teton Retreat.

V.14 N.2, July-August, 38 A.F. (1992)
LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Legend of The Wissahikon

(Continued from last issue)

The Priest of the Wissahikon dipped his fingers in the anointing oil, and described the outlines of a cross upon the stranger's forehead, and was about to place the laurel wreath upon his head after saying, "When the times comes, go forth to victory. On thy brow no conqueror's blood-red wreath, but this crown of fadeless laurel, "when the girl appeared, took the wreath and crowned the stranger.

Unable to sleep she had hastily donned a white robe, and putting a dark cloak around her, had gone down to the chapel and had witnessed the scene unnoticed until she had seized the laurel crown from her father's hands. Fearing she had been presumptuous, the girl bowed her head; but her father smiled.

"It is well," said he, "From whom should the Deliverer of a Nation receive his crown of laurel, but from the hands of a stainless woman."

The spoke the lad: "Rise, the Champion Leader of a People. Rise, sir, and take this hand which never yet was given to man. I know not thy name, yet on this Book I swear to be faithful to thee even to the death." Then Paul, for that was his name, buckled a sword to the stranger's side.

Then the ceremony was over, the stranger stood in the chapel in towering strength and majesty and said these final words:

"From you, old man, I take the vow. From you, fair girl, the laurel. From you, brave friend, the sword. On this book I swear to be faithful until all!"

A moment later the stranger vanished into the outer wilderness of the Wissahikon and the sound of his retreating footsteps mingled with the moaning of the wind. That was New Year's night of the year 1/74.

In the darkest hour of the American Revolution, the blockhouse was burned; and while smoke still rose from the ruined home, three were sleeping in their graves by the Wissahikon; one was an aged nobleman;

one was a fearless lad; and the other, a fair girl with a wealth of golden hair.

Years later, when America was a Nation, and George Washington was her President, again came the stranger of noble presence to the banks of the Wissahikon, seeking the blockhouse and the three who sent him on his mission that New Year's Eve of 17/4. He found the ruined blockhouse and the graves. That night, at a party in the bright city of Philadelphia, there were many who wondered why, at a time when a nation bowed before him, the Father of our Country was sad and thoughtful, and bowed his head as if in memory of grief when a fair maid, with a wealth of golden hair, sang a song of the Wissahikon.

Saint Germain said, during His Dictation in Washington, D.C., June 1937, that both He and the Goddess of Liberty were present during the anointing of the Father of our country in the Chapel on the banks of the Wissahikon.

***

There is no more reason or necessity to try to develop or progress on the Path (of Light) thru hypnotism, trance, spiritualism or any other "ism" or cult, than is it necessary to work thru the strata of human creation in the atmosphere (which is up to 7,000 or 10,000 feet) as has been the practice with occultists.

One simply builds that Tube or tunnel of Light, a Pillar of protection and go up thru it untouched by any of the other forces. First of all one must see the simple possibility of this, and the utter necessity of the other. All these other ways are the humanly qualified energy. One has to follow his inner sense (the feeling from the heart) that there is something beyond orthodoxy. Keep the attention on the Light and off the sinister force.

In the beginning many have the idea that service is to become a "do-gooder"; to just do something good or some good. But that is not what is meant by service to the Light. One can do much good and give a lot of needed assistance without really serving the Light.

They are serving human needs, which is all right and much of that too has to be done. It does give them a certain personal satisfaction. Hence most people are satisfied to stay at that level of consciousness. Some go thru that phase for a time, but mankind and the Earth are to be

free, much more than that has to be done. So to really serve the Light one, one has to go beyond that point of consciousness. Many who have come into this Teaching and understand the means of application and what it can and will do for all mankind and the World, feel justified in just rendering this service, and neglect the work they need to do on themselves, neglect the needed personal application.

There is a subtleness here, a feeling (a subtle feeling) and unwillingness to face certain things that need to be rooted out. They find many things for excuses, to justify themselves.

Psychic endeavors, trance, hypnotism, telepathy, that is the use of mind force. It is just the operation, the same force that is used in Africa in voodooism etcetera. Just because the people are living differently and under different circumstances and call themselves civilized, does not change the force being used; it is still the same force acting. They try to make out it is good and right because the world considers it all right, and considers voodooism taboo and awful. Although some may be put to a somewhat different use, It is still the same force being used, which is of human quality and is not the spiritual to which they ought to be striving.

To serve the Light means to render impersonal service. Most people after coming into this understanding, at least at first are interested (or their main interest is) in what it will do for themselves. Then when people begin to get the right trend they usually, desire to help those closely attached to themselves, dear friends and especially relatives. Then as they progress they begin to expand to helping others as well.

Ignorance is born and developed out of **ignoring** (a conscious action). Ignore means: not know, disregard, to leave unnoticed, consciously not recognize; also reject. Ignorance is more than a condition, it is an action. It became a condition thru an action, or an action that developed into or became a condition. It is something consciously done. It is a state of consciousness created by man. Man did not come forth (start life) ignorant of perfection. **Perfection** – that is all he knew in the beginning. We need not be ignorant or ignore a condition exists but we need to keep our attention off it, in order not to feed our energy into it. Some people take a stand for principle against the other forces in their physical actions. Yet condone, compromise, or/and support those under the more subtle influence and action of that force thru mediumship, trance, spiritualism, et cetera. They argue that at least they are going

beyond the church orthodoxy, or that they are doing some good. One can put up the same kind of argument for Communism; and that is where or why most Communists of the West fall into the trap.

***

At the end of the 20-year period allotted the Ballards to present Saint Germain's Teaching to mankind, the year of 1952, represents the beginning of the Cosmic "Push", an endeavor to increase the Light in individuals.

***

The Great Ones have aerial navigation all ready for mankind with air planes which cannot have an accident. These have been known of for thousands of centuries. But these and such things cannot and will not be released till more change takes place in mankind's feeling and consciousness.

***

By September 11, 1939, five of the most powerful secret submarines had been dissolved. Ascended Masters contacted war lords and dictators again.

***

Days to Recognize:
July 1, the Karmic Board is in session.
July 4, Independence Day.
July 22, the coming forth of Mighty Cosmos and the Two Secret Rays.
July 28, Mr. Ballard's birthday.
Aug. 15. Mother Mary's Ascension Day.

Retreats:
July 15 thru Aug. 14, Liberty Flame, in France.
Aug. 15 thru Sept. 14, Kashmir Retreat.
Sept. 15 thru Oct. 14, Temple of Truth.
Oct. 15 thru Nov. 14, Maha Chohan's Retreat.
Nov. 15 thru Dec. 14, Shamballa.
Dec. 15 thru Jan. 14, Teton Retreat.

Autumn Class: Sept. 26, 27, 28, 29.

V.14 N.3, September-October, 38 A.F. (1992)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Spiritual Path

Very few are they who pursue the real spiritual path. It is much easier to follow this other path, these other things, literature, reading and lecturing, because most people interested or getting interested, have dabbled in and pursued these things before (in other embodiments).

It is easier to follow where there is a greater momentum, a greater force of action.

When everything else fails to convince, then those knowing about radiation say, there was radiation at such and such a meeting. What does that prove? There are many things that give off radiation: plants, animals, food, in fact in a sense everything does. The aroma of food is radiation. It is the quality of radiation that is important, not just radiation. The quality determines whether it is spiritual or not.

Some persons, lectures can draw quite a powerful radiation from the mental plane. But that is not Ascended Master radiation. Most of them operate on the emotional level.

All these others things have been going on thru the centuries, and where is mankind today as a result of it all? Much more than that is needed. What is needed is Ascended Master Qualities, Radiation and Consciousness.

Just like in the physical, one drives along a road, which is easy, instead of trying to drive straight thru a field, forest or swamp. So it is much easier to pursue psychics, the accumulated forces of humanly qualified energy in the mental, emotional and etheric realm around the earth, than to pursue the Spiritual Path.

People often try to push this sort of literature onto one knowing better, one knowing the Ascended Master way. There is a subtleness in this. It is a very subtle action of the sinister force, working thru them, to try to get the energies of the one on the right Path. To try to get to lean just a little to the left by using certain bits, small parts of the Law of

Truths. Then more and more, of course is their aim: the tactics of communism. Those forces live on the energies they draw from people.

Some that come in contact with literature about the Ascended Masters think or regard it as just something to read, that the Masters are just something to read about. Same with the instruction They present for Spiritual development, but they go right on pursuing these other things.

Many pursuing the religious path and now the latest fad, that of bringing in the "New Age", but they are going by their own or; human concepts of what it is. Mostly just revising the former teaching, metaphysical and occult concepts.

They may even sacrifice pleasure, worldly good and physical needs but that does not make it God's Will, or the fulfilling of the Divine Plan. However it may be good discipline for them.

The Ascended Ones have to work with what there is to work with in the physical realm.

This other literature has some of the Truths in it, which has come from this Ascended Master Teaching. Those reading it point out certain portions of Truths to try to convince others that they should also read it. This can be misleading and is not necessary if one will study what the Great Ones have presented.

The dark forces have worked thru religious and other organizations using partial truths as being the full truth.

In order to know what is constructive and to be constructive, in the outer world teachings, constructive minded people do not consider teaching children to steal, lie, trick or how to use gangster methods (although they are getting some of is especially on TV).

Mankind is qualifying God's pure energy thru the creative faculties of attention, thought or vision, and power of qualification which is an activity within the feelings, thru their God-given use of free will. There is nothing in the universe but human beings who can generate discord, distress and limitation. The dark forces are composed of this misqualified energy. These same forces have been acting all along, but do burst out in different ways, manners and places. So the struggle has gone on throughout the centuries between these two forces – the Light and darkness.

***

The Great Powers and Foci of the God authority are only as important to the mankind of the earth, as their acceptance of Their reality will allow Them to be.

Expression Of Truth

Both the oral and written expressions of Truth up to the present time are predominantly masculine in their expression, in their beauty, and in their presentation, with very few exceptions.

The Masculine Ray, focused in Asia, was the spiritual stimulus for all evolutionary progress of God-unfoldment, and It has been the magnet which has drawn the seeker for Life and Light into those Eastern countries from the very beginning of unrecorded time. Each such a one entering within the aura of that Ray took some of Its vital essence into his own being, and in the course of centuries, thousands of lifestreams have ascended from within Its Sphere of Influence. This accounts for the fact that the East has always been the fount of Spiritual Knowledge, and the natural radiation of Tibet, China and India has been conducive to the unfoldment of any spiritual quality within the individual.

All the individual who have attained the Ascension thru the feminine aspect, such as Kwan Yin and Mary, the Mother of Jesus, were drawn within the Ray at Mount Meru, and received their inner training under the Brotherhood who have guarded this Ray until the hour.

The Masculine Ray has expanded Its greatest power and given the full stimulus of Its potency in the fullness of Its gifts. The tremendous heritage of the Feminine Ray is only now beginning to be felt in Its subtlety by the elect, who are more sensitive to the changing currents at inner levels, and their response, in the finer bodies, to the magnetic pull of Its attainment in the control and sublimation of the feeling nature.

While the vibratory action of the Feminine aspect of Meru is yet such a subtle activity that is not apparent to the outer consciousness of the students, it will increase in Its irresistible force and be a tremendous assistance in the blanketing of the individual emotional nature as a peace-commanding Presence, which will enable them to much more easily become master of their own feeling worlds.

Those who are conscious of the service of Lord Meru, and of the service of the Ray which is focused within His Retreat, may mark the effect in their own feeling worlds if they direct their attention into the Sphere of Influence of this Retreat. Lord Maha Chohan

***

Many individuals now are claiming they have come from another planet. However, that is not necessarily so. As even small children do. However, they may pick it up from things they hear as their imagination can be great. They can have great imagination because they still have some connection or memory of the realms of Light, where they were before coming into embodiment. Children stating they want to go "home", meaning from whence they came, or wanting to know where from they came, by no means, means another planet, although in some cases it could. They all have been going to school at inner levels, in another sphere at some level of consciousness, and the outer mind of any individual of any age, can interpret that as another planet. Some inner spheres can be of similar vibration as certain planets.

All children coming in now will have seen their I AM Presence in either their etheric body or Christ Self. Some are aware of or know some Ascended Master or Masters.

***

Days to Recognize:
Sept. 29, Lord Michael's Day.
Sept. 30, Angelic Harvest
Oct. 3, Commemoration of first dictation in Vol. 3.
Oct. 12, Columbus Day.
Oct. 19, America's Freedom won at Yorktown
Oct. 31, Elementals Harvest at Shamballa. Hallowe'en.

Retreat:
Aug. 15 thru Sept. 14, Kashmir Retreat.
Sept. 15 thru Oct. 14, Temple of Truth.
Oct. 15 thru Nov. 14, Maha Chohan's Retreat.
Nov. 15 thru Dec. 14, Shamballa.

Autumn Class: Sept. 26, 27, 28, 29. Class Dec. 26 thru Jan. 1.

V.14 N.4, November-December, 38 A.F. (1992)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Regarding Pledges And Oaths

During previous cycles or ages, oaths and pledges were used. These caused much fear in seekers of the Truth. Thru fear the sinister force can get its clutches on a person.

The Great Cosmic Law did not permit the knowledge of the I AM Presence and the use of the Transmuting Violet Flame outside of the Retreats, until in the early 1930's. This was only after waves of the Cosmic Light had started to be released in 1929, at certain intervals, and then the old occult law for the earth was set aside permanently.

Pledges and oaths are binding and are human. While God, the I AM Presence and the Ascended Masters and Divine Beings, never bind or limit any one.

In case of having made pledges and taken oaths, one can call the Presence into action to cut you free from all such things.

***

INSTRUCTIONS FOR USE OF DECLARATION AS TO MEDICAL OR SURGICAL TREATMENT* (LIVING WILL)

1. SIGNING. Select one of three nourishment actions to be taken in paragraph 2,

Write your initials next to the line provided. Sign and date only one copy of the declaration in the presence of two adult witnesses. (This is to assure others that you signed of your own free will and not under any pressure.) The witnesses must neither be an heir, your doctor or his employee, nor a staff member of your hospital or nursing home. Explain the purpose of the declaration to the witnesses should then sign the declaration and fill in their address.

2. ORIGINAL. You should keep the original in a readily accessible place and inform the persons closest to you of your wishes and the location of the declaration.

3.COPIES. If you have a doctor, give him or her a copy of the declaration for your medical file and discuss it with him, NOW. You may also wish to give copies to key family members. Make a record of all copies given to help you find the copies if you wish to revoke the declaration.

4.ANNUAL REVIEW. You should review this document at least once a year to be certain your views have not changed. To make clear your continuing wishes, you may redate and initial the original declaration; however, it is better to sign a new declaration. If you sign a new declaration, follow these instructions and replace all old declaration copies with copies of the new declaration. If you change your mind, you may revoke the declaration

5.REVOCATION. If you wish to revoke (cancel) the declaration, you may do so at any time by a separate written document or by destroying (such as burning or tearing) the signed original. If possible, you should also retrieve and destroy all copies and tell your doctor that you have revoked the declaration. You may revoke the declaration orally, but if you do so, you should ask someone to make a written record of your oral revocation and, if possible, to get destroy the original and all copies.

Adapted and used with permission from: Colorado Estate Planning, Will Drafting

And Estate Administration Forms by C. Jean Stewart.

***

Declaration as to Medical or Surgical Treatment

I, _____, being of sound mind and at and at least eighteen years of age, direct that my life shall not be artificially prolonged under the circumstances set

1. If at any time my attending physician and one other qualified physician certify in writing that:

a. I have an injury, disease or illness which is not curable or reversible and which, in their judgment, is a terminal condition; and

b.For a period of seven consecutive days or more, I have been unconscious, comatose, or otherwise incompetent so as to be unable to make or communicate responsible decisions concerning my person, then

In accordance with Colorado law, life-sustaining procedures shall be withdrawn and withheld pursuant to the terms of this declaration, it being understood 1) that life-sustaining procedures not include any medical procedure or intervention considered necessary by the attending physician to provide comfort or alleviate pain and 2) that in accordance with Colorado law, artificial nourishment may be withdrawn or withheld pursuant to the terms of this declaration.

2.In the event that the only life-sustaining procedure I am being provided is artificial nourishment, I direct that the one following action that is initiated by me shall be taken:

a. The nourishment shall not be continued _____

(Initials)

b. The nourishment shall be continued _____ days _____

(Initials)

c. The nourishment shall be continued indefinitely _____ (Initials)

I execute this declaration as my free and voluntary act this _____ day of _____, 19___.

By _____

Declarant

The foregoing instrument was signed and declared by _____ to be his declaration, in the presence of us who, in his/her presence, in the presence of each other, and at his/her request, have signed our names below as witnesses, and we declare that, at the time of the execution of this instrument, the declarant, according to our best knowledge and belief, was of sound mind and under no constraint our undue influence.

Dated at _____, Colorado this _____ day of_____, 19_____.

_____

_____

Signature_____Signature_____

Address:

_____Address:_____

STATE OF COLORADO, COUNTY OF _____

Subscribed and sworn to or affirmed before me by _____ the declarant,

And _____, and _____, witness, as the

Voluntary act and deed of the declarant, this _____ day of _____, 19_____.

My commission expired: _____

Notary Public

Address: _____

***

No Organization

The Ascended Masters have no organization in the outer world. (Vol. 1 p. 83)

In the beginning when the Ascended Master Saint Germain brought forth this Teaching He said people must be free. Therefore it would be impossible for this Work to be organized in the outer world activity, or committees to be formed, as is done in churches, in business, etc., to carry on their activities. People must be turned to their Presence, so it can and then will show them what to do which will enable them to make the decision within themselves. (Vol. 7 p. 428)

For salvation so-called, the outer self looks for vicarious atonement, believing that by belonging to an organization one will get it. But only thru self-correction, discipline and adoration to the Source, the I AM Presence, can one attain mastery.

V.14 N.5, January-February, 38 A.F. (1993)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

The Historic St. Germain

Some points taken from occult literature concerning the famous Count de St. Germain. (The Ascended Master Saint Germain, Who ascended in 1684.)

Count de St. Germain worked in Europe for 112 years (1710-1822). He was a friend and counselor of Kings and Princes.

The people think He lived there during that time which one course He did not, at least not like they did. He only appeared there in a tangible Light Body whenever He had work to do there, and the rest of the time He functioned in the higher Realms.

Being ascended He could do those marvelous and super-human things as easily as any other thing.

During the 18th century He was the outstanding topic of conversation among the nobility. He always appeared as a man about 45 years of age, medium height, slender and graceful figure, captivating smile, and eyes of peculiar beauty. He was a great linguist, spoke all the various languages of the West perfectly. He was well acquainted with the East. He played various musical instruments proficiently. He improvised and composed music. It is said, two of His compositions ability. He was frequently consulted in regard to the authenticity of paintings.

He would merely glance at a paper and days later repeat its contents word for word. He could write a poem with one hand and with the other frame a diplomatic paper. Without touching them He would read sealed letters. He would answer questions before they were asked.

He knew alchemy and changed silver coins into pure gold. He melted several small diamonds into a large one. He could remove flaws from diamonds, increasing their worth greatly. On gala occasions He appeared wearing a diamond ring on every finger, and jeweled shoe-buckles of great worth.

Although He sat at the table with friends, His own food was specially prepared for Him in His own apartment. But He probably maintained a house or place for His headquarters in the physical world, and for some chelas. He made them know He did not eat meat nor drink wine. His favorite beverage was herb tea, which he even presented to friends.

The charming Count was a welcome guest in the homes of the nobility of every land. He had extra-ordinary popularity, and well known intimacy with the greatest men and women of the day. He was very familiar with occult subjects. The mystery of His birth and nationality remained, as He refused to reveal it. He would recount events in detail and with feeling that took place many centuries previously. On one such occasion. He then asked His butler if He had missed any details. The butler replied, it must have been his predecessor as he had only been present for 500 years. (This shows St. Germain must have maintained a place for more than 500 years.)

Some claimed He affirmed He had lived in Chaldea and possessed the secrets of the Egyptian sages. Of course as an Ascended Master He could recall any of His past embodiments. He knew the secrets of "the elixir of Life". And of course He could precipitate.

Count de St. Germain was known and believed to live in Europe from 1710-1822. A Countess who met the count in 1710 in Venice, 50 years later she met Him in Madame Pompadour's house. She asked Him if His father had been in Venice in that year. The Count said, He Himself was living in Venice at the time and paid her a visit, and she had admired a little Barcarolle He had composed. The Countess could not believe what she was hearing, and said, if that was true then He must be at least 100 years old. He said that was not impossible.

The Count always wore a miniature picture on his arm, of a beautiful woman which was a precipitated picture of His mother. He showed it to a woman, and she being unfamiliar with the costume, asked to which period it belonged. The count just smiled and changed the subject.

From 1737 to 1742 the Count de St. Germain was living in the Court of the Shah of Persia, occupied with alchemical research. On his return from Persia he settled in Versailles and became an intimate friend of Louis XV and Madame Pompadour. In the following year he was caught in the Jacobite Revolution in England. From there he went to Vienna, and afterward visited Frederick the Great in his castle of Sans-Souci in

Potsdam, where Voltaire was also an honored guest. Voltaire's admiration for St. Germain was unbounded. In a letter to Frederick, Voltaire expressed his opinion that "the Count de St. Germain is a man who was never born, who will never die, and who knows everything."

In 1755 the Count de St. Germain accompanied General Clive to India. On his return to France Louis XV gave him a suite of apartments in the Royal Chateau of Chambord, in Touraine. Here he often entertained the King and members of the Court in the alchemical laboratory which the King had provided for him.

In 1760 Louis sent the Count de St. Germain on a delicate diplomatic mission to The Plague and London. At that time he discovered that the Duc de Choiseul, who up to that time had been implicitly trusted by the King, was playing a double game. Although St. Germain confided this fact to the King, the former was determined that the Peace Treaty between England and France should be signed, no matter who received the credit. So one evening in May, 1761, St. Germain called upon the Duc de Choiseul and remained closeted with him the whole night. This conference resulted in the celebrated alliance known as the Family Compact. This is in its turn was the forerunner of the Treaty of Paris, which brought the colonial war between England and France to a close.

In the following year St. Germain was called to St. Petersburg, where he played an important part in the revolution which placed Catherine the Great upon the throne of Russia. He left the country in the uniform of a Russian general, with full credentials to which the imperial seal of Russia was affixed. Shortly afterward he appeared in Tunis and Leghorn while the Russian fleet was there, again in Russian uniform, and known under the name of Graf Saltikoff.

After the death of Louis XV in 1774, St. Germain spent several years travelling in Germany and Austria. Among the Kings, Princes, Ambassadors and scholars who met him during those years, how many suspected that the soul of a great Adept looked out through the eyes of the Count de St. Germain? How many realized that they were conversing with an emissary of the great Fraternity of Perfected Men who stand behind the scenes of all the great world dramas, one who was directing not only the minor currents of European history, but some of the major currents as well?

Although an effort has been made to eliminate St. Germain's name from modern Masonic literature, careful research into Masonic archives will prove that he occupied a prominent position in 18th century Masonry. He acted as a delegate to the Wilhelms bad Convention in 1782 and to the great Paris Convention of 1785. Cadet de Gassicourt described him as travelling member of the Knights Templar, and Deschamps says that Cagliostro was initiated into that Order by St. Germain.

The Count de St. Germain is said to have died on February 27, 1784, and the Church Register of Eckernforde in Danish Holstein contains the record of his death and burial. But as it happens, some of St. Germain's most important work was done after that date. This fact is brought out in the SOUVENIRS DE MARIE-ANTOINETTE, written by one of her ladies-in-waiting, the Countess d'Adhemar. This diary was started in 1760 and ended in 1821, one year before the death of the Countess, and a large part of it is concerned with St. Germain's efforts to avert the horrors of the French Revolution.

Early one Sunday morning in 1788 the Countess was surprised to receive a visit from the Count de St. Germain, whom she had not seen in several years. He warned her that a giant conspiracy was under foot, in which the Encyclopaedists would use the Duc de Chartres in an effort to over throw the monarchy, and asked her to take him to the Queen. When Madame d'Adhemar reported the conversation to Marie-Antoinette, the Queen confessed that she also had received another communication from this mysterious stranger who had protected her with warnings from the day of her arrival in France. On the following day St. Germain was admitted into the private apartments of the Queen. "Madame," he said to her, "for 20 years I was on intimate terms with the late King, who deigned to listen to me with kindness. He made use of my poor abilities on several occasions, and I do not think he regretted giving me his confidence. "After warning her of the serious condition of France, he asked her to communicate his message to the King and to request the King not to consult with Maurepas. But the King ignored the warning, and went directly to Maurepas, who immediately called upon Madame A'adhemar. In the midst of the conversation St. Germain appeared. He confronted Maurepas with his treachery and said to him: "In opposing yourself to my seeing the monarch, you are losing the monarchy, for I have but a limited

time to give to France. This time over, I shall not be seen here again, until after three successive generations have gone down to the grave."

The second warning from St. Germain came on July 14, 1789, when the Queen was saying farewell to the Duchesse de Polignac. She opened the letter and read: "My words have fallen on your ears in vain, and you have reached the period of which I informed you. All the Polignacs and their friends are doomed to death. The Comte d'Artois will perish.

His farewell letter, addressed to Madame d'Adhemar, arrived on October 5, 1789. "All is lost, Countess!" he wrote. "This sun is the last which will set on the monarchy. Tomorrow it will exist no more. My advice has been scorned. Now it is too late… In that letter he asked the Countless to meet him early the next morning. In that conversation the Count de St. Germain informed her that the time when he could have helped France was past. "I can do nothing now. My hands are tied by one stronger than myself. The hour of repose is past, and the decrees of Providence must be fulfilled." He foretold the death of the Queen, the complete ruin of the Bourbons, the rise of Napoleon. "And you yourself?" the Countless asked. "I must go to Sweden," he answered. "A great crime is brewing there, and I am going to try to prevent it. His Majesty Gustavus III interests me. He is worth more than his renown. "The Countess inquired if she would see him again. "Five times more." He answered. "Do not wish for the sixth."

True to his word, the Count de St. Germain appeared to the Countess d'Adhemar on five different occasions. At the beheading of the Queen: on the 18th Brumaise; the day following the death of the Duc d'Enghein in 1804; in January, 1813: on the eve of the assassination of the Duc de Berri in 1820. Presumably, the sixth time was on the day of her death, in 1822.

In 1790, Saint Germain said to an Austrian friend, Franz Graeffer, He was leaving, that He was needed in Constantinople, then in England, there to prepare two new inventions which we should have in the next century – trains and steamboats. (This gives some idea of what He tried to do during that time.) That toward the end of this (18th) century He would disappear out of Europe, and go to the region of the Himalayas. That in exactly 85 years the people would again see Him, which made 1875. That is the year when Theosophy was established by the unascended Masters Morya and Kuthumi, and the Ascended Master Saint

Germain, using Madam Blavatsky (H.B.P.) as their spokesman in the outer world. And then the unascended Master Djwal Kul (The Tibetan Master) gave much of the instruction and information to her. Thru this They tried to acquaint people of the West of the reality of the Masters.

One of the Masters spoke of the "benevolent German Prince from whose house, and in whose presence he (St. Germain) made his last exist – HOME." In the 1950's it was said that the individual in whose house and presence Saint Germain made the Ascension, that he then was in embodiment, and a student in both Activities. But the Ascension was in 1684.

The Count de St. Germain was considered by some as the greatest Oriental Adept seen in Europe during the 18th century.

Since they did not see Him anymore, the outer consciousness presumed He had died. One man thought he saw Him in the French prison during the French Revolution (1789-92), and wondered if He had escaped. Saint Germain was Ascended at the time, so physical walls could not imprison Him. As He would just raise the vibratory action of His Body and disappear. He evidently went there to do certain work and then just disappeared. Lord Lytton evidently did know Saint Germain in about 1860.

Children Of The Light

Why do the Ascended Beings call us Children of the Light? There is a large gap between Their consciousness and ours. It can be looked at like a lack of understanding of a small child and mature human beings in outer world conditions, trying to cope with it. Like when a baby comes into physical form and does not know anything of how living here is carried on. A small child just romps and plays according to surroundings and forces within and without itself. The forces within can be karmic accumulation both good and bad, or pressures or projections from others known or unknown or directives from the Christ Self. Just using its energy without discrimination, control or without mental direction. All that is misqualified energy. This for the most part is transmuted at the end of each year at inner ever in the Violet Flame Cauldron. Otherwise a child would not even survive beyond the 12th year or so. Likewise most people are running hither and yon misqualifying far more energy than necessary or that they realize.

Children now are brought up to have the consciousness that they are here to have fun, no responsibilities and to do just as they please. This is according to their emotional responses, etc. Those individuals who come into or are interested in the Light and this Teaching take it to be just for what they want to do, and want to accomplish for their own benefit. The wise Intelligence, the Ascended Master understanding and way of Life, is to the greatest minds of humanity today like the study of calculus is to a small child.

As Jesus said, "Except ye become as little children, you cannot enter the Kingdom". It means: as one becomes consciously aware of the Presence and is able to release Its limitless energy at his call, he can have youth and freedom of action (as little children do). Although grown he is as a little child in the activity of his Freedom, alertness of the intellect.

The Great Ones said we were Children of the Light because the Light which is eternal, is anchored in our hearts. It is the power of Life, the authority and Intelligence of the Infinite Power which rules the universe. There within the heart of every individual Life, It can be brought into action thru the human form by the Intelligence and Power of our I AM Presence. Since It comes thru or as It comes within the Stream of Light which beats the heart, it gives Life to the physical body.

So the Ascended Masters had to present bit by bit of instruction and information, according to our understanding and usage of words. Within this range is a large margin for misinterpretation.

Their State of consciousness and Their activities contain no eating, sleeping, having babies, nor is working necessary. So human beings cannot understand what They can be doing. As a small child cannot understand what people are doing nor why.

Saint Germain said to the Minute Men in Chicago, April 9, 1939, that they were grown up now and were at the point of maturity and decision. That they were not children even in the Light any longer. That meant that the Light in their hearts had expanded to the point where it could begin to take command of their human form and release the Power of radiation that went from their human forms.

When the Light within the heart expands to a certain point, individuals are no longer Children of earth. With the power of the universe

beating the heart, then in the knowledge of the I AM Presence makes individuals Children of the Light.

In the 1930's it was said, the energy of the centuries and the glorification of the earth was at hand. To be one of the vanguard of the Light, in calling forth the Freedom for mankind and the earth, was at this time a great privilege not known for many hundreds of centuries.

The Great Ones have said that the Children of the Light, who stood firm and staunch to the Light, and served It honestly earnestly and sincerely, would have Their assistance, and the Light would turn and serve them.

Bob Singleton who is mentioned in the Magic Presence, progressed and attained so much in such a short period of time, because he could eagerly and in joy accept everything that Saint Germain asked him to do.

Some students ask to get a dispensation from the Karmic Board to buy a house, an automobile or something for the personal self that is childish indeed.

That Kingdom of Heaven Jesus spoke of, is the I AM Presence, and the door to It is humbleness, kindness and gratitude. As a child who is just happy and free in its feelings. This way the Presence can pour forth its radiance, which does not come from creations of mankind.

Some people want to be able to leave the body, but that is what the outer self wants. When people come into metaphysics and this Teaching, the action usually is to use it to get what they want. We need to rid ourselves of what the human wants, and get to want what the Christ Self Wants.

***

We are in the process of changing from one cycle to another of 2,000 years. Meditation should become contemplation; meditation is good but it is no longer the way to acquire truth.

During contemplation whatever the attention rests upon, that quality flows back on that energy into that individual's world. Hence in contemplation of the Presence or the beauty and perfection of Life, those qualities flow into that one and out into his world.

***

Days To Recognize:

Jan. 1, New Year's Day. Karmic Board in session. Sanat Kumara was released. Lord Gautama became Lord of the World. Old occult law was set aside.

Jan. 21, Sanat Kumara left the earth and returned to Venus.

Retreats:

Jan. 15 thru Feb. 14, Darjeeling Retreat.
Feb. 15 thru Mar. 14, Meru's Temple of Illumination.
Mar. 15 thru Apr. 14, Resurrection Flame.
Apr. 15 thru May 14, Focus of Wisdom.
May 15 thru June 14, Ascension Temple.

V.14 N.6, March-April, 38 A.F. (1993)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

State of Consciousness

There is a certain state of consciousness that students and human beings thoroughly believe in, that when they leave this physical body they arrive in heaven or at the ultimate state where they will abide forever. That they are here to have a good life, do the things they wish and enjoy; and that all that is needed is to just get in under the line, and that they can make amends at the time of passing on.

However, it is not that way. By self discipline, and the more effort one makes or puts into it, and the more spiritual development one gains, the further along one goes on the other side after passing on.

Saint Germain said long ago the urgent need was to clear the earth of the destructive forces. This could and can be done thru the decrees in group service, by rendering what impersonal service is required. Then there will be plenty of time for each one to express him/herself.

It is even possible for one to surpass another already Ascended, by rendering impersonal service, while here on earth.

People are more interested in doing personal service. That gives a certain amount of satisfaction to the outer self.

Thru the centuries the requirement for eternal Freedom has been that a certain amount of impersonal service had to be rendered. That was the reason for retaining life in one embodiment for long periods of time. It took several or many embodiments of living a pure life and working towards the goal. Then in the final embodiment when it was possible to attain the Ascension one had to attain to a certain point which took years and usually most of that life span before he could render impersonal service. Therefore, he maintained life for whatever length of time was required for him to render enough impersonal service to balance his account.

However, some choose of their own free will to maintain life here for even longer periods of time to give certain assistance to the earth and

mankind.

That has all changed, now that the old occult law has been set aside and the student learned of his own I AM Presence, and the use of the Transmuting Violet Flame.

In this new way now one can learn to render impersonal service right along with his own development. The greatest service can be and is done now thru decrees in group work.

And under the new dispensation for the Ascension, many have made their Ascension at the close of this embodiment.

To be a Chohan, one had to qualify to be Chohan of each of the Seven Rays.

Worship In The New Age

No where in the Saint Germain Teaching for the New Age which is authentic, does it say any one should have a guru or a guide. That is an action under the old or occult law which has been set aside. The Teaching definitely says, worship to recognize and rely on one's own individualized I AM Presence and not on any human being, and not even put your reliance on an Ascended or Divine Being. Always call to the Presence first then we can call for assistance from a Divine Being. A Divine Being will only do according to what our own Presence wants or sees fit. Each one's Christ Self is the authority for the outer self. And that does not mean Jesus. Jesus cannot take the place of any one's Christ Self and no one making the Ascension enters into Jesus, but he/she enters into his/her own individualized I AM Presence. Even in the Bible it says, thou shalt have no other God before ME – does not refer to Jesus but to each one's own I AM Presence.

The Teaching states that personality worship is out, that means worship of leaders, ministers, priests, gurus, etc. It is thru this method that the masses have been misled and subjected to all kinds of human things, such as vicarious atonement, purgatory, that sexual activity was necessary and holy when it is only of the human. The black magicians had much to do with that, and they were all removed from the earth, but not all black magic has.

Under the old teaching one had to explicitly obey his guru, etc., do what the minister or priest says to do and they were promised eternal life,

streets paved with gold, sit at the right hand of God, heavenly bliss, etc. And that that was the only way they could make it. And now they are even promised the Ascension by human beings if they deed over their property or give them all their money, etc. Out of this personality worship have come the various church denominations and the various social casts. Now all this has to be resolved for the New Age to come in.

Selection of Chohans

The Masters began the preparation for the selection of the lifestream who will be the applicant for the Chohan of the First Ray at the close of the 2,000 year cycle of Saint Germain. That shows how long before the requirement, the planning takes place, and how many centuries are involved in preparing many lifestreams so that one will be ready, at the beginning of the reign of Saint Germain. They chose those who within the next 2,000 years would have embodiment after embodiment so as to prepare and qualify for the solemn Cosmic hour when they will stand as Jesus did, and from among them will be chosen the successor to Morya.

Then the 14,000 year cycle will begin again on a much higher and more developed plane. Even some of the students in the room were being considered. Where one is even thought as a possible candidate for a Chohanship he must become pretty well master along all of the seven primal Rays, not only his own but all of the others.

***

What is Flame? And why does mankind shy from that word? Flame is but a concentrate of life energy which has been qualified by some Intelligence to act in a specific manner a concentrate of energy qualified by the feeling world of some self-conscious Intelligence to act in a specific manner. As that energy, magnetized, drawn and concentrated, is charged and charged with a specific feeling, it becomes a Flame which can and will enter into the energies and world of anyone who chooses to use It.

***

What is Patience? It is merely control of the energy of the inner and the physical bodies. It is the capacity, when treating any expression of life needing assistance, to hold your energy in perfect harmony and then project it forth according to the direction of your Christ Self for the accomplishment of some good purpose.

Let me differentiate, for your enlightenment, between the quality of patience and that of lethargy or indifference. The patient man is not the indifferent or the lethargic man. The patient man is positive, poised, and powerful. He does not allow his energy to go from him, either in thought, feeling, gesture or word, until the God-Self has qualified it with Its nature, and then only does it go forth in blessing. (Lord Sanat Kumara, November 1955.)

***

We had this material which had not fit in with the other material gotten out thus far. We will from now on just put out "extras" or when there is material we feel should be made available.

***

Days To Recognize:

April 11, Easter Sunday,

May 1, Saint Germain's Coronation and Ascension Day. Beginning of Age of Freedom calendar.

May 6, Wesak Festival.

May 8, Lord Gautama's Day

May 9, Mother's Day.

May 30, Whitsuntide.

***

Retreats:

March 15, Resurrection Flame.

April 15, Focus of Wisdom

May 15, Ascension Temple.

June 15, Teton Retreat.

June Class: June 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, July 1-4.

V.15 N.1, 39 A.F. (1993)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Talk By Donald Ballard In 1970

Dear People: I have something for you tonight which I feel which will be of more than passing interest, it is a series of stories really that have never been told before from this or any other platform as far as I know. That concerns my beloved father, and some of the experiences that he went thru in the early part of his life. Preceding the great ministry that really began with the writing of the Unveiled Mysteries, and the Magic Presence. All thru his life papa was very interested in all things of a spiritual aspect, that he studied most of the then available philosophies. As I suspect all of you have. I have an early recollection that I want to describe to you because it takes the story from my earliest memory somewhere from the age of six, up to the time (1932) when the dictations were given in the form that you now know them.

At the table in the dining room of 1620 (South 84th St.), that table by the way is still there, surroundings in some ways are quite the same as they were then. But prior to these dictations this was not by any means the first time that the great Ascended Beings have spoken thru our beloved papa, and as far as I know and am able to determine, I am the only person now living with the exception of beloved mama, that saw this thing take place and therefore I thought it would be of great interest to you people to be filled in on this background. I also asked Jack here to record this speech before any more of it fades from my memory. It should be preserved for posterity. As I said in the beginning, from the time I was about six years old. The Ascended Masters spoke to the family, thru our beloved papa. The family at that time consisted of four people there was papa, mama and myself and an elderly lady by the name of Aunt Mary, who was really no blood relation of the family at all, but someone for whom papa had cared for many, many years. She was an elderly lady in her seventies. We were the only ones who were the witness to the events which I will now describe.

My earliest recollection of the Masters speaking thru our beloved papa, was that of the Masters Kuthumi and Morya. Of whom I'm sure you have seen many pictures of, and the thing came about in more or less the following manner.

Usually it would begin as a family group in the evening, many, many evening we would sit around the living room, we lived mostly in apartments in those days. Maybe mama or papa would read aloud to us, or we would sit there and converse on many, many things. Subjects pertaining to the Divine Law in the search for the truth as we then knew it, were always upper most in mama's and papa's mind.

Sometimes papa would become very, very still. And then say something like this, I feel that Kuthumi is coming, he would be very still then close his eyes, something of a heave shutter would run thru his body; and presently the Master would begin to speak thru him. The instruction at this time was more of personal nature than it was, strictly the explanation of the law. We were told how to handle certain problems within the family, more specific of how we should conduct ourselves. As time went along, these which really later became the dictations, they stared out more as intimate conversations. There would be other Masters beside Kuthumi and Morya. There was a Chinese Master by the name of Chan, and then one day oh, I suspect, maybe a year or two years, after my earliest recollections, Saint Germain first spoke to us thru papa. This would put in between 1924 and 1926, some time. At that time we were living in an apartment here on Loyola Ave, near the Lake. Subsequently we lived in four or five apartments in different locations, one or another of the Masters would come and speak thru papa.

As you can well imagine my memory is not as clear as I would like it to be; because of the age of six or seven, is a long way past in my history, we don't like to admit this but its none the less true. There was one particular incident in this sequence of events that was particularly impressed on my mind.

At one time my mothers' sister and her son were invited in to listen to one of these intimate series of instruction by the Great Ones, and they expressed doubt in this belief to the point of being downright rude about it. Papa said, well that is enough of that. He did not use the exact words but the same and substance of it, these pearls shall not be cast before, you know what and they truly were pearls of wisdom, they were really

what formed the basis of conduct that I learned at the earliest age that I can remember.

Then I believe it was sometime in late 1928 or early 29, Papa left for California on some business enterprises, and then the story as is enfolded in the books, began to take place. So the manifestation of the Great Higher Beings, speaking thru papa, antedated several years the publication of the books as you know them today. As far as I know this story has not been generally known, and I don't believe it has ever been told from the platform.

We will go from that now to another story that has been always one of the things that remain with me, live with me all my life. I always enjoyed papa retelling this story and I heard this story from his own lips, not once but dozens upon dozens of times. When papa was about 25 years of age, (which would make it around 1903), his uncle had a silver mine in Arizona, about 20 miles S.E. of Tucson, there is a town which still exists, by the name of Vale, Some 15 miles out of Vale was his uncle's mine, which was known as the Blue Jay. If any of you are ever traveling around that part of the country, and ever get track of this or any information pertaining to it, I'd like very much if you would pass it on to me.

Here two outstanding incidents took place at this mine, where the Higher (or greater) power than man in the universe manifested thru papa. Papa's uncle sent him to take charge of the mine because the man who was employed at that time as the superintendent, of the mine, was something less than reliable. Papa was sent to find out what was going on and try to straighten the situation out. Now to put this thing in proper sequence, I want to interject something right here, that in 1935 papa and Grant Lewis and myself drove down to Tucson and to Vale then across the desert road to the mine and I actually walked into the mine tunnels, and the building in which the experience which I am about to relate took place. It was a typical mining shack and the floods all over the years had reduced the thing to a few boards and washed it considerably down the arroyo, and papa identified it positively as the building in which the experiences took place. This superintendent and papa and the men who worked in the mine, ate their meals. In this shack was a dining table which was made of rough planks. It was there 2 x 12 planks laid side by side with 2 x 4 legs, and you can gather, the thing was rather heavy.

One evening after dinner he got into some kind of an argument with this superintendent over the reality of the higher law. This guy was a very doubting and somewhat offensive individual. As the evening wore along papa just had enough of this. So he says, all right if you doubt that there is an invisible power, we will see. So papa placed his hands, papa was sitting at one end of this table and this man was sitting at the other end, and papa placed his hand on the table with only his finger tips on top of the table. And he was standing more or less like I am standing now, his fingertips resting on the table. And called to as he then knew it as God. To prove to this man that there was a power in this world bigger than that of a human being, and with that this table started moving forward towards this superintendent. Well, in one leg of the table was a nail for at one time the table was nailed to the floor. The table would lift up and move forward a few inches, and this nail would catch on the floor and lift up again. Finally it backed the superintendent up against the wall, and started butting him in the stomach, about that time the superintendent had enough. Also about this time papa himself was more than a little bit scared, because he didn't truly know what he had gotten hold of so he called to God to make this thing stop, which it did, and the table came to rest on the floor, and that was the end of the incident. From that time on I imagine that man thought twice before assuming there was no power in this universe greater than that of a human being.

During this same period that papa was at this mine, there was another truly miraculous incident. Papa never was greatly mechanically inclined, but in this mine they had an engine which was as near as I could deduce from the way papa described it, it was one of these very early one cylinder gasoline engines, we generally refer to as a donkey engine. This operated a hoist that brought the cage up out of the shaft to bring the miners up from the lower levels. This one day the superintendent had gone to town and the custom was when the men were working in the mine and were ready to fire the shots at the end of the day, thereby getting the dynamite fumes, overnight to clear out of the tunnels, they would signal with a bell arrangement and this was done after the fuses were lit, so the superintendent didn't show up and he didn't show up, and papa didn't know the first thing about running this engine. So finally the men down in the shaft gave the signal to be hoisted out of the mine, and this meant that the fuses to the dynamite had been lit, and it was one of these things it had to be now or never, and papa didn't know what to do

and he just made one tremendous call to God as he then know it, without really knowing what he was doing, his hands reached out and pulled the right levers that got this engine started and hoisted the men out of the mine, and the men never knew how close they came to leaving this world in a rather unceremonious manner. So this was some of papa's earliest experience with a higher power that showed even as a young man what great attunement he had.

Within a few years of this same time, and my recollection is that it was a few years after these episodes at the mine in Arizona, papa was again selected by his uncle and some of the other members of the family, to go to London to press the claim of his family, to an estate in England.

This estate still exists, it is on the Avon River near Stratford-on-Avon where Shakespeare was born, and the name of the place is Stone Leigh Abby. Leigh was his mother's maiden name. It seems that there have been litigations over this estate going on for many years because the American branch of the family, had a claim to the estate. But the wills to support the claim had mysteriously disappeared and have never been found. The English branch of the family had simply moved in, and usurped the estate. This is one of those situations where they played a little rough, so as to keep certain persons quiet. During the building of a bridge across the Avon River, two of the workmen who knew some of the history of the estate, were crushed to death on purpose underneath a large stone that was being lifted into place, during the construction of the bridge, and several other joyful instances that had taken place. So the American heirs selected papa to go to try to track down these wills, among the instructions that he was given, was to be very careful about what they eat and drank. Above all to never eat any food that was left in his hotel room. Well, papa had been searching for several weeks for these wills and he came back to his hotel room in London one night, very tired and was about to get ready for bed, without thinking he ate an orange and an apple that had been left in his room. He said the next thing he remembered was waking up in bed the next morning completely paralyzed, and only barely able to move his head from side to side. Well, he made his call again to God, in a way that he had been trained, and over a period of about an hour, he finally started to be able to move the fingers on one hand, and gradually the whole use of his body returned, and a very few hours later he was back in normal condition. According to the story the uneaten portion of the fruit contained enough poison to kill

two or three ordinary men. So with that, he kept on with his search for the missing wills.

The name of that building is Summerset House, and you may imagine the way I felt when walking down the streets of London one day during World War II, I was looking at what was obviously a large government building. I looked up at this bronze plaque and here it said Summerset House. Well, this brought back tremendous memories of the whole thing. To get back to Summerset House, papa went in there to try to find the missing wills, As you well image, being the repository of all the wills in England, this was quite a voluminous and extensive set of records. In order to find a will one would look in the index and then take a copy of the number down on a piece of paper and give it to the clerk, and the clerk would send down to the vaults in the basement of the building, and have this will brought up. So papa searched for a couple of days unsuccessfully and the index to the will were in large volumes stacked on shelves much like a library. He was searching in this one portion and the Presence or God as he knew it then, all of a sudden guided his hand up to this shelf back of the one he was looking in and he grabbed this book and then grabbed another book, and laid the two books down on a table and opened them and there completely out of where they should have been, and under normal circumstances no one would have found them in a thousand years. Here was the index of the missing wills. He copied the numbers down and gave them to the clerk, who send down to the vaults for the wills. And he said the clerk turned as white as a sheet of letter paper, when he handed him those figures, because the index to the wills had been purposely and obviously hidden. It was thru the sheer power of the Presence of God alone that papa was able to find them. He brought the evidence back to this country and turned it over to the American heirs to take what action they care to, and beyond that is as far as I know the story, because papa after the skullduggery, people having lost their lives, simply didn't want anything to do with a situation in which that much destructive activities had been focused. But the American heirs did get the evidence that they required to prove their claims to Stone Leigh Abby.

Grown up people do things, enter activities while asleep, that they express, but would not do here in the physical realm.

It is better not to try to draw forth all of the past karma right in the beginning. First get a better understanding of these things so you know

what you are doing.

People come to know of this Teaching, they still want to do it their own way. Do a few decrees etc., and all the outer things they want to do, and think that they will make the Ascension. But it takes more than that. It would be good if it was that way which would give the Masters more freedom to go on with greater work.

Thru the past century there has been the (old) occult law which has not permitted the truth to be given, only hints in a hidden way. It has not freed mankind and the world. This was set aside which permitted Saint Germain to prepare Mr. Ballard to be his spokesman in the outer, and present this Teaching to bring in the new age. Some organizations claiming to be the new Teaching for the incoming age, but it is only putting the occult law in a different perspective, hence have perverted it.

Bryant was responsible for the sinking of Los Angeles on Atlantis, he was serving the dark forces then and also now. He was unable to force himself onto the Ballard staff and hence wrote all those false accusations about them. The two women on the staff who turned against the Light, teamed up with Bryant and Mrs. Meyer who were serving the dark forces.

The pattern or form may seem formless when approaching or entering the next realm of consciousness until one is able to function and manipulate in that higher realm.

This is not a religion, it is reality.

This work is not a welfare proposition. Some think it is or should be just to help them. However, its purpose is to give opportunity or train individuals to become useful to the Masters in promoting the Cause of Freedom.

To distribute these books of Ascended Master Teaching, does not mean to the masses, those people are not ready; it means to those who are ready for this Teaching, each one tell one other person. Even most psychics are not ready. If enough people made application, did the decrees, many could be awakened, that has to come from within, and then they will be drawn, guided to these books.

It shows how much more important it is to make application than get people to get the books when they are not yet ready. Many psychics are not enough ready, so they try to fit this into what they are aware of, instead of the reverse; and so spread their mixed up things to others.

Call to the Presence as to where the books should go.

Energy and substance act under law, but do not discriminate; but always act under law.

Are all electrons the same? The same proton and neutron which is Divine Love. Divine Love is not just love, it is love, wisdom and power in balanced action, when not it is not Divine Love.

Of the fire element, Divine Love is the highest activity, because it is Love, Wisdom and Power, the Three-fold action.

Science and the astral-psychic realm or substance are the action of action and re-action of the humanly qualified energy.

Science is but theorized action.

Psychic-astral realm is not necessarily all bad from the human standpoint, yet it is less than perfect.

In 1951-52 when the Masters got the 20-year Dispensation. They endeavored to build a bridge between Their Realm and the world of form. In order to serve with the Great White Brotherhood in current crisis it required to do more than just present law. Therefore unascended beings needed to cooperate with the Great Ones so They had the opportunity to at least point the way by which mankind could cooperate with the Brotherhood in emergencies. That was the reason for Morya to endeavor to secure that Dispensation to reach the minds of students.

***

Days to Recognize:

Aug. 15, Mother Mary ascension Day
Sept. 17, Constitution Day,
Sept. 29, Archangel's Michael's Day,
Sept. 30, Angelic Harvest at Shamballa
Oct, 3, Commemoration on the first dictations on the Word I AM in Vol. 3
Oct. 12, Columbus Day;
Oct. 19, America's Freedom won at Yorktown;
Oct. 31, Elementals Harvest at Shamballa; Halloween;
Nov. 1, All Saints Day;
Nov. 2, All Soul's Day
Nov. 11 Veterans Day.

Nov 25, Thanksgiving Day, beginning of the Seven Sacred Weeks.
Nov. 30, Masters' and mankind's harvest at Shamballa
Dec. 25, Christmas Day.
Dec, or so, the Karmic Board convenes over the Teton Retreat.
Dec. 31, In the last 24 hours of the year is when every lifestream who has had even partial embodiment on the earth is then taken in the etheric body and passed thru the Violet Flame Cauldron.

Retreat:
Aug. 15 – Sept 14, Transylvania;
Sept. 15 – Oct. 14, Temple of Truth;
Oct. 15 – Nov. 14, Maha Chohan Retreat
Nov. 15 – Dec. 14, Shamballa.
Dec. 15 – Jan. 14, 1994, Teton Retreat.

Classes: Autumn Class: Sept. 29 thru Oct. 3. Teton Class, Dec. 26 thru Jan. 2, 1994.

V.15 N.2, 39 A.F. (1993)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

Talk by Donald Ballard

(Continued)

Just an interesting little side line here. Papa's name of Guy came from Guy Earl of Warwick (County) whose estate was in or near the vicinity of Stone Leigh Abby. Guy Earl of Warwick, I believe there had been many Earls of Warwick, who played quite an important role in English history. It was after the Earls of Warwick that our beloved papa was named.

The last incident that I'm going to tell you about concerns another experience papa had in his great search for the truth. They then surely led to the revelations that have since become the "I AM" Activity.

There are two precipitated paintings, and here again I'm quoting the story from papa's own lips. As I heard it not once but many, many times when I was a child.

There are two precipitated paintings which exist now in 1620 (South 84th St.) they are there now. Many of you who have been around mama's house have seen, although you may not even have really known what you were looking at. And there is quite a fantastic history behind these paintings too. One is a painting of mama, 12 years before papa ever met her. The other one is a painting of his sister who, if my recollection serves me right passed away before papa was born. The way these paintings came about is another interesting thing. It's particularly interesting, because in this day and age more and more things are being published concerning the invisible side of life of the reality of those things we cannot see and cannot by outer means be explained. But along about the same time, let's take a bracket of years between when papa was 20 maybe and 32 let's say this incident occurred. In Kansas City there were two sisters, they were named the Bang sisters and they had been given the Divine power, for lack of a better word I will use that, to create these precipitated paintings. So papa had seen this person in visions and dreams whom he knew only as water lily, and of his sister he had never known.

The way papa described it; they took what appeared to be ordinary artist canvas. These paintings are, I judge them to be oh, about 24x30 in., somewhere like that. They are roughly life size of the head from the shoulders up. They take this artist canvas and put it in the window of the living room of this house. The canvas was surrounded by drapes in such a manner as to exclude all light from the room except that which came thru the canvas itself. As Papa described it, the two sisters would sit, one on each side of this canvas holding it lightly by the lower corner by the thumb and the forefinger. They was asked to concentrate on the picture he wanted. The picture appeared to form, some 3ft. back of the canvas, and then slowly more forward and actually affixed itself to the canvas. And it was in this way that these two pictures came to be. This is the story as I got it directly from papa's own lips. I pass this on to you.

This is the final anecdote. I'm going to pass this onto you because I think because of the great reverence, we have for the beloved papa, these things should not be allowed to fade into a distant time; they should be preserved for posterity as part of the background of our beloved papa. So with that thought, I leave you.

***

The masses are really not ready for this Teaching.

In January 1939, Saint Germain said, that seven years previously at his direction Mr. & Mrs. Ballard started to give forth this work to seven persons' and by 1939 the attention of over the two million people had been drawn to the understanding of the I AM Presence. There was no advertising in any manner whatsoever. There was no organization. It came about thru the decrees issued in the groups of students. By sending forth that vibratory action thru the feeling and mental world of the people, touching, attuning and lifting their consciousness by expanding the Light within their own physical bodies. This prepared them for their contact with this Teaching-this work. When it was brought to their attention on the physical plane thru the books, thus they could accept it; and then came the application, by which they can achieve their own Freedom.

That shows how much more important application is than to just get the books to the masses, who are not ready for this. But thru application by enough students, the masses could be awakened to where they too could and would make application.

***

From Letter to a Student

Many, many centuries your sweet lifestream has been under my personal supervision and guardianship, for it is my obligation to life and my joyous responsibility to guard, direct and instruct the Beings of Nature, the Elemental Kingdoms and their Individual Intelligences in the performance of those duties by which life, manifestation and substance is provided for the mankind evolving upon the planet earth today.

Therefore, long before you achieved the experience of incarnation in the human kingdom, you worked with me in the world of elemental life, which is a beautiful kingdom where Service is the predominant motivating principle behind all activity.

To me, came Ariel with the petition that you be allowed the opportunity to attain human consciousness, and I acquiesced, although often I have felt you would have known more personal happiness evolving along your own original line of evolution. However, service-sacrifice-loyalty and love to a Cause do bring great reward.

I AM very thankful for your loving letter. Do you know that of the 300 I received, yours alone asks for blessing and protection for the channel? Without the channel and the bridge none of us could find ourselves expressed in the world of form, or the outer consciousness of the lovely ones who desire to serve us but know not how. I thank you for this, and I love you for your asking of protection and sustenance of this frail bridge.

Blessed Heart – not idly have you received this name, your Beloved has achieved immortality through selfless service. You too, through service have received the blessing of Lord Michael and myself. All the angles which are representative of "sharp feelings" and sharp thoughts, shall be transmuted into the curves of God's loving symmetry, and I shall-through you – show what the elemental kingdom can contribute consciously to the God design. Lovingly, I AM, MAHA CHOHAN (11-23-52)

Christ Self

Jesus said you have been taught that your Higher Mental Body is the Christ. In my physical body, I was Jesus the physical being. My Higher Mental Body was the Christ which I hoped to reach; and when placed in the tomb, I did become enfolded in Its majesty, Its Presence and Its

Power. When I came forth, I was my H.M.B. in action. On the day of my Ascension, I became the Ascended Jesus Christ having entered into my I AM Presence, with all authority and power over all substance and energy upon this planet. So does every other Ascended Master become the Ascended Master(Nov. 1939)

***

From Letter to a Student

It is fitting that I should be the One to offer the Blessings of the Brotherhood upon the strong spiritual light of your heart on the anniversary of your birthdate! As I stood by the side of your Mother, when first you were delivered into this world, and breathed the first breath into your lungs, I really was the first one to say "Welcome—child—to the sweet earth, with its laughter and its tears, and may you so live that you may leave in laughter and in full freedom."

And my Association with you goes back far beyond this earth life, for Mine is the Office of Lord of the Temples of Nature, before whom all elemental spirits are called and vested with the particular service they are to render on the earth. I watch their evolution, counsel them on their activities, and graduate them to greater responsibility through the centuries. When an application is made by a human being to raise an elemental into the human kingdom (which I never consider a kindness) it is upon my shoulders that the responsibility for such acquiescence lies. It amazes me still that man should think it such an honor to "enter this kingdom" for it is the least pleasant of all that evolve upon the spiral of life! However, such petitions do come – motivated by Love and the desire to give greater opportunity to one who has served long and faithfully. Once the little one enters the new evolution, THERE IS NO GOING BACK. This I must make clear, and often – with a small, wide eyed elf or gnome upon my knee – I try hopelessly to convey the consciousness of the new world into which he eagerly desires to enter. Knowing nothing but happy, harmonious, joyous service, the little one nods knowingly and is wholly unconscious of my concern. Sighing, then, I make the necessary preparations and the happy one becomes a human being!

Never do I lose track of such a transformed nature spirit because I know the Path ahead… And always My Mantel of Comfort lies upon his little shoulders…Do you feel it?

Fun Wey is in the Heart of the Sun, taking an initiation based on the dispensation received at his request, and bids me give to you His Love on this anniversary date.

Blessings and Love, MAHA CHOHAN (February 8, 1953)

Another Letter

A Master may apply to the Maha Chohan for permission to accept an elemental being whose nature is potentially charged with the capacity to increase in spiritual worth, to accept an elemental into His Aura and release it from the small sphere in which it was permanently destined to dwell. Then the elementals become part of the Court and Train of the Master, absorbing His Light, Love, Wisdom and Intelligence and, in turn, serving the Master in many ways as messenger, etc.

Thus, did the Great Ariel accept your love and for over 900 years did you accompany Him in his forward progress toward spiritual freedom. When He passed through the final portals of initiation and became an Ascended Being His first Invocation was for the Father of Light to raise you and your twin flame into the evolutionary sphere of mankind. His request was granted and, in a beautiful ceremony were you raised from your knees and endowed with the spiritual spark of immortality, whereby you can ascend into the perfection of the Arisen Host from the human kingdom at the culmination of this earth life.

Now, again, your alert spirit stands at the threshold of a new opportunity to rise again into the Superior Evolutionary Sphere of the Angelic Hosts and, under the great Spiritual Directions of Lord Michael and his Beloved further the cause for good from This Consciousness after your ascension. Thus, you have availed yourself of the opportunity of becoming one of the mankind of earth and in your service to the Great Life Stream working through Frances Ekey you again repeat the upward rushing of your spirit into the Cosmic Activity of the Angels. Blessings your constant heart receives!

Yours, Saint Germain (9/16/53)

Another Letter

Often I have spoken to the hearts of the Elementals, but I find writing my Love a novel experience.

Under the Beloved Maha Sahib, I have been privileged to serve in the Great Temples of Nature and to draw close to the sweet Intelligences who have volunteered to create and mold the very substance of life into the beauty of the landscape as well as the nourishment by which man's physical bodies are enabled to sustain themselves.

The ability of the elementals to "mirror" a picture given them enables them to serve in externalizing the glorious manifestations which are created for the enjoyment and the sustenance of mankind.

In these Temples, a Great Builder of Form gather around Him a number of these little Intelligent Beings. He then externalizes a picture of a flower, a piece of fruit, a shrub, a grain of wheat, a tree. (According to the type of elemental in His Class). He uses the Universal Light Substance as his "blackboard" as well as the body of his thought form. Then the little ones immediately take on the very form that He has projected. While he holds the form, it is comparatively simple for them to sustain their own little replicas. When He dissolves His form, their disappears too. By degrees, He gets them to hold the form after His design is dissolved. Finally they come to a point of evolution where they can embody a thought form and go outside the temple and sustain it for a length of time. When they are enabled to hold the form for the length of time that represents a "season of manifestation" on the earth, The are given over to one of the Nature Spirits who are overshadowing a garden, a lake, a plain or a hillside, and they go into the world of form and endeavor to create and sustain a blade of grass, a flower, a blossom. Thus, their creative, visualizing and sustaining powers grow, and the nature kingdom evolves into Greater Responsibility. From such small beginnings, potential Elohim are developed, Who will be enabled to receive the pattern for an entire planet from the Cosmic Builder – sustain It for an aeon of time-and provide a habitable globe for an entire evolution!

Because of the nature of the Kingdom to "mirror" what is seen, those who have come "up through" this evolution must be ever on Guard to hold the Divine Pattern in the thought-accept It deeply in the feeling, and not allow the "tendency' of the evolutionary type to limit the beauty and perfection that "upward Gazing at the Pattern Sweet" will externalize for themselves and those they love!

Yours in Love and service to Life!

Kuthumi(September 1, 1953)

***

From more Correspondence – Greetings! As the life essence of nature is set into motion by our Beloved Maha Sahib, each flower, each bush, each tree receiving the impetus by which it may fulfill in glory, those of you who belong to the Nature Kingdoms are particularly blessed because you can avail yourselves of those resurrecting currents much more easily than the lifestreams who are naturally of the human evolution.

How many countless spring times have you, and those of the Elemental Kingdoms, gathered in the Cosmic Nature Temples and heard the Exquisite Melodies by which each initial impulse of life was released to a particular species of flower, tree, or shrub, or garden product… As each lovely Melody surged forth, those elementals who were to serve in manifesting the perfection of that particular type of nature's "springtime garments" entered into the Music and Color of the Ray, and like children sliding down a play slide, they "rode" the Ray into the lower atmosphere of earth, laughing and rejoicing in the colors that played through their tiny bodies, and dancing to the rhythm of the keynote which was theirs as well.

As spring comes again, tie in your consciousness to these memories and accept the upward surge of consciousness and feeling and thought which you have known rhythmically through so many centuries! BLESSINGS M (April 30, 1953)

Correspondence continues – Blessed Child of Nature: WELCOME to the ASHRAMA! It is beautiful to witness the strength within your lifestream and your natural acceptance of Truth…which is so easy for the Angelic and Elemental Kingdoms to grasp when within the light bodies of their own evolution, but more difficult when functioning through the comparatively heavy sheathes of atomic consciousness which has been earned by the race as the "natural!" habitation of the soul!

Within the sun is the natural life giving substance which the body elemental absorbs, and directs not only into the physical body but into the inner vehicles as well. Take advantage of the opportunity to open your bodies to the natural elements now, that there may be built that reserve upon which you may draw at will in the future, through your self chosen service to life…

For your service to us through many centuries, We are grateful, little Child of Happiness and as We draw closer to you through you acceptance of our reality… you shall know our gratitude in a far more tangible manner than has been yet expressed.

Your friend and host,

EL MORYA (July 19, 1953)

Progress is due to one's own initiative.

In all that we have heard the Master's mention that is only a fragment of what they are actually doing. It was said that if the students kept themselves harmonious that from time to time they will have flashes that will give them all needed confidence.

Everyone knows the difference between what is destructive and constructive. The Great Law does not discriminate but takes individuals at their words and feelings.

No individual in his outer consciousness knows exactly what the I AM Presence of another individual wishes him to do.

Many of you want to do what Master wants – that is wonderful – but Masters cannot tell you every detail – have to use own initiative – stand with and call to Presence. (Goddess of Light)

***

GREETINGS FOR THE NEW YEAR
& MAY MANY BLESSINGS BE YOURS!

V.15 N.3, 39 A.F. (1993)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

THE DIVINE PLAN

The Divine Plan for an individual is not always what he desires to do most, although that be constructive. The Divine Plan for him is that which his Higher Self (Christ Self) planned for him to outpicture (externalize) in that particular embodiment. It being one small portion of the great over-all or cosmic plan which includes all mankind, and at this particular time it includes our whole universe.

The cyclic time having arrived when the Earth must go forward into perfection. This means that the waywardness of mankind must cease and again fulfill the Divine Plan, express perfection; which the Divine Plan is.

In order for the whole to come into perfection, each individual must perfect himself, since he is a being of free will.

Therefore, mankind must again understand and apply certain specific universal principles (some of which have been forgotten) upon which all creation is based.

All Life operates under a great Law-Cosmic Law under which the Earth and universe function. This Law has ways and means of bringing about these changes (as they are required). In the stepping up actions or the intensifying activities a balance must always be maintained.

This intensification is now taking place and is produced by the release of Cosmic Light which has come to Earth for more than twenty years. It has been observed as sun spots at times. At first it was released only at certain irregular intervals. These intervals were gradually shortened and the waves of Cosmic Light were constantly intensified. The intervals then became regular on a weekly basis and finally to a daily release.

Going back to the phrase ‘As ye sow so shall ye reap” – the qualities or actions as sent out by an individual return to the sender whether good or bad. Such as love, hate criticism, condemnation, irritation and so forth, all have their reactions.

Formerly they were much longer in returning, as a rule, but with the increase of this Cosmic Light the reaction has been considerably shortened. It has been noted that sometimes it is only a matter of hours or even minutes.(ADK Luk 11-20-58)

***

As it seemed to Mary at the time they were at the foot of the cross, now looking at mankind and the outer world conditions, it seems so little has been accomplished thru St. Germain's and all the other Great Beings' endeavor these past 30 years or so; there being so little real response for or towards the Light. However, (although) the Earth has been sustained thus far, many great and wonderful things have taken place and great things have been accomplished at inner levels; several hundreds of students have attained the Ascension, also many thousands of service men (of the armed forces) and others have attained the Ascension because of the work done and service rendered by the student body.

The Cosmic Cycle allowed for mankind's waywardness ended in 1926, and the accumulated destructive forces would have annihilated the Earth in cataclysmic action then. But, because of Saint Germain's work and planned endeavor at inner levels, a dispensation was secured by the Goddess of Liberty (the statue of Whom stands in NY harbor), then Spokesman of the Karmic Board, thereby permitting the holding back-in abeyance enough of the destructive forces so as to give Saint Germain an opportunity to try out His Endeavor.

(ADK Luk)

FROM A LETTER BY SAINT GERMAIN TO A STUDENT

The service of the SEVENTH RAY is to teach mankind how to draw, qualify and radiate energy, which is LIFE, in a manner that will increase the glory of the planet and all evolutions in and around it. You have entered into this cooperative service through your group endeavors and are naturally a part of the Spiritual Heart of Freedom which it is My joy to ensoul and to guard until the entire body of earth is lighted from the Flame that lives within that Heart!

Our Lord Maha Chohan has expressed extreme gratitude for the establishment of the spiritual forcefields in, through, and around your sanctuaries and homes through your group endeavors. I express to you My extreme gratitude that you have had enough love to draw around you

lifestreams who are willing to give of their energies in an impersonal Cause, to forward the evolution of the planet and its peoples. This is no small accomplishment when you see the inner atmosphere in which the souls of men move, and the pressures and drives of energy which are not conductive to spiritual development. You are stronger than you know! You are more loved than you yet realize! You are held ALWAYS in the Presence of some Member of Our Kingdom and YOU NEVER WALK ALONE!

At this season when the coming of the Master Jesus is recognized, I would like to express to you personally, My extreme gratitude for accepting the Robes of Freedom, for sharing My Vision, for firing the energies of the students with sustained enthusiasm in service, and for your acceptance of Our Reality, Our Counsel, and Our Presence WITH YOU – HERE AND NOW

Your Friend of the Ages

SAINT GERMAIN

***

LETTER TO A STUDENT FROM A MASTER

When a humanity is drawn forth from the heart of God and planets prepared for their successive habitation, two other groups of being accompany them on the Pilgrimage, making again the Holy Trinity, moving upward together on the spiral of life. The Superior and Guardian Spirits of the child-like race are under the direction of the Seven Archangels and represent countless legions of the Angelic Hosts. The elemental spirits are those who voluntarily choose to serve mankind and, through nature, abundantly supply them with the very substance of life, purifying the atmosphere in which they move, etc. These little beings are for the most part, under the direction of the Maha Chohan, Virgo, Aries, Neptune and, of course, Helios, Himself.

The elemental spirits work with the Builders of Form and the Nature Devas and are usually assigned to a permanent location and engage themselves in drawing forth beauty and abundance, and in purifying the water, air and atmosphere for the humanity who come within the periphery of their little Kingdom.

***

It is important to get the four lower bodies which are out of harmony with this rhythmic pulsation of the God Presence, back into cooperative working order. Thru the four lower bodies the Keynote of the lifestream is distorted and send out discordant sounds into the elements of earth, water, air and fire. This causes unrest and unbalance in the outer self; and chaos in the Elemental Kingdom.

It is essential to harmonize the four lower bodies with each other and with their own elements. Then they can line up with the higher bodies, and when this is done one becomes master, and can have instantaneous manifestation.

We can daily utilize moments in between our work by using powerful Statements, which would bring speedy results. Anytime during the day when one's mind is not otherwise occupied instead of letting it wander, just silently say: "Mighty I AM Presence, expand the Light within every cell of my bodies."

***

Days to Recognize:

April 3, Easter Sunday;

May 1, Saint Germain's Coronation & Ascension Day. New Year's Day (A.F.)

May 8, Lord Gautama's Day, Mother's Day.

May 12, Jesus Ascension Day

May 22, Whitsuntide

May 25, Wesak Festival.

June 14, Flag Day.

Retreats:

March 15, Resurrection Flame.

April 15, Ascension Temple.

May 15 Focus of Wisdom

June 15, Teton Retreat.

June Class: June 28, 29, 30, July 1-4.

V.15 N.4, 40 A.F. (1994)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

ASCENSION

When one firmly and sincerely gives attention to his I AM Presence, his Ascension begins. As one's attention goes from the heart and brain activity to the I AM Presence and is held there, the Ray of Light and energy intensifies and expands. This will cause the point of Light within every cell of the physical body to respond and expand also. When the attention has been held there long enough the process begins of throwing off and transmuting the dense qualities around the points of Light.

As one applies the Law, the expansion of these points dissolve the density with which the points of Light have been clothed by discord in the feelings. Because of discord registering in the feelings, is the reason we are in this density today.*

When the attention has been held on the Presence earnestly enough and long enough, and the density is dissolved enough, the earth will lose its attraction for the body. As the attention continues to the Presence, the body rises. Every vestige of age leaves the form, the hair return to its natural color, and the clothing is dissolved and / or changes into garments of the higher Realms, as one rises and enters the radiance of the Christ Self. Then the complete transformation from the human into the Divine takes place and the finer part of the physical body is absorbed into Christ Self. Then disappearing from earth in that Ray one ascends into the Electronic Body of the I AM Presence. Thus the individual becomes an Ascended Being, forever free to move anywhere in the universe. This body of Light is eternal and never changes.

The Ascended One can at will make His Body visible or invisible in the human realm by lowering or raising the vibratory rate. This is a phase of the Law of Life which has not been understood.

The Ascended Master and a disembodied individual are as far apart as Light and darkness. The disembodied has to return into a baby body and try again to attain his Victory, the Ascension. When one has made the Ascension he does not re-embody.

When one makes the Ascension he does not instantly have all the power Cosmic Beings wield. He gains them thru practice and use. (Oct. 41' p.23) It is similar as here, the more we can gain while here, in the application of the Law the more power we will have when we do ascend.

***

SEVEN A's: Attention, Acceptance, Acknowledgement (Assimilation), Application, Adoration, Attainment, Ascension. (Mar. – Apr. '1945 p. 11) (Voice)

***

Every man and every woman rises to the heights of his or her own developed manifestation according to the amount of real Cosmic Love that is in him. The motivating power behind every bodhisattva, every world teacher, every master, has been not individual development but Love for Life. That great impersonal Love for the Source first which created the planetary system and the universes, and then Love and desire to assist that Source and externalize it. Love where it sees any portion of life imprisoned, Love enough, compassion enough to tie to that core of life and draw forth that Divine pattern and plan until Freedom is.

FROM A LETTER TO A STUDENT

So many lessons go into the development of "Mastery" and not least among them is the wise, balanced, control of Love. It is the nature of the Elemental Kingdom, as well as the Angelic Kingdom, to Love, without the measure of human reason or restraint. Thus, when Intelligences of these Kingdoms become a part of the evolution through the human race, their consciousness is not actually fitted for the experience life to which the mass of mankind are heir. And yet, it is Master Control of this energy which forms the basis for entrance into any evolutionary scheme.

The Mother, loving her child, may carry her all the days of her life, until her body becomes too heavy and the seeming sacrifice has impeded the natural development of the muscular system and powers of motivation in that child, resulting in invalidism. The Mother, in wisdom, must surrender the child to the natural development of its own nature that it may be strong and self possessed and capable in itself. In like manner, must those who love through over solicitude, lest in a later hour the life plan would require certain endeavors and find the individual wanting.

Love in essence, from our consciousness consists of allowing the life pattern of the loved one to develop-knowing when to pour forth the assistance, and when-in wisdom to with-hold it.

It is the same in the manner of application of the Law. There are certain disciplines of the body required in order to free the soul from the body during the natural hours required for sleep. Then, the lifestream, participating in the outpourings through the Retreats and through the Higher Spheres, comes back refreshed and renewed in body, mind, and spirit. In like manner, the inner bodies of those who are in very close physical proximity throughout the 24 hour period become greatly enmeshed, one within the other, and both parties are held back for lack of privacy of spirit-soul and outer self. In all the Retreats, certain hours of absolute privacy are afforded that the soul reaching inward may grow.

Be unconcerned as to mankind's judgments but relentless in your endeavor to measure up to the Light and the standards of that Light within your heart. Move forward-a Staff upon which a Friend may comfortably lean, but also an individual who, upon his own application rises or falls.

Blessings & Love,

SAINT GERMAIN

***

LETTER TO A STUDENT

Ah—how long your Spirit has walked the earth, since those gentle days when the Mantel of Mu stretched across the wide expanse of the present Pacific Ocean, and the children of Mu lived happily in the Spiritual Aura of The Great Himalaya-precipitating the food and clothing required to sustain life in dignity… and allow the spirit full freedom to unfold the petals of the Sacred Lotus Flower of attainment!

You have looked so long upon the records that now form the Books of Akasha that it is now difficult for you to remember Truth! Few individuals care to look upon the Face of Truth, and in all Her Contacts with the unascended mankind of earth, She comes "veiled" in the White Mist of the maya spun out of the consciousness of the race…. Hasten the Day when man loves truth more than the robes of his own pride and false dignity which would be stripped from his body by Her Unveiled Presence!

May I thank you personally for your great service to this endeavor! As you walked, the Goddess of Truth emphasized the Presence of Truth within this Activity into which I have woven my life essence for these past years, preparing for This Day. Truth and Comfort are truly complements, for no one is truly comfortable unless they know Truth. And I, who must bring Comfort to life, am assisted by the ever increasing Pressure of Cosmic Truth through the Presence of My Beloved, Pallas Athene

BLESSINGS & LOVE,

MAHA CHOHAN (Feb. 8, 1953)

***

Many who come into this understanding and also religious or certain impulses were/is from the Presence or God they say God spoke thru them or the Presence took command when it really is not. But is really only the activation of the ideas, thoughts, feelings-substance and records, qualities and activities of what is accumulated in this lower or human realm (plane or sphere); and thought-forms, thoughts, feelings and records in the individual's worlds and in the atmosphere.

If you take a pale of muddy water and you pour clean water into, making it overflow then the water coming out is it clean like what went in? Now we will have the clean water represent the pure energy from the Presence or God which stimulated or caused action, but what came out was not the same quality-purity-as what went in. So can we rightly say it is the Presence or God speaking thru us? (Jesus & Mary – A.D.K. Luk)

***

Many mistakes are made because human beings do not and are not able to distinguish between human impulses and between when they still human impulses and their call to the Presence. (Mar 38p. 37 Voice)

***

The forms of Angels and Elementals are built of light substance which is self-luminous. The realms in which they dwell are also all light substance. Their forms closely resemble the human form, our physical bodies. That is there is of a similar model. Angels and some Elementals) in their natural state are ethereal beings and very beautiful. They express a vividness of consciousness, dynamic energetic life and beauty beyond human beings.

Through their bodies and around them there is continuous play of light rays, and energy being directed by them. The auras around them are glowing light, radiating out. There are certain power centers and cortices of light in their bodies-and certain lines of energy flowing through them. Their radiation produces certain definite patterns, such as wings, flowers, crown etc. These are in various hues of ever-changing colors, subdued and brilliant. The radiation appearing as wings is not used to motivate. They simply move or float through the air, either swiftly or slowly in a graceful manner without the need of wings, as birds use. They do not wear garments as we do but the radiation from them often appears as garments.

Since their bodies are all light and a constant radiation is going forth, this naturally produces a constant change of colors about them. When they change their consciousness the shape and color of their auras change. When They pour out love the color is pink or deep pink flowering toward the objective. Though activity produces a yellow light and radiation from their head upward. It may form a halo or a crown of shining light with a number of jewels in it. Each of these represents an idea.

Thought and feeling in them is objective instead of subjective as in human beings. They clearly see thought and feeling forms, aspirations, and ideas as we see physical forms. They do not speak as we do, but communicate through thought and feeling which are form and color instead of sound. This is done through flashes of light. Their communications are a natural activity and without conscious effort of particular color or form.

Their consciousness is a sense of oneness of all Life, they know only unity and truth. They have no feeling of separateness of falsity. They maintain a complete spiritual sense of consciousness which has a depth far beyond human beings. Their every activity is with a purpose. They have no concept of untruth, purposelessness or anything that does not express divinity. They are constantly aware of oneness and divinity. This state of consciousness they never lose. Thus their every thought, feeling and deed is inspired and illumined.

They have a universal consciousness, and keep completed concentrated upon their work. They have no personal attachments and do not experience such things as human beings do, such as personal love

which is an emotion. They are of a universal mind and a oneness in feeling from the heart. Their activity is impersonal.

***

To have the presence of the Angels one should cultivate that peaceful feeling in himself. This prepares one to become a co-worker with the Angelic Kingdom and thus greatly assist in their outpouring of Love and Light to the people of earth. (Bul V3 p. 70)

FORGIVENESS

It takes a strong man and a strong woman to give complete forgiveness to any part of life which has injured it. It is the weak nature that nurtures grievances but it is the strong that, in deep sincere feelings can melt away from their own feelings a sense of injustice or wrong and can then, in intense love and devotion direct that flame of compassion into that generative center which has inflicted that wrong. It is through the strong and merciful that I shall endeavor to balance the debts to life and light in these days and years that are yet ahead.

(Kwan Yin 8/11/53)

***

LETTER TO A BRIDGE GROUP (Excerpts)

The joy of observing the lifestream with the Liberated Senses of the Ascended Master Consciousness cannot be over-emphasized. It was with the desire of sharing this joy that I secured, some years ago, permission from Our Lord Maha Sahib, to release to your outer consciousness those melodies which incorporated the Cosmic Melody that your Presence sings in the Realms of Light, and which it endeavors to release through the silver cord of Electronic Light Substance which animates your physical body.

When the outer personality has come into One Accord with that Melody the harmony of the Spheres is radiated through the aura and such one is truly a Peace Commanding Presence.

So long the outer personality has, through the use of energy, created a dis-chord that the Song of the Presence seldom reaches though the atomic substance to bless the world in which the individual functions, or the mental and emotional realms which form the habitat of his inner bodies.

We who have enjoyed the glorious Harmonies of Your Presence, and who can hear clearly the melody of its heartbeat, know that you shall yet become. When you are made aware of the song of your Presence, you can utilize the music in which that song is sung, and it has a tremendous effect in harmonizing your bodies, and bringing them into divine order, putting your consciousness into receptive attunement with your own Presence.

The clashing cymbals and drums that make up the emanations from the auras of mankind play so loudly in your ears that few become still enough to touch the fringe of the melody of the God-self… Blessings and Love and STRENGTH OF GOD BE THINE. (SERAPIS BEY Feb. 9, 1953) Luxor

Class is the activity is to provide the most beautiful and harmonious forcefield of qualified energy contributed by human beings which acts as a "battery" and "conductor" to carry the blessings, radiation and illumination of the illustrious ones over as a great a portion of the earth as is possible thru as much of the astral and psychic realm as is possible and also thru the Angelic and Elemental Kingdoms whose evolutions are dependent upon the development of man's Divine Nature at this time. (St. Germain to Student 2-25-54)

***

Grace is humility, tolerance, kindness, and understanding. A person in a state of "listening" grace will recognize Truth, the Presence of God, no matter thru whom or what religion it comes. The one who accepts all some leader, teacher or religion gives forth as gospel, just because he has accepted their belief is not filled with grace and does not exercise discrimination. (V.3 #2/2 – 55)

INVOCATION

I AM the illumination of the Presence expressing thru the minds of men.

I AM the love of the Presence saturating and expressing thru the hearts of men.

I AM the Will of God made known and expressed in all activity of men.

I AM the Divine Plan in action thru all men now made manifest. (ADK LUK)

***

Days to Recognize:

July 22, The coming forth of Mighty Cosmos and the Two Secret Rays.

July 28, Mr. Ballard's Birthday.

August 15, Mother Mary Ascension Day.

September 17 Constitution Day.

September 29, Archangel Michael's Day.

Fall Class September 28 till October 2, 1994.

Retreats:

July 15 – Aug. 14 Liberty Flame.

August 15 - Sept. 14 Transylvania.

Sept. 15 – Oct. 14 Temple of Truth.

Oct. 15 - Nov. 14 Temple of Comfort-Lord Maha Chohan.

Nov. 15 – Dec. 14 Shamballa.

Dec. 15 – Jan. 14 Teton.

V.15 N.5, 40 A.F. (1994)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

ON KNOWLEDGE

Beloved ones, mankind do not understand the opportunities of classwork. Mankind for centuries have come to schools for knowledge, in the world of secular activities as well as in metaphysical and occult channels. However, KNOWLEDGE UNUSED IS MORE DANGEROUS THAN IGNORANCE because with knowledge comes karma and the obligation to weave out of the individual's energy a blessing to life commensurate with the knowledge given. Better had man not applied to the Fount of Knowledge than to satiate the mind, the etheric body and brain with more and more Law; then continue in the way of the senses, weaving out of beautiful life energy more of the dissonance which forms the blanket of atmosphere in which he lives, moves and has his being.

When one comes to a class, he brings his mental body filled, beloved ones, with centuries of the accumulation of knowledge-both truth and fallacy. All of the various "isms" that have engaged the energies of one embodiment alone make a conglomerate mass of thought forms. The Master must speak through that mental accumulation, endeavoring to anchor into the mental body even one thought which could be developed through the feelings into an improved nature and a greater radiation of perfection.

Then, also, there is that great sea of emotion, surging constantly-never still! How rich would the student be if that great emotional world COULD BE PREPARED FOR THE RECEPTION, not only of the worded address, but for the radiation-and all of those surging tides COULD BE STILLED!

And the etheric body wherein all of the grievances of the ages are stored could also be stilled and that precious flesh rested and relaxed-IN ONE ADDRESS more could be done than in a hundred where the motion and the lack of individual preparation make it so difficult to reach through the energy, not only of the psychic and astral planes but of the many selves.

FROM A LETTER (EXCERPTS)

The Ascended Masters are Focuses endowed with the creative principle by which there is constantly emanating from Their lifestreams a powerful radiation which flows through the Universe in the same impersonal manner that the sunlight radiated from the physical Sun is poured forth upon the planets of the System.

This Cosmic Radiation is a Light to the Universe, enriching the Ascended Master Consciousness as a whole and filling the upper atmosphere with a more concentrated power for good and for peace. Thus each Ascended Master is a cosmic outpouring and radiating center, like unto the Sun, the stars and other planets of the System. In such a capacity the outpouring of His Spiritual Force (known to you as Cosmic Light) is used by the Great Beings Who direct the course of system and galaxies.

Besides this impersonal cosmic outpouring the Ascended Master may, and does, direct consciously spiritual currents of force under His personal supervision and will for specific reasons. These personally directed Rays are more potent and powerful than the Universal Emanation of Light that fills the Cosmos, even as the individual Flame from Helios' Heart can render greater service to one invoking it than the sunlight which plays unheeded on the bodies of the masses. Here you have the key by which an individual may receive and be the beneficiary of much greater power than that which is the naturally enfolding presence for the humanity of Earth. The Maha Chohan Jan. 58)

LETTER TO A BRIDGE STUDENT

How beautiful is the OPPORTUNITY to radiate some Quality representative of God to the distraught souls that seek peace and light on the earth and in the atmosphere. It is, of course, Our Reason for Being. There could be no other reason for either the creation or the sustaining of Self Conscious Intelligences except to amplify and multiply the Original Perfection of Divinity!

Thus, I bring close to you My Cloak of Cosmic Christ Comfort which is a Quality of Energy which can and does enter into the energies of all who call for relief and release from tensions of mind, body, soul or conscience.

Healing, understanding, supply, and progress can only enter the consciousness and the world of the individual when the life energies are

at peace. Pain, fear, distress and uncertainties stir those energies and make them unfit to conduct the blessings of God and His Messengers into the aura and experience of the seeking soul. Where the heart prayer, the invocation, the cry of the spirit is heard by the Silent Watchers, the first activity drawn forth around the seeking one is the Presence of Comfort, through the Angels of My legions, or My Personal Presence if the occasion warrants.

To allow your energies free "play" through your feelings and thoughts, is to disconnect yourself from our assistance. It is to enable you to hold those energies at Peace that I come. Accept My Energies as freely, as completely, and as kindly as they are given. Let Them be the "oil on the trouble waters" and make of that great sea of emotional energy which you have drawn from the heart of God and which becomes your heritage for good and evil a recipient of God's Healing Love. As the children of earth stretched forth the hand to the Master, stretch forth the energies of your faith to His Spirit, and hold those energies there until you have your fulfillment. He who turns away "unfulfilled" has not persevered until the blessings are anchored into the energies of the self.

Perfection is a standard won at great cost and should never be compromised by **self**. But remember, other consciousness learn and develop in service and even We-who perform with the measure of God Perfection-allow those who choose to serve for us the opportunity in love and graciousness to place their gifts of invested energies on the Altar of Life. If the standard held in Our Hands is not yet grasped by the aspirants-do we dash their "timid" flag from their hands? No. Accepting kindly proffered service is a lesson in humility and love. I walked with staff in hand, led by the hands of a shepherd, I ate from the bowl of the soul who tended swine… I learned to share the opportunity of service with those upon whom I depended and when the lesson was learned, the veil was lifted and I saw the light on the sun-the dancing clouds, the billowing waves, the green olive trees, the Master who had guided me thru the time of intro-spection from whence came Peace and Healing! Intro-spection with the Light of Truth and the Grace of God as the guide yields a mighty harvest of wisdom.

BLESSINGS AND LOVE,

MAHA CHOHAN (February 25, 1954)

***

There is a Divine feeling just as there is a Divine Mind, a Divine part to feeling as there is a Divine part to mind. Outer mind/intellect is the accretion of the human activity of the mind, the misconcepts, human concepts and that which is not perfect, hence not Divine. Likewise with the feelings, the emotions are the accretion of human feeling and misqualified energy in the feeling world, and not Divine. Originally our mind and feeling were perfect, and two necessary faculties of the 3-fold creating ability. The attention being the other. Thru the activity of free will we have misqualified energy-qualified it with human qualities which now composes our mental and emotional worlds. So now we have disorder and chaos in our worlds instead of Divine Order.

When one allows himself to become angry, irritated, discouraged, etc. he is just being a tool of the sinister force.

***

The 5-pointed Star represents man unascended, 6 pointed-the Higher Mental Body or Christ Self, 7 pointed represents the Electronic Body, the Ascended being.

***

In the medical field they use methods to destroy infected cells; antibiotics, chemotherapy and now thermo-therapy. Now in the healing field the Divine Way is thru the use of Light Rays. Instead of contra acting, destroying – or burning up, the action of the Light Ray is the raising of the vibratory action of the cells or atoms. This eliminates the lower vibrations or vibratory action which produces the disease. That can come about in two ways: by the Violet Flame transmuting the lower vibratory action around the points of Light within the cells or atoms; or thru the expansion of the points of Light within the cells.

To produce nuclear energy, thru a fissure method they break up the atom, which leaves radioactive waste. Thru a fusion method the atom would multiply itself like cells do in nature and there is no waste left. The Masters have said the most important thing for us to learn is: the use of Light Rays (how to use Light Rays).

In order to attain that one has to transmute the accumulated human creation and raise above misqualifying energy.

Scientist have a theory that energy cannot be destroyed. It can be changed, made into other forms and back again into just energy, but cannot be destroyed.

They theorize that suns and planets eventually or in certain periods of time burn themselves out and are no more. That reasoning is of course in accordance with the activity in the human realm, the misqualified energy. But that is contrary to Life or the reality of Life, which is ever expanding perfection.

So in regards to suns and planets we can theorize (if we want to use that term), as the Masters have explained that planets like individuals ascend. Planets ascend into the sun and a solar system ascends into the Central Sun. So what would appear to the outer mind of man as the burning out theory in reality is rising the vibratory action beyond their scope of perfection. Perhaps the black holes can be attributed to human consciousness only like when the vibratory action gets too high one conks out, loses consciousness, and sees black.

***

It is said that there are writings by the Master Jesus preserved and still hidden. So after nearly 2,000 years they are still not permitted to be brought forth for mankind's enlightenment and use because of the perversion of what we have of His Teachings. In a short time that too would all be perverted.

EXCERPT FROM BELOVED HELIOS (August 1956)

Beloved ones, you are all sons and daughters of some great Sun God! Are you living up to your heritage; are you living in a joyous, buoyant enthusiasm, naturally emitting your light and music or is there chaos and shadows weighing down your light? I would like you to think deeply for a moment on this subject. Because you came forth into individualization from some Sun, from some Being like Myself, it is your nature, your heritage, your destiny and your responsibility and obligation to life to be a sun, RIGHT NOW, releasing the light rays from within your heart, directed according to your thought as nourishment for that portion of the universe where you choose to abide. You are the sons and daughters of some great Sun God and Goddess, Who are this very moment radiating through you the pressure of their love to help you fulfill your own divine destiny.

Each one being in fairly good control of your arms and having a certain dexterity with your fingers then has certain important services to perform for yourselves and others. You must now learn conscious control of the light rays passing from your bodies. It is not enough to be an unconscious radiating center-like a body with arms and hands and no directing intelligence to guide them. You must become in the training and advancement progress toward God perfection the conscious controlling activity of consciously created and directed light rays which you can use as you would the fingers on your hands. Then regulating the length of those light rays, regulating the pressure of any one upon conditions, give assistance and healing where required. It is through the Conscious DIRECTION of those mighty light rays that you can still the storm, part the core of the cyclone, and cause all manner of discord to cease AT A MOMENT'S NOTICE!

***

Turning attention to your own God, ask that may be shown without any mistake what you as individual shall do? For what each one was created! I am the Cosmic Representative of the Holy Christ Self, and in all humility ask that the Will of that Christ Self thru the outer be done…this day of complete inner honesty and self-surrender when every man bares his head before his God—bows his knee before his Christ, and accepts the joyous, happy, harmonious responsibility of fulfilling the Divine Plan for which Love has sustained him for millions of years.

The Second Coming is individual – the Shining Christ Self of each one stands waiting to externalize thru our physical and Inner Bodies which It has sustained, guided, purified and guarded for centuries, a portion of that Great Divine Plan which can be manifest thru no other lifestream.

The Master Power of the Universe is within your heartbeat….It is not in any outside form. It is not in reliance upon Angels, or Masters-though they may assist you. It is in the Drawing and Developing of the Control of the Primal Essence as it Flows Thru You, sending it forth with constructive intent and purpose. (Lord Maitreya – 9/5/53)

***

Until each one ascends his evolution, continues on the four planes of consciousness – Physical, Mental, Emotional and Etheric at once. Until he has achieved a certain point of development he is mostly conscious of his

physical evolution and unable to function at will in any of the other planes.

These four planes of experience upon which his soul is functioning form the schoolroom is his nature. Sometimes his soul will be in the primary grade, physically speaking. On the mental plane he might be at the point of a high school or college man. On the Emotional plane he may be no more than an infant, and Etherically, according to his past lives he may be a professor, a child, or an adolescent.

Every man uses his Emotional body and his Mental body spasmodically as he responds to feeling and thought impulses, or memories of the past, but he is not able to make definite excursions into the Mental plane, the Etheric plane or the Emotional plane, returning with the conscious knowledge of what has transpired there until he has advanced quite materially upon the path.

As the individual passes through his day, various experiences come to him; some of them are emotional experiences; some mental; some are purely physical, and some are etheric, tuning in to past ties. He will react definitely to each set of experiences according to his unfoldment and development upon that plane. A little contemplation of one's own nature will show where the greatest weakness lies, and where the greatest development has been attained as one progresses toward the goal of mastery. Such a person will find the greatest test lying in the particular sphere in which he is the least developed – never as punishments or obstacles – but as experiences to raise that particular body into balance with the most advanced part of his nature.

Hence if a man is emotionally under-developed, he will be forced by Life to "cram" along that score. If he is mentally sluggish, Life experience will place him in a position where his Mental Body must make more effort. If he is physically undeveloped, Life experience will require the development and unfoldment of a strong, physical structure.

And to you, dear seekers of Truth, I might say here that most students require a tremendous intensification of poise and emotional stability which will allow a greater responsibility from the Higher Octaves to rest upon natures capable of accepting the directions of more energy and the directing and sustaining of that energy into constructive channel.

My Love, My understanding and My Light enfold you, My Children.

Blessings & Love,

(MAHA CHOHAN (12/8/57)

***

Each year from the middle of November for a month the City of the Bridge – shining Shamballa is where the Illuminati of the earth, the Brothers and Sisters from the Retreats & Sanctuaries scattered all over the face of the planet meet for a rest or sort of vacation, and get assignments for the coming (following) year. At this time of year the Cosmic Law opens the Spiritual Highways between the galaxies and universes, and visitations from others stars and system are permitted. (So the Earth plays host to these many Celestial Ones).

"Each Illustrious Being, the Song of His own Soul, filling the atmosphere around Him moves with the band of Angels which belong to His Court, and They visit the Guardians of the various Stars and Systems. And presently, the earth plays Host to these many celestial Ones, as the 3-fold Flame is visible upon the altar at Shamballa for the next thirty day period."(DJWAL KUL (11/16/53) Letter to Student

***

THANKSGIVING – As We come to the close of the 12-month cycle, all Those Who represent the Spiritual Hierarchy are gathered at Shamballa, and here We celebrate a Cosmic Thanksgiving in which every one of the Brothers is a participant. It is a marvelous opportunity to release the concentrated blessings of life upon each and every one who has served and increased the comfort of the universe during that period. Thanksgiving is the pouring forth of life.

One of the most exquisite ways of preparing for the Christmas season individually is for each lifestream to consciously and earnestly prepare his own ceremony of Thanksgiving, and officiating upon the altar of his own Christ Temple, invite into the presence of his own God Flame all of the life that has served him during the 12 months that have passed, and through a special blessing and benediction, confer upon that life the added substance of his own Christ nature. This ceremony will show each man how rich he is in the blessings that have filled his world through the channels in every kingdom, natural, human and Divine. HAPPIEST HOLIDAYS!

***

Days to Recognize:

Oct. 3, St. Germain gives 1st I AM Dictation.
Oct. 12, Columbus Day.
Oct. 19, British surrender Yorktown-America's Freedom won
Oct. 31, Elementals' Harvest-Halloween
Nov. 1, All Saints Day.
Nov. 2, All Soul's Day
Nov. 24, Thanksgiving Day.
Nov. 30, Masters' and mankind's harvest at Shamballa
Dec. 25, Christmas Day.
Dec. 26, or so The Karmic Board convenes over the Teton Retreat.

Retreat:

Nov. 15 – Dec. 14, Shamballa
Dec. 15 thru Jan. 14, Teton Retreat.

Dec. 31 – In the last 24 hours of the year every lifestream in embodiment is taken in the etheric body and passed thru the Violet Flame Cauldron.

V.15 N.6, 40 A.F. (1994)

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

CONJUCTIONS

A conjunction of planets is not that the planets are joined together, but are lined up in a row, or come within the same Zodiacal sign or constellation of stars.

Thus during a conjunction there is a concentrate of energy along a certain line or path, affecting all within that field. Thus intensifying all energies both good and bad; in nature as well as man; and in man not only in the physical, but mental and emotional also. Particularly the emotional body because it contains a greater amount of energy than the other bodies. Thereby resulting in greater effects.

The first part of February 1962, there will be a conjunction (with the Earth) of five planets – Mercury, Venus, Jupiter and Saturn – along with the moon and our planetary Sun. The planets forming this conjunction are not all in our system. There are six other Suns, each with their own system of seven planets that revolve around a greater Sun, which is called the Great Central Sun.

These eight celestial bodies, astrologers say, will all enter the sign of Aquarius – the 19-degree arc of the Zodiac; not completely line up but will be within the sign. They say much a situation has not taken plane in 25,000 years. This is the first time in recorded history; and it will be a long time until another similar occurrence. Two times at the conjunction of three planets, were at the time of Gautama Buddha and at the time of Jesus. This latter was also at a new cycle of 2,000 years, as is the case at present.

February 22, 1955 there was a great conjunction of which people in the outer world knew not. And we have no information that astrologers knew of it. It may have been a higher levels – Cosmic levels, detectable only on the inner. This conjunction generated very powerful currents of energy through which the earth had to pass. It would have destroyed about half of its people. Not because it was destructive in any way (as the actions of conjunctions are not in themselves), but such actions are

tremendously energizing and intensify everything in their wake; or that comes within their radiance. At Cosmic levels they are of very great importance in universe creation.

Protection on such occasions can only be given by the Great Ones – by Divine Beings. This protection can be called forth by those of mankind who know how to make the call and comply with the great Law. (These things are explained in the "Law of Life" Book I and II).

Here is an explanation according to information given by an Ascended Master Saint Germain: "I would like to describe to you tonight something of the activity of the Cosmos. So you may understand what is means to be a volunteer, (willing to be called upon at any time to enter into cooperative action), to release those energies which We in the God-free state can utilize to prevent certain disasters, to mitigate certain evils and to give protection to the planet Earth as we move forth on our Cosmic Cycle.

"Now tonight, I will show you the activities of the Masters with regard to the planet, the universe or the galaxy for which Those Masters or Cosmic Beings have taken the responsibility of guarding.

"You all have a simple knowledge of astronomy. You know that not only this Earth, but our Sun, and for that matter the Central Sun of the entire galaxy are moving forward with great speed through the universe. Not only the revolution of the planets around the Sun constitutes the motion of the Cosmos. But a steady upward push toward a goal which even our Central Sun does not know its full and permanent manifestation. In the course of this tremendous onward motion of the planets belonging to the system, the Masters and guardian spirits watch for the Cosmic tide, into which the various planet will pass. In much the way that your meteorologists watch the weather plans, and individuals connected with aeronautics watch the course of forms in order to protect those vessels which are part of their responsibility.

"Every great planet and every great focus in this great universal scheme is sending forth vibration, powerful radiation. It is engaged primarily in fulfilling itself to direction of light rays. Just looking at your sky at night and witnessing the millions and millions of stars in the Milky Way alone, you have some idea of the size of the great universal Cosmic Galaxy. As these great planets meet in interstellar space, or as they **plan** a conjunction of their light rays to create some great Cosmic endeavor,

which is so far beyond the comprehension of the human mind that I shall not describe it, they set into motion what you would really call riptides. Where those currents **meet** and **lock**, there are set off vibrations in their wake, that are not destructive in themselves, but which energize and vitalize everything that they touch. Therefore as you (the planet earth) move through this universe, the guardian spirits of the planet Earth are always ahead, we will say, at least twenty-four hours ahead of the progress of the planet. They watch the various planetary meetings and the various tides which the Earth will pass through. Then through the invocations of the Great Beings and Mighty Devas, They create an artificial shell for Cosmic protection which is given at inner levels. You might liken it to a pair of gorgeous wings. That shell deflects vibrations which are slow enough that they would energize the evil that is within man, as well as the good, and perhaps cause great distresses.

"Astronomers and later astrologers have gotten hold of some of these facts (partial truths). They have distorted it into the theory of the malefic influence, which is not true. These great universal bodies as they move, are merely impersonal generators of Cosmic power. They are interested primarily in creating some Cosmic matrix and some great Universal Scheme. They are absolutely unconcerned with the dust particles that seem to be in the way. As far as their consciousness are concerned your planet Earth is perhaps no larger than the nail on your small finger. In their great Cosmic design they continue to pour that intensification of energy. It is the Masters and guardian powers Who call for the assistance of every Angelic and Cosmic Being for protection, when They see we are going to enter into such a tremendous tide. It is such a tide that we are passing through today. This morning, in Her Cosmic Activity, the Beloved Portia (Goddess of Justice) as representative and Spokesman of the Karmic Board, asked Me if I had charted the heavens as of today. Her question was enough to send Me immediately to see what was ahead.

"Looking upon the smoldering condition, ready to break into outer conflagration on the Earth; and looking upon the great tide into which the Earth is now emerged, I realized not sustain the mankind that plunges itself voluntarily into mass suicide through another war. That they refuse create and grow crops and sustain and nourish the bodies of the people. The Body Elementals themselves refuse to bring to fruition the beautiful manhood of each age only to have it ground to pieces through the jaws of the war beast. The Divine Director in His discussion, made it evident that

if Earth enters into another war we would see a complete revolution in the elemental kingdom. And this must not be.

"We are at the threshold of a new age and a new era. We are at the door of the Cosmic Hour of Freedom.

"As your songs and decrees went forth this night, the Great Devas of the Freedom Flame created those beautiful wings. The Earth itself being in the center and those great wings enfolding it round – (forming a shell of protection). You know how the fliers describe the calm in the center of the heart of a hurricane. That is just exactly what the Earth is experience tonight. And some three and a half or four billion people are in perfect safety and harmony. While the great Cosmic tides that surround this Earth would have destroyed maybe half of them. But they are living tonight, and they will go forth tomorrow in their usual activities, because a handful of people in the heart of the city of brotherly love (Philadelphia Pennsylvania) chose to come here (for this special meeting), answering the summons of love, in desire to selfless service.

"Even so a handful of men in the heart of Philadelphia not so long ago risked life, property and fortune to call forth the Independence of this Nation. This nation which is the heart of the planet and the hope of the world." immediately that more than ordinary assistance would have to be given to carry her through this twenty-four hour period. Particularly, because, the Divine Director has told Me that the forces of the elements and the Directors of those forces have given an ultimatum that they will (February 22, 1955)

So one can see that it is not the radiance from other planets that is destructive or harmful in itself. It is only the destructive qualities already existing on Earth and in mankind which are intensified by that extra energy that produces destructive results.(December 1961 A.D.K. Luk)

This Ascended Master Truth is not a religion. All religions are based on some fundamental truths, partial and hidden truths with many human concepts and psychic forces acting. This latter is taken as being truths. It is true that it exists and is a force that can be manipulated to produce results. However that does not make it nor prove it to be the Truth.

The psychic-astral realm is not the Truth. It consists of misqualified energy, human concepts and desires, perversion of Truth, and reflection of Light which is the Light that is in it. Like when you look in a pond at the

right angle you see a reflection of the sun, but what you see is not the actual sun, it is not the source of light to the earth. It is only reflection, like the moon, it reflects light from the sun but has no life on it. It is not eternal, only what is eternal is Truth.

***

Hypnotism and getting messages through trance and such states, from a pure law standpoint is similar in motive (at least for those meaning to do good) as one wanting to help others in need, and he goes and steals so he has something to give, and then feels gratified. Mankind others feel it was his (theirs) to give when it was not. He (they) steals instead of earning it or complying with the right principle of the Law.

Now these people putting out partial Truths, do that to satisfy their own ego and falling back on past momentum. (These things have not freed mankind thru the centuries). Yet the majority of people having an inkling for greater understanding condone this action, (But would not condone stealing). Instead what they should be doing is studying and making the Instruction the Masters have given (which is available) one with them.

Their activity is as in Jesus' time – the Pharisees and scribes.

***

The claim that the so-called messages claimed to come from certain Beings, (do not contain) are not their (human?) opinions does not prove they do not contain human opinions or have human consciousness in them. Just because they do not come from your outer intellect you can go into trance or attune to your inner consciousness which is full of human opinion or that of another unascended being is not Divine. Much of that comes from the accumulation in your own inner bodies, then also from the mass accumulation which is the psychic-astral realm.

What they think and claim is truth is actually the psychic-astral. They can learn to manipulate and function in and with that. All that is limited and is not and far from the action of working with, thru and in cooperation with the I AM Presence as Saint Germain and the Ascended and Divine Beings have given. (ADK Luk)

***

The Masters have said we cannot depend on psychic sight. The psychic astral realm is a mass of substance and vibrations.

Human consciousness is not able to separate, segregate and discriminate these and put in proper perspective and order what is there. We can compare it with the radio. When the radio is properly attuned it does separate various vibrations, but otherwise it is muddled because the atmosphere is full of different vibrations and it has not distinctly separated them.

How muddled up dreams often are! We seem to sometimes experience things of the past with certain persons; maybe just snatches here and there, and other things wholly unrelated may be mixed in with them. One can while asleep be in the etheric realm and re-live certain experiences with other persons while they too sleep. But when one dreams of these experiences and the other person is not asleep then there must be some other explanation.

As one comes back into the body, right at that time most dreams are produced, at the time of that contact. When or while changing from the inner consciousness to the outer consciousness. So the mixed up dream which is a remembering of things the attention focused on in the etheric, the records there, and thought-forms in the mental and emotional bodies. But like the static radio, the consciousness did not separate and discriminate.

LETTER TO A STUDENT

Blessed One:

Again I stretch forth my hand to greet you as the Sun of a New Spiritual Day dawns over the horizon, but this time My hand shall draw **you** deep into the Temple of the Sacred Fire that you may experience the Activity and Power that is within it! On this Holy Thursday preceding the Resurrection Morning, the Great Ruby Temple in the Sixth Sphere has opened Its Doors to The Great White Brotherhood and the Angelic and Devic Hosts, and from within Its Shining Altar, the Soft Pink Flame which is the essence of that Peace which passeth the understanding of the human mind shall flow earthward, into the auras, the minds and heart and the inner bodies of all peoples.

When this service is performed, We all wear delicate "shell pink" robes, and My Mother looks beautiful, with her golden hair and great

liquid violet eyes, as she stands in the center of That Flame, surrounded by the Angels of Healing and Mercy, who are robed in all the varying shades of pink, varying from the almost while blush pink to the deepest and most glorious tones of rose, which form the vestments of the Devas of Healing, Music and Invocation.

We ask that from now through Sunday you make special conscious effort to enter this Temple and join in the direction of those individualized Rays which are projected around every lifestream incarnate and all those in the astral realm as well as those in the orthodox Heavens awaiting incarnation. A Holy Easter to you. (Jesus, April 2, 1953)

***

The Masters have said that we who serve the Light should look to the Presence and Source for our supply. That for the one who serves the Light that the Presence has various ways of supplying that one (of producing supply) with what he/she requires to render that service. Now notice there may be a big difference between what is required and what is desired. What is meant by service to the Light is not just do a good human thing for another human being – so-called good deed, and call that serving the Light. It is all right and good to do that but that is not what is meant. That sort of service has been going on for ages, but is has not remedied world conditions. If it were so it should have. The Masters pointed out that a bird does not intellectually plan for its next day's supply. (Of course it does not have to provide itself with clothes, transportation, heat, etc.); but it does what is necessary and does not just perch on a limb and expect the food to fall in its beak. As we need to follow our promptings, you are here to learn and attain mastery. Then you do not have to work by the sweat of the brow to provide for the physical body. It can be precipitated, in one of two methods: either direct from the universal or through some channel it can be brought to you. (I AM Discourses – p. 65)

***

Precipitation is more than just a thought, as people think it is. They would like to precipitate because they think they would not be required to do anything. However, to precipitate takes energy. It is a manifestation of energy. It requires magnetizing, adhering and cohering energy. And it

takes energy to do that. All substance was energy condensed into form (ADK LUK)

***

Days to Recognize

Jan 21, Sanat Kumara left the earth and returned to Venus
Feb. 20, President's Day
Feb. 21, Lord Gautama returned to Earth in His Light Body
March 17, Saint Patrick's Day
Mar. 21, the first inhabitants came to earth. Spring
Mar. 29, Geraldine Innocente's birthday
April 16, Easter
May 1, New Year's Day for New Age. Saint Germain's Ascension Day & Coronation Day
May 8, Lord Gautama's Birthday; His Day of Enlightenment; Buddhahood, and Ascension
May 14, Mother's Day & Wesak Festival
May 25, Jesus' Ascension Day
June 4, Whitsuntide-Pentecost
June 14, Flag Day

Teton Class-June 29-July 4**.**

Retreats

Jan. 15 – Feb. 14, Darjeeling (Will of God),
Feb. 15-March 14, Tabor's Retreat,
March 15-April 14, Cave of Symbols (Rocky Mts.),
April 15-May 14, Resurrection Temple,
May 15-June 14, Ascension Temple.
June 15-July 14, Teton Retreat

Happy Spring!!

V.16 N.1 41 A.F.

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

The Great Command

In the early work, the question was asked, "What is the Great Command?" and the answer was it is there in the book. That is right, it is but is not understood from only the intellectual standpoint. One has to have some or certain inner perception of it, to understand it.

One can know the Presence is there, that is one thing, but when one has Its action here that is the Great Command. The I AM Presence has to be acknowledged as the owner and doer of all good. One must be loyal to his own I AM Presence and stand back of his own decree. One must understand the purpose of Life and know how to release Love, Wisdom and Power because this enables one to fulfill that purpose. The fiat of one's own Presence which is the purpose of one's existence, has to be fulfilled before one can make the Ascension.

That fiat, which is the specific service that lifestream is destined to render is the motivation behind embodiment or the desire for (of) embodiment and to continue even when the odds are all against one. That is why one cannot just pass on when one might like to do so!

***

Mrs. Frances Ekey had a group in Philadelphia (evidently some kind of metaphysics). That is where Mr. & Mrs. Ballard went to give their first class outside their home in Chicago.

During the I AM Activity she was the most powerful Group Director, and outside of Los Angeles she had the largest group. That forcefield was the largest and most powerful.

Then in the 1950's that Forcefield played an important part in the work the Great Ones were doing for America, mankind and the world.

She got most of the lyrics or the songs used in the Bridge Activity. She could play many church and popular songs by memory on the piano.

As the Master's worked on one project or phase of a project she would get a new song. Also often when a Great Being came or one was going to do some particular work. At first, for quite a long time she did not know who was giving them. Then she found out that Hilarion was the One who was giving her the songs. In Jesus' time Hilarion was Paul, and she was Peter. Having worked together then was preparation for now Mrs. Ekey, usually if not always attended the Ballard's classes in the various cities.

Mrs. Ekey was getting these many songs to various tunes with which she was familiar and she could play most of them on the piano by heart. Her mother was an orthodox church goer so she had that kind of background.

***

What (counts) is important is how much intelligence (you) one employs, not how much schooling one has had, how many Dr. degrees or intellectuality.

In the early days of this nation, the question was asked why do we need universities? Answer – to make people think (for themselves). To do as the gang does in not thinking for oneself. It is just the opposite.

However, one does not need to go to college to learn to or be able to think. Some of the greatest people who have done the most good (for mankind) had no college education not even high school, and some had little grammar school now think about that!

One needs to draw forth and keep up the application for protection. You may have those human qualities of the gang in you or at least not the same degree of intensity; but unless you have sufficient protection and radiation of those undesirable qualities will enter you world and can act there, and/or activate the etheric records of those qualities that are in you and then outpicture in your world.

***

Have you ever thought what you do for the human? All the time, energy and money you spend doing for the human? Now supposing you had used all that for the Light?

***

In the human being today, each one's own individual (little) world's center is the solar plexus instead of the heart as it should be. It is the center of the emotional body, and the center of misqualified energy and in so many it is much uncontrolled.

In all this rat-race of outer world activities everyone needs to still himself a couple or several times a day, get still-enter into the Silence. If one isn't doing so, it is well to start. These perfect Realms are there all the time and thru practice one can attain an awareness of them. It is a matter of consciousness, a state of consciousness. One needs to get still and silence the demands of the body and enter in consciousness into the perfected Realms. Get out of body consciousness. It is just a shift of awareness.

***

When mankind's own decrees use the structure of main ones-one can insert other words. The advantage, when you do have the momentum of all others use of it.

Now there in the Presence is everything required to handle the world conditions but it has to be called forth. How best can it be drawn forth? Thru group work-cooperative endeavors – unification of purpose, and willingly, joyously entering into it with enthusiasm.

***

All memories of imperfection are in the etheric body. While the memories of the greater perfection we knew and had in the past Golden Ages along with that of before (the world was) we took earth bodies is in the Causal Body.

Like the Ascended Master Substance, their various qualities of Their Gifts of Their Life. They gave students and those who turned vicious against the Light and those carrying the Light those Gifts and Substance had gone into their Causal Bodies. So the records of this tremendous perfection which we once knew, being crowded out by the discord moved (went) up into the Causal Body. This can be drawn forth as the qualities and activities of the Causal Body should be drawn down here around the physical body. Jesus did it, Lord Gautama Buddha did it. Like a physical flame, it goes out, that is it goes back into its own 4-dimensional realm when condition are not right enough here to sustain it

***

Thru the centuries people have been searching for the Holy Grail, or Crystal Cup, and like the Fountain of Youth it is within or comes from within, from the I AM Presence. Actually what they are searching for, is their I AM Presence.

What they are looking for is not the "Cup" itself but what it is supposed to contain. The Cup furnishes a means of making contact with the Presence, by which one gains Freedom.

The reason for using the crystal Cup or goblet in group meetings is to remind the outer self that the body is the cup for each one's Presence to pour Its radiation into the outer world.

The most important thing is the legendary contents of the Cup, not the cup itself.

However, only those worthy may see the Cup, those pure in thought and feeling, only those who live a chaste and clean life. In the story about King Arthur and his court, the knights were looking for the Holy Grail, the "Cup", but could not find it.

There were 150 Knights. Galahad was the last knight to come, he saw the "cup" at the bottom of the well at Glastonbury. Thru him a few others got the vision of the Holy Grail. Lancelot had sinned with Guinevere and so could not see the Cup. Lancelot, Arthur's trusted friend and Guinevere his wife, fell in love with each other, that unfaithfulness finally poisoned the whole court and ruined it. Guinevere had much influence in destroying the Order of the Round Table.

July 3, 1958, Morya said: "Long ago I endeavored, unsuccessfully, to establish a very small brotherhood based on the principles of Jesus, wherein the knights and Ladies fair were to live according to their highest principles and seek the living Christ. That experience has come and gone. Those of you who read know the record thereof. By the very reason of that record have I chosen some among you to help make things right. We are living in a day when My small dream of Camelot is to be expanded into world brotherhood, although I be not the King. Saint Germain Who has earned that right reigns upon that throne, and I, as so often unascended (ones do) too, shall offer My advice as privy counsel."

The Holy Grail originally contained the consciousness or virtues of each of the disciples, besides what Jesus consciously charged into It. Communion is taken as gift of receiving the nature of God.

The Grail signifies the consciousness upheld, into which is poured the Divine Will, along with the inspiration of the Divine Plan to manifest this Divine Will and the Spear signifies the projecting forth of the energy into action and accomplishments.

In the opera "Parsifal", it shows the struggles between the outer self and the I AM Presence, which wins out in the end. Parsifal, the youth who represents the perfection of Life, protected the "Cup" and became its defender.

From Saint Germain in a letter to a Bridge Student: (evidently) the first Inner Court meeting in New York City. Each one there was among the Court of Arthur-and also with Saint Germain in the civilization over 70,000 years "ago-" when we knew great Light, Peace and Illumination".

***

Retreats:

July 15-Aug. 14 Blue Lotus Retreat
Aug. 15-Sept. 14 Illumination
Sept. 15-Oct. 14 Faith

Days to Recognize:

July 22-Cosmos and the two Secret Rays come forth
July 28-Mr. Ballard's Birthday,
August 15-Mother Mary Ascension Day;
September 29-Archangel Michael's Day;
September 30-Angelic Harvest-Shamballa
Oct. 3-Saint Germain gives first dictation on words "I AM".

Archangel Michael's Class: Sept. 28, 29, 30 & Oct. 1

V.16 N.2, 41 A.F.

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

THE LOST WORD

Always the Word has sounded out which has enabled the race to see and recognize its next step. The Christ enabled man to hear this is the past; He will enable man to do again today. Some day as all Masons know these Words which have been spoken periodically will be superseded by a WORD which is known among them as the "LOST WORD." When that Word is finally spoken humanity will be enabled to climb to the final peak of human achievement. The hidden divinity will then shine forth in its glory, through the medium of the race. The height of material achievement has perhaps been reached. Now comes the opportunity for that subtle Divine Self to manifest through the agency of the experience which we call the "new birth", and which Christianity has ever taught. The effect of all that is now transpiring upon earth is to bring to the surface that which is hidden within the human heart, and to unveil to our eyes the new vision. Then we can pass through the gateway of the New Age into a world which will be characterized by newer awareness, a deeper understanding of the vital realities, and a truer and higher standard of values. The Word must again sound forth from the center – the Centre in the Heavens, and the centre in every human heart. Each individual soul must hear it for itself alone. Each of us has to pass through that experience wherein we know ourselves to be a "Word made Flesh," and until the Bethlehem experience is a part of our individual consciousness as souls, it remains a myth.

Great Words have been sounded forth and have brought about needed changes, and have signified a potency of true spiritual value to the sensitive.

The Word or sound for ancient Asia in the past was TAO, or the Way. It stood for that ancient Way which the Initiates of the Far East trod and taught. For our race the sound is AUM, which has degenerated in our Occidental vernacular into AMEN. The ancient scriptures of India regard this Word as peculiarly the indication of divinity, of the spirit of life, the

breath of God. What the new Word will be which will "come forth from the centre" we do not know, for it will not be heard until the race is ready. (It is "I AM") But there is a common Word of Power which will be given into the custody of our race if we measure up to our opportunity and through the new birth, enter into the kingdom of God. It is this Word which will quicken into life the hidden soul of man galvanize him into a renewed spiritual activity. As the race grows in sensitivity, as the aspirants of the world in all the many religions cultivate the ability (through meditation) to hear the Voice which can tune out all other voices, and as they learn to register the Sound which will obliterate all other sounds, they will, as a group, record the new Word which will issue forth. (This took place in the 1930's). (FROM BETHLEHEM TO CALVARY by Alice Bailey from Theosophy)

COLORS OF THE 7 RAYS

In the 1930's the colors of the 7 Rays were not given; only for the 7th Ray, Saint Germain's action and that for Power and Protection was blue. So for placing the colors of the Causal Body were evidently somewhat according to the occult version. Then later for the days of the week. For love gold was used more than pink. Once from the platform it was said blue was put at the outside of the Causal Body for Protection.

The first time the colors of the 7 Rays were given in order was Jan. 18, 1953 by the Maha Chohan. Also, at this time was given that ideas originate from the Godhead and come into the 1st sphere then into the 2nd, then 3rd on thru the rest in order, outpicture from the 7th in the outer world. Hence the greatest ages have all come forth on each during the 7th cycle of 2,000. All is done in order and the ideas coming forth are projected from the higher sphere or faster vibratory action to the one slower, and do not jump around or over each other.

Ruby goes for the 6th Ray, the colors cannot be combined to make one color, in doing that it would change the whole vibratory action hence the qualities. In the outer world there is no ruby color, not even similar to that on the inner. So it is better to think of it a deep, deep rose. The gold part or action comes from the fact that the 6th Ray action has some of the Christ action which is gold. So we can think of the 6th Ray as the rose with an action of the Christ-which Jesus manifested on earth.

Black and red never existed in this world till after the cataclysm of 80,000 years ago.

Each of the Seven Rays is predominately masculine or feminine. The Masculine ones are: one, four, seven, the feminine are: two, three, five and six.

We are in embodiment on earth to gain mastery over the human, and that is in our four lower bodies. In order to complete that only the 7 bodies are involved, not the White Fire Body which some want to include as the eighth body. Any action with that comes after the ascension, not before.

What is required of the 12 qualities is within the 7 Rays. It would be wiser to develop through application more self-mastery, instead of going along with the desire to put out something new all the time, thru intellectual exploitation of the ego.

Originally man got everything direct from the Presence, the Flame in the heart. It sounds like when we got dense bodies which They had to provide for man, the Presence had to create a mind thru which It could make contact with the outer consciousness. Intellect wasn't there in the beginning.

The Masters have always stressed **group activities**. With people gathered together participating in the same activities at the same time, releases more energy and power. It is amplified by the number of persons present. It is thru the energy released by groups that has thru the years enabled all these various things to be accomplished at inner levels; to give protection, dissolve mass human creation, to hold off cataclysmic action, end strikes, prevent storms, assist the incoming children, release the disembodied who were earth bound, get those in the Sleeper's Realm and the Compound back into action and take up their evolution, all must now go to school at inner levels, free thousands from having to reembody, and freed Sanat Kumara to return to Venus.

In 1953 Saint Germain had certain students of the New Endeavor meet at the poet Emerson's house, near the Concord bridge. There were 10 of us. We sat on the benches in the grape arbor at the Emerson house, all but the contact who stood at the end of the east (one) bench. Saint Germain gave a dictation and during that time named each one by the name of the embodiment we had in the Revolutionary war: King George

III, General Von Steuben, General Rochambeau, Tallyrand, Molly Prichett, John Adams, John Hancock, Two Aides to General Von Steuben.

Saint Germain asked us to go to the bridge, and those who had come over from Europe go across the bridge to the east end, and those of America stay at the west end of the bridge. Then both groups start walking towards the center, meet there and shake hands with the other group. Right then Saint Germain, Archangel Zadkiel and others, released the power to transmute the etheric records of the Revolutionary war all over the world, which touched and affected almost every country in the world, more so than any other war ever did. (ADK LUK)

Application

Whenever you refer to your Godhead or to Divinity use the words "I AM", "I AM Presence", or Beloved or "Mighty I AM Presence. Do not keep on using you old terminology, God, Father or whatever. Because they do not carry the same power as the Words "I AM". They do not release that vibratory action as when you say "My Mighty I AM Presence" which releases Its power into and through your body whenever you say that. Whenever those words are said with great firmness and determination then the energy of your Presence which beats your heart is intensified and released into and through your body into action.

In case of an emergency if you will still yourself and say: "I AM, I AM, I AM" that will release the power of the Presence into action. When you firmly utter those words, it is Divinity announcing Its action and power at your point in the universe.

In each meeting, and each day privately, you can use the breathing exercises (Decree Book pages 26, 27), and visualize the Flame from the Retreat that is open as you do the breathing.

The Rhythmic Breath: -the group Director can repeat out loud the four statements seven to twelve times, to get the other into the rhythm, then do it silently also. During the time Shamballa is open we will take the statement:

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
I	AM	inbreath–	ing	the	Three	-fold	Flame
I	AM	absorb–	ing	the	Three	-fold	Flame
I	AM	expand–	ing	the	Three	-fold	Flame
I	AM	project–	ing	the	Three	-fold	Flame

For Teton Retreat we will use: I AM inbreath-ing Pre-cipi-tation Flame. This Retreat is open each year from December 15 through January 14; and from June 15 through July 14. The Karmic Board as a rule meets from December 26 to first part of January. We plan to have classes here from December 26 through January 1st.

We who familiar with the Ascended Master Teaching can give thanks and gratitude to the Source, not only for the physical blessings, for the harvest, shelter and food that sustains our bodies but give thanks for the spiritual sustenance of the souls, and also for the Spiritual Hierarchy and the White Brotherhood who have served during the past year. (ENV 1#4Rpt)

Christmas Season

Each year just preceding and during the Christmas season, the Cosmic Law permits the opening of the Spirital Highways between planets, stars, solar systems and galaxies over which travel Divine Beings from place to place.

The song of each lifestream forming his/her atmosphere, accompanied by the radiant Beings that comprise his/her Court and who abide within his/her aura, many of them being born of his/her own life essence.

As these Beings meet and pass each other in interstellar space, exchanging joyous salutations, expressed in music and song, their happy vibrations mingle with and add to the harmony of the Sphere. As these songs of praise rise in mighty chorus of thanksgiving to the Source of all life, the entire universe resounds with the joy, gladness and goodwill that finds an answering echo even in the most dense earth consciousness during the holy season between Thanksgiving and Christmas. The very ethers seem atremble with anticipation, joy and gladness and that holiday spirit which penetrates even into the dense atmosphere of earth during the happy season of the Christ Mass. It is a period of joy, happiness and freedom for these Beings for a short time from their voluntary service to lesser evolutions. Earth plays Host to many of these Beings, especially Shamballa.

Shamballa is open each year from November 15 through December 14. During this time especially on the 30th is the time of bringing in the sheaves and harvest of the year, for unascended mankind and for the Ascended Ones that Divine Beings who render service to earth and its evolutions. These Beings each year endeavor to complete that portion of their service which had been allotted to them at the beginning of the year, by November 15th. During the period that Shamballa is open is vacation time (so to speak) for them. They attend the Conclave there. Each is enfolded in the radiance of the Lord of the World, and then goes to his/her own compartment which he/she has there.

Here they reverse the currents of their consciousness preparatory to entering the Great Silence where the pull of the earth ceases for them and the pull of the Source becomes the magnetic attraction of their feelings. Thus the weight of earth and its needs are no longer a suction on their consciousness and vital energies. When imbued with the Silence they return to the great Hall where They mingle together comparing notes about their work and enjoy the association of each other.

As we have Thanksgiving here so do those gathered at Shamballa as they celebrate Cosmic Thanksgiving in which they all participate.

It is this vibratory action that the Pilgrims tuned into which prompted them to declare a certain date as Thanksgiving Day each year, and which later became a national holiday.

The evening before our national holiday, and for our days and night there after, there is a constant outpouring of blessing and benediction upon every one and everything which has contributed to the progress of earth's evolutions. Thanksgiving is the pouring forth of life. It is an opportunity to release blessings.

The Flame of Thanksgiving has gone forth rhymically since the day when the volunteer Beings knelt before the coming of Sanat Kumara and it has been increasing ever since.

The Seven Transcendent Weeks begin Thanksgiving Day and continue until around two weeks after the New Year. The outpouring of Light and Love to earth from the Master Jesus and the Hosts of Divine Beings steadily increases until Christmas. Because of the attention of the people being more on Jesus and spiritual things at this time gives the Great Ones greater opportunity to give assistance. The students can by pouring their love to Jesus and the Divine Beings increase this Cosmic Blessing, and for persons they wish to assist visualize the Luminous Presence of Jesus or some Ascended Master around them.

Long before Jesus took embodiment the Christ Victory was celebrated in the higher Realms by others who had attained to their Christly Estate by individual effort. It was radiation of their rejoicings that was communicated to the spheres by the Angelic Choir as they sand "Peace on Earth, Goodwill to Men", on that first Christmas eve.

The Christ Spirit is an outpouring of Love and all the perfect qualities from Divine Beings. It pours over the Earth like a golden rain of beautiful particles of Light. Each particle is like a nine-pointed star. The entire lower atmosphere and the bodies of mankind are enveloped in it. As it increases until Christmas when even the most coarse consciousness can recognize it. To that outpouring is added radiation from the Retreats and Foci of Light.

The Christmas wreath manifests in the upper atmosphere over Retreats and other places. This is a constant outpouring of a ring of Flame, qualified by a radiation of peace and goodwill to men which goes to every particle of life on earth.

The Christmas season offers great opportunity for soul and spiritual growth, and when one is aware of this potent force it can greatly intensify one's spiritual progress.

During this time the atmosphere of earth is literally "star dust" which the people unconsciously breath in filling their inner bodies with a sense of ease, peace and happiness which they attribute to the "Spirit of Christmas".

The Spirit of Christmas is a real Being, whose name is Mary, and is the guardian Spirit of the Christian Dispensation.

Many times a Master stands beside a Christmas tree, giving it radiance, warmth and Light. Therefore when people are through with the trees, it is a good idea to burn them rather than throw them carelessly aside. They have been Light Bearers, and should be returned to the flame when their service is ended.

VIOLET FLAME CAULDRON

At the end of each year at inner levels every lifestream while out of the body during sleep, goes or is taken and placed within the Violet Flame Cauldron provided by the Ascended Master Saint Germain, Cosmic Beings and others of the Seventh Ray. This service is for those in embodiment and those who had any portion of embodiment within the year, even if only for an hour or so, but does not include the disembodied. This mercy and grace of the Karmic Board is allowed for the purpose of mitigating evil effects whose causes were motivated no evil intent. This accounts for the lightness with which individuals enter the new year, with new hopes, resolutions, and a feeling to improve oneself.

This takes place the last few days of the year, particularly the last evening. We can make the call to be taken there not only once but several times.

The Karmic Board convenes and hears the petitions presented by the various Beings, then goes into the Silence to make the decisions. After the Dispensations are handed down, then the Hierarchy and the White Brotherhood assign the various volunteers to the service they are to carry out for the next six months or for the year. (E1#4)

Call to the Presence First

The reason for always calling to and giving recognition to the I AM Presence first is because It is the Source of you, the outer conscious self. Although It is not concerned with your personal problems and activities which It has delegated to the Christ Self, It created the Christ Self to do that. Hence It is the Source, not the Christ Self, which takes care of you out here.

The I AM Presence can be likened to a parent who has given the care of a child over to a nurse. The parent is not concerned with all the details of the care of the child nor all its antics but still knows what is going on and supervises and supplies what is required. The child recognizes the parent as such but goes to the nurse for what it requires.

Besides the Christ Self we need the assistance of the Ascended Masters and Divine Beings, too, but They are not our Source. (En V2#4)

***

Beings live on the Suns, these are all Ascended Beings that had lived on Planets at one time, and those who stayed in the various Spheres and didn't take embodiment on a Planet; the Angels and Archangels and Elementals that became Immortal. Their Light makes the Sun shine.

No thing on earth is perfect. But innately human beings know there is perfection, and they crave it.

***

Nov. 15 – Dec. 14, Shamballa. Nov 30, the ceremony takes place at Shamballa of "Bringing in the Sheaves" for the service rendered mankind and the earth through the past year, by Divine Beings, the Ascended Masters and Unascended beings.

Dec 15 – Jan 14, Teton Retreat. Half-yearly Conclave. The various Beings will report on Their work which was assigned to Them in Jan. and July of this year. There will be opportunity to present petitions, which the Lords of Karma convened there will hear. This usually takes place from Dec. 26 through the 31st. Then They go into the Silence to determine which ones are to be passed, and volunteers will be assigned to carry out the work during the next six months or year.

Dec 25, Christmas

Dec 26-Jan 1, Teton Retreat class will be held here while the Conclave and the Karmic Board are in session, in the endeavor to release

energies from the physical realm to further the work by the Karmic Board and the White Brotherhood.

***

Also may we be reminded of the opportunity and privilege of the activity of the Violet Flame Cauldron during the last few days of the year!

May all have a Blessed Seven Sacred Weeks, a Happy Christmas and spiritual progress during this time!

V.16 N.3, Age of Freedom

LAW OF LIFE ENLIGHTENER

ASCENDED MASTER TEACHING AND OCCULT LAW

The teacher or unascended master comes between the student and his I AM Presence and the Divine Beings the student has to go thru him The Master places image of himself in the student's forehead. Whereas we know and go to the I AM Presence and Divine Beings directly.

No longer do we go to Retreats for initiations (conjured up), also we do not go into seclusion.

We get initiations in the outer world daily activities, they are real, and work in the outer world.

The individual had to draw forth the revelations and power from within himself before. These things were not permitted to be written. Now – the Law and these things are explained in writing, so the student can get them thru the intellect, then thru application get the results and proof – the REALITY.

One had to develop oneself to enter the peace, comfort and silence thru meditation, the negative aspect – Samadhi – leave the body and have a good time at inner levels; but nothing is done to change the conditions in the outer (for example in India). (Inaction).

Now in this Teaching we utilize our time and energy whereby conditions are changed, at inner levels and in the outer. This is action, the positive aspect. For entering silence, we use contemplation.

The objective with Occult Law was: individual development came first, then service to mankind, the whole.

Now – the whole comes first, then the individual. Objective is service to mankind and the Earth – and Cosmic Service.

It would take one starting out on the Path eight ten or twenty embodiments or more to work out karma. While thru the step-up of this new Teaching and Action one has the opportunity to attain the goal – the Ascension – in even this present embodiment or the next.

To get his Karma transmuted, he had to raise his consciousness to a point where he could draw some action from within, with the personal help of a Teacher – a long drawn out process.

Now-thru the written explanation we have the understanding of the Law and can call forth the action of the Light to transmute our karma; and also thru the decrees and right kind of songs we have the opportunity, the ways and means of giving a balance for past wrongs (bad karma) by rendering service to mankind and the Earth. (This is a particular opportunity offered at this time because of the great need in order to save the planet.

In occultism involved terminology was used.

Now – simple language is used, so the layman can understand.

To attain power the kundalini had to be developed, that is the Life energy or fire had to be developed up thru the centers; the human way of doing; forced action.

Now the action is, draw the Light, Intelligence and Energy from above (I AM Presence) to develop the centers in the heart, head and throat; Love, Wisdom and Power – the Three-fold balanced action. Then the other centers will develop naturally – the Divine Way.

A stock pile of Cosmic energy is allotted for each New Endeavor. Formerly this would always be used up, and then it would have to go on the momentum as best it could. Now-enough energy has been released thru the student body using the decrees that the stock-pile has not been used.

Christianity, religions, metaphysics and occult teachings are abstract. This teaching makes these things concrete. Abstract principle is made manifest by a Light Ray.

In occultism one had to work thru the psychic-astral realm (which they divided into seven planes); a hazardous procedure.

Now all that is eliminated. One can and should completely avoid the realm. Build one's Tube or Pillar of Light Protection and thru It go the psychic-astral realm completely insulated. That way one need not struggle with the human creation but go directly and safely into the realms of Light.

Whereas they used to work or meditate in darkness because it is the open door to the psychic. We do everything in bright light-to avoid as much psychic things; the Christ Light can be seen anyway.

In helping other-in the past they would take on conditions; then try to handle it. We insulate ourselves in the 'Tube or Pillar of Light Protection, then by calling the Presence and Ascended Masters into action, it is handled thru the use of Light Rays.

People with occult training are afraid they will interfere with karma hence do not give assistance. Feel they have to work out karma person to person and by like experiences.

We call to the Presence and leave it up to Its wisdom. We at all times have the right to call the Presence into action to produce perfection. Now only very little karma has to be worked out as previously. Thru the decrees we can render service to all mankind and thus balance our karma.

At certain initiations one had to look upon his own hideous human creation.

Now by using the Transmuting Violet flame sufficiently one never has to look upon his human creation.

Parables, symbols, occult, hidden, mysteries, and blinds were used. These are no longer used. The Key is given-four fundamental laws or principles of everyone's life (not given before) = end of Preface Law of Life Book 1.

Under the former teachings, how many gained liberation? An average of one a year.

Under the new, hundreds of students have made the Ascension and tens of thousands of others have made it under the new dispensation.

***

Retreat Open

On November 23, 1952, Lord Maha Chohan said, "We have been advised by Sanat Kumara (then Lord of the World) that on Thanksgiving of this year 1952, the seven retreats of the Chohans of the Rays and my own retreat will be permanently open, in order to allow the lifestreams evolving upon the planet the opportunity of intensified training upon the

particular ray which forms their natural vibration.” The location and information of those retreats are as follows:

Name of Retreat	Master in Charge	Location	Keynote	Color of Flame
God's Will	El Morya	Darjeeling, India	Pomp and Circumstance	Royal Blue w/Gold
Wisdom	Kuthumi	Kashmir Hills	Pale Hands I Love	Yellow
Liberty	Paul the Venetian	Southern France	The Marseilles	Pink, Gold And Blue
Ascension	Serapis Bey	Luxor Egypt	Liebestraum By Liszt	White
Arabian Retreat	Jesus	Beneath Arabia	Joy to the World	
Freedom	Saint Germain	Transylvania	Strauss Waltzes	Royal Purple
Comfort	Maha Chohan	Ceylon India	At Dawning Or Homing	White/Pink

***

A.D.K. LUK Publications would like to again remind all students that we offer four classes a year to give impersonal service to the Great Ones and to go over certain aspects of the Law of Life in greater detail. These Classes are always at the same time each year as follows: **Easter Class** (starts the Thursday before Easter Sunday and goes until Easter Sunday). **Summer Teton Class** (starts the last Thursday of June and goes until July 4th). Archangel Michael's Class (starts Sept. 26 thru Sept. 29). **Winter Teton Class** (starts Dec. 26 thru Jan. 1).

Note: This was the last issue of *Law of Life Enlightener.* Alice Schutz made her transition and Ascension in January 1994.

For upcoming classes, please see: www.lawoflife.com

Table of Contents

DEDICATION
FOREWARD
PREFACE
TRIBUTE
V.1 N.1, May-June, 25 A.F. (1979)
V.1 N.2, July-August, 25 A.F. (1979)
V.1 N.3, September-October, 25 A.F. (1979)
V.1 N.4, November-December, 25 A.F. (1979)
V.1 N.5, January-February, 25 A.F. (1980)
V.1 N.6, March-April, 25 A.F. (1980)
V.2 N.1, May-June, 26 A.F. (1980)
V.2 N.2, July-August, 26 A.F. (1980)
V.2 N.3, September-October, 25 A.F. (1980)
V.2, N.4, November-December, 26 A.F. (1980)
V.2 N.5, January-February, 26 A.F. (1981)
V.2 N.6, March-April, 26 A.F. (1981)
V.3 N.1, May-June, 27 A.F. (1981)
V.3 N.2, July-August, 27 A.F. (1981)
V.3 N.3, September-October, 27 A.F. (1981)
V.3 N.4, November-December, 27 A.F. (1981)
V.3 N.5, January-February, 27 A.F. (1982)
V.3 N.6, March-April, 27 A.F. (1982)
V.4 N.1, May-June, 28 A.F. (1982)
V.4 N.2, July-August, 28 A.F. (1982)
V.4 N.3, September-October, 28 A.F. (1982)
V.4 N.4, November-December, 28 A.F. (1982)
V.4 N5., January-February, 28 A.F. (1983)
V.4 N6., March-April, 28 A.F. (1983)
V.5 N.1, May-June, 29 A.F. (1983)
V.5 N.2, July-August, 29 A.F. (1983)
V.5 N.3, September-October, 29 A.F. (1983)
V.5 N.4, November-December, 29 A.F. (1983)
V.5 N.5, January-February, 29 A.F. (1984)
V.5 N.6, March-April, 29 A.F. (1984)
V.6 N.1, May-June, 30 A.F. (1984)

V.6 N.2, July-August, 30 A.F. (1984)
V.6 N.3, September-October, 30 A.F. (1984)
V.6 N.4, November-December, 30 A.F. (1984)
V.6 N.5, January-February, 30 A.F. (1985)
V.6 N.6, March-April, 30 A.F. (1985)
V.7 N.1, May-June, 31 A.F. (1985)
V.7 N.2, July-August, 31 A.F. (1985)
V.7 N.3, September-October, 31 A.F. (1985)
V.7 N.4, November-December, 31 A.F. (1985)
V.7 N.5, January-February, 31 A.F. (1986)
V.7 N.6, March-April, 31 A.F. (1986)
V.8 N.1, May-June, 32 A.F. (1986)
V.8 N.2, July-August, 32 A.F. (1986)
V.8 N.3, September-October, 32 A.F. (1986)
V.8 N.4, November-December, 32 A.F. (1986)
V.8 N.5, January-February, 32 A.F. (1987)
V.8 N.6, March-April, 32 A.F. (1987)
V.9 N.1, May-June, 33 A.F. (1987)
V.9 N.2, July-August, 33 A.F. (1987)
V.9 N.3, September-October, 33 A.F. (1987)
V.9 N.4, November-December, 33 A.F. (1987)
V.9 N.5, January-February, 33 A.F. (1988)
V.9 N.6, March-April, 33 A.F. (1988)
V.10 N.1, May-June, 34 A.F. (1988)
V.10 N.2, July-August, 34 A.F. (1988)
V.10 N.3, September-October, 34 A.F. (1988)
V.10 N.4, November-December, 34 A.F. (1988)
V.10 N.5, January-February, 34 A.F. (1989)
V.10 N.6, March-April, 34 A.F. (1989)
V.11 N.1, May-June, 35 A.F. (1989)
V.11 N.2, July-August, 35 A.F. (1989)
V.11 N.3, September-October, 35 A.F. (1989)
V.11 N.4, November-December, 35 A.F. (1989)
V.11 N.5, January-February, 35 A.F. (1990)
V.11 N.6, March-April, 35 A.F. (1990)
V.12 N.1, May-June, 36 A.F. (1990)
V.12 N.2, July-August, 36 A.F. (1990)
V.12 N.3, September-October, 36 A.F. (1990)

V.12 N.4, November-December, 36 A.F. (1990)
V.12 N.5, January-February, 36 A.F. (1991)
V.12 N.6, February-March, 36 A.F. (1991)
V.13 N.1, May-June, 37 A.F. (1991)
V.13 N.2, July-August, 37 A.F. (1991)
V.13 N.3, September-October, 37 A.F. (1991)
V.13 N.4, November-December, 37 A.F. (1991)
V.13 N.5, January-February, 37 A.F. (1992)
V.13 N.6, March-April, 37 A.F. (1992)
V.14 N.1, May-June, 38 A.F. (1992)
V.14 N.2, July-August, 38 A.F. (1992)
V.14 N.3, September-October, 38 A.F. (1992)
V.14 N.4, November-December, 38 A.F. (1992)
V.14 N.5, January-February, 38 A.F. (1993)
V.14 N.6, March-April, 38 A.F. (1993)
V.15 N.1, 39 A.F. (1993)
V.15 N.2, 39 A.F. (1993)
V.15 N.3, 39 A.F. (1993)
V.15 N.4, 40 A.F. (1994)
V.15 N.5, 40 A.F. (1994)
V.15 N.6, 40 A.F. (1994)
V.16 N.1 41 A.F.
V.16 N.2, 41 A.F.
V.16 N.3, Age of Freedom